F 74
.I6 A6

THE LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

IPSWICH

ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS.

—

LIBRARY OF CONGRESS
CITY OF WASHINGTON

IPSWICH, MASS.

1879-1885.

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. I. *IPSWICH, MASS., OCTOBER, 1879.* NO. I.

History of Mr. Hammatt's House.

By the late Mr. Abraham Hammatt.

The house was possessed, and probably built, by the Hon'ble Col. John Appleton, son of Samuel Appleton who was born at Little Waldingfield, England, 1586, and came to America, and settled in Ipswich with his father, Samuel Appleton, in 1635. He was married Nov. 23, 1681, to Elizabeth, daughter to John Rogers, President of Harvard College. He died Sept. 11, 1739, aged 87. His wife died in 1754, aged 91. By his will, dated Feb. 8, 1731, he bequeaths to his wife Elizabeth, (besides various other property,) "the Mansion house and all the buildings and land adjoining, which is my orchard, during her natural life." He bequeaths to his son Daniel the mansion house after his wife's decease; and makes him residuary legatee.

Col. Daniel Appleton, son of John and Elizabeth, died 1762, intestate. He married in 1715, Mrs. Elizabeth Berry of Cambridge, who outlived him, and became his administratrix. In the appraisal of the estate, the mansion house and homestead with other buildings, are appraised at £266, 13, 4d.

"Jan. 19, 1768, John Walley of Boston clerk, and Elizabeth his wife; Mary Appleton of Ipswich, singlewoman; the said Elizabeth and Mary being the children and heirs of Daniel Appleton, late of Ipswich deceased, convey to Daniel Noyes of Ipswich, in consideration of £256, 13, 4; John and Elizabeth one half, Mary the other half; a piece of land in Ipswich, containing two acres more or less, with the buildings thereon, bounded viz., southeasterly on the street; southwesterly and northwesterly on land of Benja. Dutch; northeasterly on land of Daniel Rogers to first mentioned bounds. And Elizabeth Appleton widow, in consideration of five shillings, acquits all right of dower," &c.

When the property came into the possession of Daniel Noyes, Esq., the house was of three stories, and much decayed. He reduced it to two stories, and put it in thorough repair, making new windows and window frames, new sills and replacing the lower posts of the frame, which had decayed.

From the state of decay in which the house was when Mr. Noyes purchased it, there is reason to infer that it could not have been less than eighty or ninety years old, and it was built about the time John Appleton was married, in 1681.

When in 1838 I repaired the house I put in new windows and window-frames, clapboarded the whole house and wood-house, and built the portico at the front door. I found at that time the sills and posts of the frame which Mr. Noyes had put in were quite free from decay. The northeasterly parlor, the chamber over it, with the front entry and staircase, are, I presume, as they were when the house was built. The southeasterly parlor appears to be more recent. The chamber over it had never been finished when I

came into possession of the house in 1835. The chamber over the kitchen I refinished, and made the passage to it from the front stairs in 1838.

This house is now owned by Mrs. Dr. Wildes. The Ipswich Chronicle, of April 26, 1879, has the following interesting paragraph concerning it:

"The house of Mrs. Dr. Wildes at the corner of Central and Main streets is being repaired. In tearing out the old work, a variety of curiosities were found. In the ceiling were several old coins; one bore the date, 1657. They were mostly French coins. In a chimney were bricks with various marks and designs. One had an arrow; another a heart. In the garret was an old fashioned valise or saddle bag. Some of the relics were sent to the Manning Cabinet."

"Sept. 12, 1785. Were drowned in Plumb Island River, Mr. Philip Lord, jr., aged 37 or 8, he left a sorrowful wife and nine small children; also Thomas and Josiah Lord, sons of Mr. Sam'l Lord, the first about 27, the other about 22 yrs of age. Also Isaac Galloway, youngest son of Widow Galloway, aged 12 or 14 years. The three first belonged to the South Parish in this Town."—Rev. Mr. Frisbie's Records.

"Jan. 16, 1701. Heard Mr. Rogers preach the last sermon in the old meeting house, [Ipswich.] before it was torn down. On the 19th of the same month the first sermon was preached in the New Meeting House."—Sewall's Diary.

Historical Sketch: By Mrs. E. C. Cowles. Read at the Sixtieth Anniversary of the First Church Sunday School, 1878. A vivid and living story of the school, which would soon have been forgotten, but will now be kept for the anniversaries to come.

Col. Nath'l Wade.

Inscription copied from his gravestone in the South burying yard:

Erected to the memory
of Col. Nathaniel Wade,
who died Oct. 26, 1826,
aged 77.

A distinguished soldier of the Revolution. He commenced his career of Military service in the Battle of Bunker Hill, as Capt. of the company of Minute Men, raised in this town; and was afterwards in the actions of Long Island, Haerlem, and the White Plains. Advanced to the rank of Colonel in the Continental Army, he was actively engaged in the whole campaign at Rhode Island. After the establishment of National Independence he was successively called to many important civil offices, the duties of which he performed with scrupulous fidelity. To a remarkable equanimity and mildness of temper, he united an intrepidity which no danger could subdue. Kind and affectionate, he possessed the Love of his Friends. Just, open, and sincere, he won the respect, esteem and confidence of his fellow citizens.

Dr. Francis Holmes, born 1706, and died May 12, 1758, owned and lived in the ancient house yet standing at the corner of Main and Summer street.

Smith Families. We are collecting Genealogical Records of the Smiths of Ipswich. We solicit information from any persons who can give it; copies of records, &c.

The Ipswich Paines.

Dr. Henry D. Paine of Few York city, is publishing a Quarterly, entitled "Paine Family Records." It includes the Genealogical History of the Ipswich Branch of the Family.

No early Ipswich name is held in higher respect than WILLIAM PAINE, who with his brother Robert aided so largely in establishing and endowing the Grammar School.

In 1639-40 William Paine came to Ipswich. He was preceded by his brother Robert, and his sister Phebe, wife of John Page.

Albert W. Paine, Esq., who is thoroughly investigating the Ipswich Branch, says: "A visitor to Ipswich will find an old school house still standing on "Paine street," on the same lot which he selected and gave to the town when he and others endowed the Ipswich Free School. The building is not the same of course, but the lot is identical, and the school has ever since been maintained until within a few years, when the fund was consolidated with another recently presented for the same purpose, and a new and much more elegant and convenint building erected for the school. The fund, however, still lives after two and a quarter centuries, producing now its annual income for the purpose originally prescribed. From a hill near by can be seen in the distance, at the mouth of the river, the lot of land, now dotted with residences for summer resort, known as Jefferies Neck, the lot bequeathed in trust for the school by Mr. Paine. It is annually rented by the Feoffees of the Grammar School."

William Paine died in Boston; and an old stone in the Granary burying yard, marks his grave, presumably.

The Proctor House.

John Proctor had a houselot, "where he had a house," on the south side of the river, "being the lot nearest the bridge," 1635. This house and lot he sold, May 1, 1647 to Mr. Thomas Firman, when it is thus described: "A dwelling house with about two acres of land, being the lot situated next southerly to where the stone bridge now is." The bridge was built of stone in 1646. Mr. Firman died about 1648. The inventory of his estate was rendered by Sarah Firman, his widow, April 10, 1648. The "house that was Goodman Proctor's" is appraised £18. 10.

This venerable house is now owned and occupied by the family of the late Capt. Samuel N. Baker.

1635. Granted to Thomas Wells, one houselot, one acre and a half, more or less, lying on the further side of the river, having a house of John Proctor on the north; on the south a houselot of Samuel Younglove; on the east and west encompassed by the Town river.

AN OLD PORTRAIT. Augustus D. Rogers, Esq., of Salem, has in his possession a copy of an original portrait of Rev. John Rogers of Dedham, England, father of the Rev. Nathaniel Rogers of Ipswich, 1636-55. The original portrait was, in 1850, in the Rogers mansion, Kittery, Me. It bore the date, 1623. Mr. Rogers has also an old and coarse engraving of the Dedham minister which was found in London many years ago.

Inscriptions.

[Rev. Daniel Rogers, settled as Pastor in Exeter, N. H., Aug. 31, 1748. Inscription copied from his gravestone in Exeter.]

"Here lie the Remains of the Rev. Daniel Rogers, Pastor of a church gathered in this place, 1748, who died Dec. 9, 1785, aged 78 years. He had been many years a tutor in Harvard College, was a pious, faithful minister of Jesus Christ, and a worthy son of John Rogers, Pastor of first church in Ipswich, who died Dec. 28, 1745, in his 80th year, who was a son of John Rogers of the same place, physician and preacher of God's word, and President of Harvard College, who died July 2, 1684, aged 54 years, who was eldest son of the Rev. Nathaniel Rogers, who came over from England in 1636, settled at Ipswich colleague pastor with the Rev. Nathaniel Ward, and died July 2, 1655, aged 57 years, who was son of the Rev. John Rogers, a famous minister of God's word at Dedham, in England, who died Oct. 18, 1639, aged 67 years, who was grandson of John Rogers of London, prebendary of St. Paul's, vicar of St. Sepulchres, and Reader of Divinity, who was burned at Smithfield, Feb. 14, 1555, first Martyr in Queen Mary's Reign."

[He graduated at H. C. 1725, in the class with his brother, Dr. Samuel Rogers, and his cousin, Daniel Rogers, minister at Littleton, who was a son of Daniel Rogers, Esq., who perished in a snow storm on his way from Salisbury to his home in Ipswich.

The connection with Martyr Rogers is not confirmed by genealogical investigation.]

In the High Street burying ground is a stone with this Inscription:

Here Lyes Buried
ye body of
Daniel Rogers, Esq'r
who Dec'd Decemb'r ye 1st,
1722, Ætatis 56.

Turbidus ad Lætos Solari Lumine Portus
Sollicitos Nautas per mare fert Aquilo;
Me Borealis Agens Nilidum super Ætheris Axem
Justitiæ Solis Luce beavit Hyems.

The Town Record renders intelligible the latin epitaph: "Daniel Rogers, Esq'r, was frozen to death with cold ye 1st day of December, 1722, in ye 56 year of his age, as he was coming home from Hampton, loosing his way on Salisbury marshes."

From the Town Records: "Samuel Norton died October 5, 1773. The first person buried in ye yard on the South side of the river."

The following Record has reference to the westerly end of the High street yard: "Jonathan Ross died August 22, 1775, ye first man that was buried in the new burying yard."

"Feb. ye 9, 1782. Capt. John Calef was drowned on the back of Plumb Island in attempting to go on shore from a vessel drove upon the Beach, in his return from West Indies; he was the oldest Son of Dr. John Calef and Mrs. Dorothy Calef of Ipswich, and died about 28 years of age."—Rev. Mr. Frisbie's Records.

Antiquarian Papers, Ipswich, Mass.

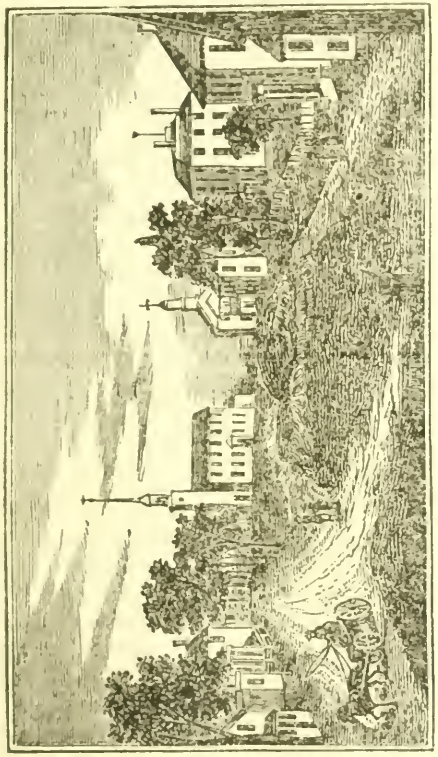
PUBLISHED MONTHLY.

Augustine Caldwell,

1879. *Ipswich, Mass.*

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. I. *IPSWICH, MASS., NOVEMBER, 1879.* NO. 2.



The above View of Meeting House Hill. 1839, (a copy of an engraving in John Warner Barber's Historical Collections, &c., of every Town in Massachusetts:) includes the Meeting House, Court House, residences of Joseph Waite, Dr. Thomas Manning, the Female Seminary, &c.

RECEIVED. Paine Family Records, No. 5, for November. Edited by Dr. H. D. Paine, 26 West 30th street, New York. The Ipswich Family is traced by A. W. Paine, Esq. Bangor, Me.

Address,

Delivered on the Two Hundredth Anniversary of the Foundation of the Grammar School in Ipswich. Instituted Jan. 11-21, 1650-51.

BY ABRAHAM HAMMATT.

[*Printed from the MS in Public Library.*]

IT appears from our Records "that there was a Grammar School set up in ye year 1636," three years after John Winthrop the younger, with his twelve companions commenced a settlement in this place. This School was probably not a free school according to our acceptation of the expression, as there does not appear to have been any public provision made for its support. It was kept by Lionel Chute, who died 1644, after which event there does not appear to have been any public school until the establishment of this institution. To the benevolence and personal exertions of ROBERT PAYNE, aided by his brother William Payne, William Hubbard and a few others, we are indebted for the endowment of this establishment.

In the preamble to the deed by which Robert Payne conveys to the Feoffees the land, on part of which the school house now stands, and from the product of which most of the income of the institution is now derived, the principle circumstances connected with the foundation are thus related: "Whereas after several overtures and endeavors among ye Inhabitants of sd Ipswich for settling a Grammar School in that place, it was proffered by ye sd Robert That he would erect an

edifice for such a purpose, Provided it might be put into ye hands of certain discreet and faithfull persons of ye sd Town and their successors which himself should nominate to be ordered and managed by them as Feoffees in trust for that end and their successors forever, Provided also that ye Town or any particular inhabitants of ye Town would devote, sett apart and give any land or other annity for ye yearly maintenance of such one as should be fitt to keep a Grammar School. And whereas sd Town of Ipswich at a publick meeting of ye Inhabitants, January 11, 1650, Granted all that Neck beyond Chebacco River, and the rest of the ground (up to Glocester line,) adjoining to it, to ye sd Robert Payne and William Payne to whom by ye desire Consent of ye sd Town att ye same time were added Maj. Denison and William Bartholmew for ye use of a school." "And also ye inhabitants of sd Ipswich att a publick meeting, Jan. 26, 1650, did add five more, viz. Mr. Symonds, Mr. Nathaniel Rogers, Mr. John Norton, Mr. William Hubbard and Deacon John Whipple." "And that ye sd Robert did in ye year following, viz., 1652, purchase an house with two acres of land belonging to it, more or less, for ye use of ye school master, and did likewise in ye succeeding year, 1653, att his own proper cost and charge build an edifice for a Grammar School which was erected upon a part of ye land so purchased."

It appears also from our Records, that "Mr. William Hubbard gives about an acre of land adjoining to ye said School Master's house about ye same time."

William Payne gave the island at the mouth of the river called Little Neck.

Mr. John Cross in December, 1660, secured on his farm near Rowley, the payment of "ten shillings yearly towards a free school;" and in his will made about the same time, he bequeaths to his daughter Susanna, who appears to have been his only child, his farm and other property with one hundred pounds after his wife's decease, to which bequest he adds this condition: "But in case my said daughter doth depart this life without issue leaving behind her, then my will is to give the said hundred pounds to the Town of Ipswich, to remain to yards the maintenance of a free school forever. The which is to be ordered and disposed of by the church of Ipswich for the said work." The contingency here contemplated did not happen. The daughter married and removed from Ipswich. In 1706, Thomas Hammond her son, returned and took possession of the farm and other property, "being the only heir of his grandfather, John Cross."

Robert Payne, the principal benefetor and founder of the School, was one of the wealthiest of the early settlers of this town. In a subscription by one hundred and fifty-five of the inhabitants in 1648, by which they enter into an engagement with Major Denison to pay him a certain sum annually, "to encourage him in his Military helpfulness," the sum subscribed by him is the greatest on the list. He was a ruling elder of the church, ranking in dignity between the minister and deacon. He was representative of the town three years, 1647, 8, 9; County Treasurer from 1665 to 1683, when he resigned the office. He died in 1684, aged 83 years. He left two sons John

and Robert, both of whom were Feoffees of this institution.

William Payne, brother to Robert, seems to have possessed considerable property, and to have been active in enterprises calculated to promote the public welfare. He removed to Boston about 1656, where he died* October 10, 1660. Besides his liberal bequest to this institution, he gave twenty pounds to Harvard College.

William Hubbard, the other original benefactor of this institution, came to Boston in 1630, and settled in this town in 1635. He was Deputy to the General Court six years between 1638 and 1646. He was in 1651 commissioned by the General Court to marry people, clergymen in that age not being allowed to perform the marriage ceremony. He removed to Boston in 1662, where he died in the summer of 1670. He left a large property to his children, two of whom, Richard and William the historian, were Feoffees of this school.

---

* Albert W. Paine, Esq., of Bangor, Me., says in the "Paine Genealogy: "The city Records [Boston] disclose the fact that William Paine's grave is in the Granary Cemetery; and on following the indications given, we find it directly under the back window of the Athenæum building, the stone with the simple inscription of "Paine" upon it, forming a part of or being wrought into the basement wall of the building itself. A carved figure resembling a cherub is also on the lower part of the stone. This presumably is the grave of the ancestor of the Ipswich Branch.

To be continued.

Rev. Nathaniel Rogers' First Sermon: "The first sermo. yt I p'ached was at Sproustou, in Norf. mens: (Januar.) d. 23, 1619."—*Hist. Gen. Register.*

Mr'is Anne Gedney.

Oct. 17, 1697. Col. Gedney had his wife to Ipswich, as he went to Newbury Court, and she falls sick and dyes there in about three weeks time. Died on Friday night last. Heard not of it till this day.—*Judge Sewall's Diary.*

HERE LYETH BVRIED
ye Body of Mr'is
ANNE GEDNEY ye
wife of Co'll Bartholo
mew Gedney aged
56 years departed
this Life October
15 1697

Sept. 13, 1688, Thursday. Major Saltonstall comes to visit me: saith his Daughter married about 2 months agoe to Mr. Denison; is equal sharer with Mr. Hubbard in the Work of the Ministrp. Mr. Gourdin [Saltonstall] like to settle at New London; two youngest Sons at Ipswich School, where Mr. Rogers's Son teaches.—*Judge Sewall's Diary.*

In Memory of John Denison, A. M.
only son of Col. John Denison:
grandson of a Minister of the same
name & a descendant from the
renowned Major General
Daniel Denison. An amiable
young man & worthy of his
ancestors. His genius learning &
engaging manners spoke him the
future joy & ornament of his native
town. But heaven meant otherwise.
He died in his 25th year on the 25th
of August 1747. He cometh forth
like a flower & is cut down. He
fleeth also as a shadow and continueth not.

MR. COBBITT'S ESTATE.

Deceased Nov. 5, 1685.

Dwelling house and barn and two acres of orchyard, and pastur land in Ipswich,	100*l.*		
Four acres of pastur land by Jo. Hardy,	24*l.*		
11 acres upland called Diamond's Island,	60*l*		
9 acres salt marsh at Plum Island,	18*l.*		
In the Chamber over the Parlour.			
One feather bed with the furniture	13	10	00
4 red cloth chairs, 6 turkey cushions,	2	16	00
a pr cupbord drawers and 2 stools	1	18	00
a trunk with linen in it	13	15	00
square table, carpet, brass and irons, tongs and firepans, pewter and earthern plates, Looking glass, 1 chest, a border, 3 yards of flannel,	5	2	6
In the other Chamber over ye hall.			
A fetherbed and furniture on it	8*l*		
flock bed with bedding 1 chair and stool,	3	3	6
In the little parlour.			
One flock bed and wearing clothes,	11	10	00
1 trunk and box and 6 leather chaires,	2	14	00
In the Buttery and chamber over it.			
Wheels, yarn, Linnen bollsters, barrels, trenchers, tubs, frying pan, Iron pots, and spit,	6	2	6
In the Kitchen.			
Pewter, and brass, iron and earthern ware wooden table and cubboard	9	8	0
In the hall.			
Chests, yarn, flax linnen, cup board, earthern ware, and glasses, cubboard cloths, 1 wheel,	4	18	00
In the parlour.			
Bedding, curtening, table, stools, cupbord and cupbord cloths, table and stools, Earthern ware and Iron ware	21	7	6
The whole library or all the books	40	0	0
plate, 1 silver tankard, a silver bowl and spoons, 1 silver salt sellar, 1 dram cup, 1 wine cup	16	4	0
3 twenty shilling pieces of gold and other pieces]	3	15	00
In cellar and kitchen chamber, old casks, &c.,		12	6
2 cows, 1 mare, 2 horses, 1 colt	18	00	00

[Besides his estate in Ipswich, he had a farm in Haverhill, 500 acres; and half a house and land at Lynn.]

1650, 1 mo. Thomas Scott fined unless he learns Norton's Catechism by next Court.

1663, March 15, voted to invite Mr. Andrews to come to the town and keep the publique free schoole.

Ipswich, Aug. 1, 1734. This day died John Baker, Esq., in the 44th year of his age. He was one of His Maj. Justices of the Peace for the County of Essex. His Descent was Honourable son of Capt. Thomas Baker of Topsfield, by a dau of the late hon. Samuel Symonds, Esq., Dep Gov. of Mass. He has left a widow with fou small children, and a considerable Estate for thei support.

IPSWICH ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS.

Published Monthly.

AUGUSTINE CALDWELL.

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. I. IPSWICH, MASS. DECEMBER, 1879. NO. III.

Ipswich Soldiers at Lexington.

A Roll of Capt. Thomas Burnham's Company which March'd from Ipswich Town on the Alarm 19th Aprl, 1775.

Number of days in service, 3: sixpence per mile: 50 miles.

Capt. T. Burnham	Nath'll Heard
Lieut. Charles Smith	John Heard, Jn r
2 do Jno Farley	Thos Hodgkins
Serg't Dan'll Lord	Amos Heard
2 do. Ebe'r Lord	Eben'r Kimbell
3 do. John Potter	Moses Kinsman
4 do. Jno. Lakeman	Will'm Kinsman
Nehemiah Abbot	Abr'm Lord
Nick's Badcock	Aaron Lord
Sam'll Baker	Caleb Lord
Eli'r Bianton	Sam'll Lord
John Brown, 4th	John Manning
Isaac Burnham	Elisha Newman
Jeremiah Brown	Sam'll Newman
Thomas Caldwell	Nathan Parson
Thos Chun	James Pickerd
Benj'm Crose	John Porter
Nath'll Crose	James Pickerd, jun'r
Nehem'r Choat	Jeremiah Rose
Nath'll Dennes	Simion Safford
Benj'm Emerson	Moses Smith, jun'r
Ephraim Fellows	Henry Spiller
John Fellows	Benj'm Swett
Isaac Fellows	Dan'll Low
Nathan Fellows	Richard Shattswell
John Glasier	Philip Lord
Will'm Goodhew	Eliha Teedwell
James Hearrs	Nath'll Wells
John Hearrs	Sam'll Walles
Abrm Hodgkins	

On the back of the Roll is the following receipt: "Ipswich, Augst the 9: 1776. Rec'd of Capt. Tho's Burnham, my wages on his Role in full for Apriel 19: 1775, at an alarm, as Witness my hand. *William Kinsman.*

Historic Houses.

Sketches by Mr. Arthur W. Dowe.

Arthur W. Dow has recently made pencil and pen sketches of several ancient and historic Houses, viz:

The Saltonstall House, near the Depot, built probably in 1635 by Mr. Richard Saltonstall—one of the best and broadest in thought of the early Ipswich men. In later years this house was occupied by Col. Hodgkins of Revolutionary memory; and by Dea. Crocker.

Rev. Thomas Cobbett's House on East street, known to late generations as the Sutton House. Mr. Daniel Hodgkins has preserved its ancient and probably its original front door; a curious specimen of early architecture. A Heliotype made from Mr. Dowe's drawing, and intended for the December number Antiquarian Papers was burned in the late Boston fire.

The old North Church,—a copy of Mr. Francis Coburn's picture, 1846.

These sketches are to be Heliotyped for forthcoming Papers. Mr Dowe has also made pictures of the Dodge House; Boardman House; the old house recently torn down on High street; the Caldwell house on Turkey Shore; and intends to take the Norton house, and others. His native skill and Antiquarian tastes enable him to do his work exquisitely. He will quicken an interest in our ancient houses, and we trust his valuable labors will be encouraged.

Continued from November Antiq. Papers.

ADDRESS,

BY ABRAHAM HAMMATT.

Delivered on the 200th Anniversary of the Foundation of the Grammar School in Ipswich,—Instituted January 11–21, 1650-51. Printed from the MS in the Public Library.

Of the other original Feoffees, Daniel Denison and Samuel Symonds are designated on the Town Records as "our two honored magistrates."

Daniel Denison, son of William Denison of Roxbury, was born about 1612, admitted a freeman at Boston, April 1, 1634. This town granted to him, October 12, 1643, under the title of *Captain*, "two hundred acres of land for his better encouragement to settle amongst us." He was admitted a commoner by vote of the Town, Feb. 28, 1644-5. He had probably been in military service, for we find 155 of the inhabitants by voluntary subscription, engage "to allow him twenty four pounds seven shilling yearly, so long as he shall be their leader, to encourage him in his military helpfulness." He rose to great distinction in the Colony: was a member of the House of Representatives many years, and Speaker in 1649, 1652. He was appointed by the General Court Major-General; which was the title of the Commander-in-chief of the Colony. In 1658 he had granted to him "one quarter of Block Island for his great pains in revising, correcting and transcribing the Colony laws." Our old burying place witnesses that his posterity to the fifth and sixth generation deemed it an honor worth recording on their grave stones, that they were descended from so distinguished a man.

Of the other "honored magistrate," Samuel Symonds, it is said, he was a barrister-of-law in England, and descended from an ancient and honorable family in Yieldham, in Essex, where he had a good estate. He purchased, Sept. 3, 1637 of Mr. Henry Sewall, a dwelling house which stood where the Female Academy now stands, with about three acres of land. He usually resided on his large and valuable Farm,—which he called Argilla, and which has given name to one of our school districts. He was representative from 1638 to 1643, when he was elected one of the Magistrates or Assistants, which office he sustained thirty years, when in 1673 he was chosen Deputy Governor, in which office he remained until his decease in 1678. In addition to his various and distinguished offices, he did not disdain to be Clerk of the Feoffees of this School, the earliest Records of which are in his hand writing.

William Bartholmew was employed in several offices of trust, such as Town Clerk, County Treasurer, Deputy to the General Court and Feoffee of this School, between 1634 and 1656, when he removed to Boston.

Elder John Whipple was a commoner of Ipswich in 1641. He was Deacon and afterwards Ruling Elder of the church, and was Deputy to the General Court eight years between 1640 and 1653. He died June 30, 1669.

Of the clergymen, Nathaniel Rogers and John Norton, who belonged to the first board of Feoffees, the histories are so well known or are so easily accessible that it is not necessary for me to attempt to give any information.

These were remarkable men; and they lived in an age distinguished above all others in the

history of Europe for the production of remarkable men. Some of the founders and patrons of this School may have had their Latin whipped into them by John Milton; some of them, in their unregenerate days, may have heard William Shakspeare "warble his native wood notes:" and some of them undoubtedly had looked on and wondered at the great antithesis Francis Bacon.

Our Town Records exhibit some striking examples of the sacrifices our fathers made in the cause of education, such as this:

"In pursuance of the order of the Gen'll Court Octob. 16, 1679, about those that are behind paying what they subscribed to the new building for the Coledge at Cambridge, have appointed Nathaniel Rust to demand the same of such as live on the south side of the River, and Simon Stace to demand it of such as live on the north side."

"1680, Feb. 7, Simon Stace and Nathaniel Rust brought in an account of nineteen pounds fifteen shillings in corn and malt, put aboard John Dutch his sloop, and brought a receipt under the hand of Mr John Woodmansie, who was to receive it by order of Mr. William Manning of Cambridge, of seventy-eight bushells and half of Indian corn, and thirty bushells and three pecks of malt, and this was in April the 20th, 1680."

Here we see this sincere, earnest people, sparing from their scanty crops a portion of their coarse food, and from their few comforts that which might contribute to make their humble beverage palatable—coffee and tea in those days were not known—for a purpose which many in this our utilitarian age consider a useless extravagance, a classical education. Our fathers knew better. They knew—the unlearned as well as the instructed—that to prepare the people in the busy walks of life to pursue their avocations with profit to themselves and benefit to the community to know their rights and be ready to defend them, there must be a portion of the people highly instructed and developed to be guides and teachers of others.

To be Continued.

MATTHEW WHIPPLE'S PLATO.

This may satisfy whom it may concern that I the Subscriber in Consideration that my Servant Plato has been a faithful Servant that after my Death and my Wife's Death he shall be free if he desires it and if he don't he shall have Liberty to live with any of my friends whom he pleases, and I give him Liberty to live in my east Kitchen & have his feather Bed and Bedding thereto belonging & a Pot & Skillet & a Pewter Platter & Bason & Spoon & Tramel, two Chairs, one Ax, and one Hoe, and a Cow & he shall have good Pasture for her, and Liberty to cut hay sufficient for her, & have one Acre of Land, where it may be most convenient for him, and a Barrel of Cyder, & three Bushels of Apples a Year as long as he lives yearly & every Year, & have liberty to cut Wood he necessarily shall want, and Barn Room for his Cow & hay & all other Priviledges necessary for him. In Case he should by any Providence be disenabled to support himself, or thro' old Age not able to support himself comfortably, my Heirs shall do it whatever he shall stand in need of, which is my Will.

Ipswich, Dec. 3, 1760. *Matthew Whipple.*

Jesse Story.

Jesse Story of Ipswich, enlisted in Capt. Abram Dodge's Company, May, 1775; and was killed at the Battle of Bunker Hill; he seems to have been the only one of the Company killed. Capt. Dodge's Co. was included in Col. Moses Little's Regiment.

IPSWICH, Jan'y 24, 1776. This Certify's That Jesse Story, Jun'r, was an Inlisted Soldier in Capt Abra'm Dodges Company, in Colo'l Littles Regiment, That the said Jesse Story was killed at the fight at Bunkers Hill, and that Jesse Story the Father of the Dece'd is the proper heir of said Jessee Story, Jun'r. JESSE STORY.

Essex, ss. Ipswich, Jan'y 24, 1776. Then the above named Jesse Story Personally appeared and made Oath to the truth of the aforegoing Certificate. Before JOHN BAKER, J's Pce.

IPSWICH, March 16, 1776.

Capt. Abraham Dodge, SIR:—The Several Articles hereafter named, is what my Son Jesse had with him on Bunker Hill, which Articles was Lost there, and are as followeth, Viz: 1 Gun & Bayonet, 1 Cartridge Box, 1 lb powder, 1 doz flints, 30 Balls, 1 Knapsack. Clothes he had on: 2 Jackets, 1 pr Britches & Shirt, Stocking, Shoes & hat. my Son's Blanket & Coat mony I understand I'm entitled to. if I am I should be glad if you would Draw the money for me, also for the above Articles, and you will Oblige Yr Humble Serv't *Jesse Story.*

N. B. I've Sett no price upon the above articles as I thought it did not ly with me:

[The above is furnished by Hon. Abram Dodge Waite, who has also the original Roll of Minute Men who went to Lexington, the Field Book of Col. Abram Dodge, and many other valuable historical papers and autographs.]

Here Lyes Buried
ye Body of Capt.
Simon Stace
aged about 63 years
Decd oacober ye
27 1699

Here lyes ye body
Mrs Sarah Stace
wife of Capt Simon
Stace who died ye
21 of November 1711
aged 74 years.

Can any one produce from memory a sketch of the First Meeting House of the South Parish?

Mr. Everett S. Hubbard has recently made a picture of the ancient Andrews house, on Turkey Shore, now owned by Mr Foss.

1670, March 29, Thomas Bragg and Edward Coggswell for fighting in the meeting house on the Lord's day in time of exercise, fined 10s a piece and costs and fees.

In Press. Early Inhabitants of Ipswich, by the late Mr Abraham Hammatt. A small edition will be issued in numbers.

In Preparation—Smith Family Records.

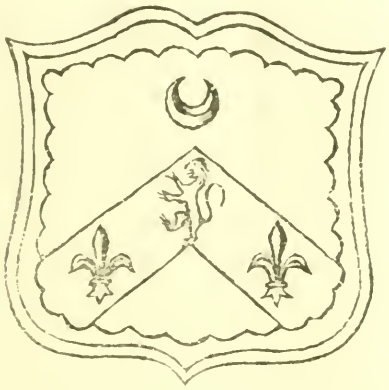
IPSWICH ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS.
Entered at Post Office as second class matter.
Published Monthly, 25 cents per year.
Three copies 50c. Six copies $1.
AUGUSTINE CALDWELL, ARTHUR W. DOWE.

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. I IPSWICH, MASS., JANUARY, 1880. NO. IV.

Wainwright Tomb.

High street Burying Yard. Copied and engraved by A. W. D.



Here lies entombed the
body of
Colonel FRANCIS WAINWRIGHT, Esq.,
Who died August ye 3, 1711, Ætatis 47,
& his vertuous Consort, Mrs. SARAH
WAINWRIGHT, who died March ye 16,
1709, Ætatis 38,
With three of their youngest
children, John, Francis, & John,
Who died in their infancy.

From Judge Sewall's Diary.

Aug't 3, 1711. Col. Francis Wainwright dies at his own house at Ipswich. Left Salem for his last, July 25, the day before his first-apointed Wedding-day, which Appointment was remov'd to the last of July. He was Sick at Ipswich on the Lord's-Day, July 29, and died on the Friday following at 10 m; his Bride being with him. Tis the most compleat and surprising Disapointment that I have been acquainted with. Wedding Cloaths, to a Neck-cloth and Night-Cap, laid ready in the Bride-Chamber, with the Bride's Attire: Great Provision made for Entertainment; Guests, several come from Boston, and entertain'd at Mr. Hirst's; but no Bridegroom, no Wedding. He was laid in a new Tomb of his making lately, and his dead wife taken out of another, and laid with him, Tuesday, Augt 7. Bearers, John Apleton esqr, Col. John Higginson esqr; Daniel Epes esqr., Stephen Sewall esqr; Lt Col. Savage and Mr. Daniel Rogers. Mrs. Betty Hirst, the Bride, was principal Mourner.

[A son of Col. Wainwright died three years before, at Cambridge. Judge Sewall was at the funeral:]

Feria Secunda, Sept. 27, 1708. I went to the Funeral of Mr. Jon Wainwright, son of Col. Francis Wainwright. He was a Senior Sophister, in the 18th year of his Age. Corps was set in the College Hall. Gentlewomen in the Library: Bearers Major Epes, Mr. Holyoke, &c. Twas in a manner dark before got out of the burying place; yet I got home very well in a Calash, with the Wainwright that is prentice with Mr. Harris.

In 1696, the Cobbet house on East street was sold to Francis Wainwright, who at that date owned the land now occupied by Mr. Foster Russell.

In the Hist. Gen. Reg. is the Query: "I should like to know if there are any descendants of Rev. John Wainwright now living: and I should be pleased to communicate with any one of them on a matter of mutual interest. Dudley R. Child, P. O. Box 1076, Boston, Mass.

CONTINUED FROM DECEMBER NUMBER.

Address,

Delivered on the Two Hundredth Anniversary of the Foundation of the Grammar School in Ipswich. Instituted Jan. 11-21, 1650-51.

BY ABRAHAM HAMMATT.

[*Printed from the MS in Public Library.*]

After the removal to Boston of Mr. Norton, Mr. William Payne and Mr. Hubbard, and the decease of Mr. Rogers, the inhabitants of the town in town meeting, in 1664, nominated the Rev. Thomas Cobbitt, Mr. William Hubbard the Historian, son of the first William; and John Rogers, son of Nathaniel, afterwards President of Harvard College; Mr. Robert Payne on his part nominated his son John Payne, and after the removal of Mr. Bartholmew, Capt. John Appleton to succed them, "which persons," as the Record expresses it, "ye former committee did approve and accept." There was added to the number in 1664, Richard Hubbard, son of the first William and brother of the second William Hubbard.

The board at this time consisted of ten persons, and such vacancies as occurred after 1661, seem to have been filled by the remaining members without any interference of the town. After the decease of Robert Payne the younger, there appears to have never been more than nine.

Elder Whipple dying in 1670, was succeeded by his son Capt John Whipple. On the decease of Gen. Denison in 1682, of Mr. Richard Hubbard in the same year, and of Capt. John Whipple in 1683, to supply their places Major Samuel Appleton, Mr. Daniel Epes, and John Appleton, jr., "were added to ye number of ye Feoffees, October 4, 1683, by ye rest of ye company then present." Col. Thomas Wade was chosen to succeed the Rev. President John Rogers who died at Cambridge in 1684.

After the decease of Mr. John Payne in 1667, of Mr. Symonds in 1678, of Mr. Robert Payne the Founder of the School and the last survivor of the original Feoffees, in 1684, and of the Rev. Mr. Cobbitt in 1685, there were appointed to succeed them Robert Payne, jr,, in 1678; the Rev. John Rogers, son of the President, and Samuel Appleton son of Maj. Appleton, May 22, 1690, and Cornet John Whipple, April 4, 1695.

Col. John Wainwright and Major Francis Wainwright, May 13, 1700, and Major Symonds Epes succeeded Col. Samuel Appleton, who died in 1692; Capt. Daniel Epes who died in 1693; Col. Thomas Wade, who died in 1696, and Capt. John Appleton who died in 1699. The Rev. Jabez Fitch succeeded the Rev. William Hubbard who died in 1704.

Col. John Wainwright died in 1708, and Major Francis Wainwright in 1711. They were succeeded by Doctor John Bridgham and Mr. Jona: than Wade. Doctor Bridgham died in 1721; Mr. Daniel Rogers the former schoolmaster, and John Denison, Esquire, were appointed February 13, 1721-2.

The first Master of this School was Ezekiel Cheever. He kept it from its institution in 1650, ten years, when he removed to Charlestown and afterwards to Boston, where he became the Master of the justly celebrated Boston Latin School. He built a barn and planted an orchard, which on his removal were purchased by the Feoffees and added to the institution. Of him and another distinguished school master it is said in the uncouth rhymes of a cotemporary:

"Tis Corlet's pains and Cheever's we must own,
That thou New England art not Sythia grown."

He was born in London, January 25, 1615; came to New England in 1637; died in Boston August 25, 1708.

In six years from the opening of the school, there were six young men from this town pursuing at the same time their studies at Harvard College, all of them undoubtedly pupils of Mr.

Cheever; a greater number than have been graduated from all the Colleges during the last 15 yrs.

The names of these young gentlemen were:—Robert Payne, son of the Founder of the school, afterwards one of the Feoffees; John Emerson, son of Thomas Emerson, who became the minister of Gloucester; Nathaniel Saltonstall, afterwards minister of Haverhill, son of Richard Saltonstall, of whom and of Ipswich it is glory enough to have it remembered that he, when one of the executive government of the Province, was the first to enter a protest against the enormities of the African Slave Trade; [see Savages Winthrop, vol ii, p. 233.4.] Ezekiel Rogers, son of the Rev. Nathaniel Rogers; Samuel Cheever, son of the teacher; Samuel Belcher, son of Jeremy Belcher, who was many years a preacher at the Isles of Shoals and afterwards at Newbury. Besides these there went to Harvard College from this school while under *Mr.* Cheever's instruction: William Whittingham, son of John Whittingham; Samuel Cobbitt, son of the Rev. Thomas Cobbitt, and Samuel Symonds son of the Dep Governor.

To be Continued.

Philip Lord, jr., Thomas Lord, Josiah Lord, Isaac Galloway, drowned crossing Plum Island River in wherry on a Clamming Voige, Sept. 12, 1785.—*T. R.*

1697, *Seventh Day, Nov. 4.* Capt. Apleton of Ipswich dies. He was an Israelite indeed, a great Ornament of that Church and Town. Died of the Jaundies. 77 years.—*Judge Sewall.*

Hon. A. D. Wait has a picture of the old Waite House, which stood in the rear of his present residence; built probably in 1685 and taken down 1845.

Ipswich Ancestry of Hawthorne.

Hawthorne's mother—Elisabeth Clark *Manning*—was of Ipswich descent. In a publication of the Essex Institute we find the record of her ancestry:

Richard *Manning* 1, baptized at Saint Patrick's Parish, Dartmoor, England, 1622; married Anstice Calley, and died in England. He left seven children.

Anstice, his widow, and her children came to New England. She settled in Ipswich, and her son Thomas 2. He was born in England, Feb. 11, 1664, admitted an Inhabitant of Ipswich, Feb. 10, 1684-5, and died *May* 14, 1737.

John 3, son of Thomas 2, born in Ipswich, *March* 16, 1703.

Richard 4, son of John 3, born *May* 29, 1755, married Miriam Lord, May 30, 1776; he removed to Salem; died while on a journey, at Newbury, April 19, 1813. His daughter, Elisabeth Clarke *Manning*, married Capt. Nathaniel Hawthorne, of Salem, and was the mother of Hawthorne. Robert, her brother, the celebrated pomologist, married Rebecca Dodge Burnham, of Ipswich, daughter of *Major* Thomas Burnham.

Rev. D. T. Kimball of Ipswich, when spending a night in Salem, at Mr. Daniel Jewett's, counted sixty Salem families which originated in Ipswich, and nearly every one had belonged to his Parish.

1804, July 31. Dinah, a black Woman, died at the poor house, aged 102. Her age could not be certainly ascertained, but all agree that it was more than an 100—and some an 105. Old age and pains in her stomach.—*Frisbie Record.*

Mr. Rogers and Mr. Norton.

From Rev'd Samuel Danforth's Records, Roxbury.—Hist.Gen. Register, January, 1880.

Anno, 1655. In the beginning of the 5th moneth, God sent an Epidemicall sicknes & faintnes: few escaped, many were very sick, severall dyed, as Elisabeth Bowles, &c , in o'r town: mr. Rogers of Ipswich, the Revd Pastor there, mr. Samuel Eaton at Newhaven and his wife [late Mrs. Haines.]

Anno 1656, 23d 5m. mr. John Norton was ordained Teacher to the church of Boston.

1663, Aprill 5. mr. John Norton, teacher to the church of Boston, rested from his labors. His death was suddaine. The night before about midnight he awakened with a pain vnder his left pap: yet he went to meeting in ye forenoon, (it being ye Lords day) and made account to preach in ye afternoon, but his wife & friends perswaded him to stay at home. After meeting freinds came in to visite him, & he walked up and downe ye room & discourfed pleasantly after his wonted manner. About shutting in, as he was walking up and down in his parlour, he went to ye fire side and leaned his head forward as if he meant to vomit. his wife & mr. Duncun stept to him to help to hold him, & he sunk downe vnder them and never spake more.

The later occupants of the old house which stood on the site of the Female Seminary—probably Dep. Gov. Symond's town house,—were Dea. Knowlton of the First Church, and Madam Burley.

Mr. Luther Lord has a picture of the First Methodist meeting house.

There was an old woman in Ipswich who came out of England blind and deaf; yet her son could make her understand anything, and know any man's name by her sense of feeling. He could write upon her hand some letters of the name, and by such motions would inform her. This the governour [Winthrop] had trial of when he was at Ipswich.—*Hubbard.*

Mr. Ephraim Fellows has one of the windows of the First Meeting house of the South Parish.

There is a rude stone in the High street Burying Yard, erected 233 years ago. The inscription is:

E. L.
Æ 48
1647.

March 14, 1782. Died Lieut. Samuel Burnham, son of Capt. Thomas Burnham: he died of Consumption brought on by the hardships of the Camp.—*Town Record.*

Mr. Clark Osgood of Cape Elizabeth, Me., has a powder horn brought from England by Christopher Osgood, who was among the early inhabitants of Ipswich. His name is inscribed on the horn: "Christopher Ossgood of Orrell, England, come to America, Feb. ye 14, 1634. The Osgood house in Ipswich, on the street leading to the depot, is now owned and occupied by the Farleys. Edmund Heard owned the house and lived in it. His second wife was Deborah Osgood of Andover. The Osgoods migrated to Andover, and the powder horn bears the names of several of the Andover family who have successively inherited it.

Ipswich Antiquarian Papers.—A. Caldwell.

Antiquarian Papers.

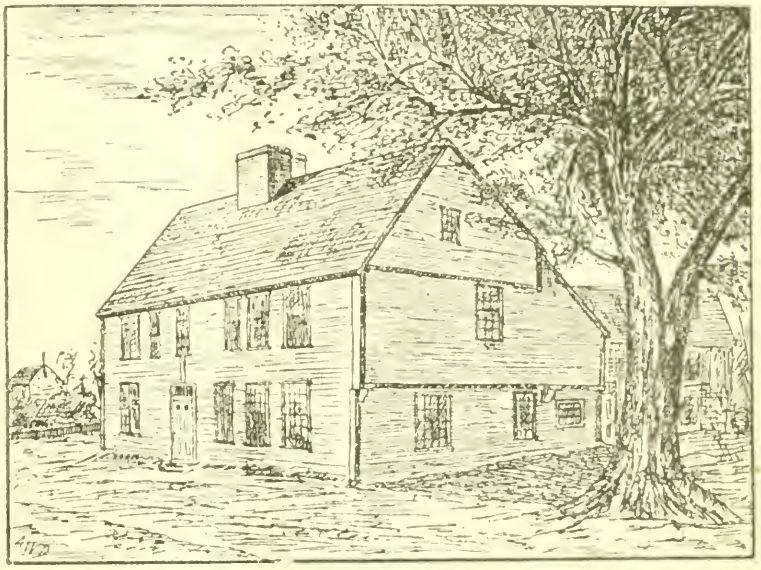
VOL. I. *IPSWICH, MASS., FEBRUARY, 1880.* NO. V.

Early Records.

Aprill 10th, 1633. It is ordered that noe pson wtsoeuer shall goe to plant or inhabitt att Aggawam, withoutt leave from the Court, except those that are already gone, vz: Mr. John Winthrop, Jun'r, Mr. Clerke, Robte Coles, Thomas Howlett, John Biggs, John Gage, Thomas Hardy, Willm Perkins, Mr. Thornedicke, Willm Srieant

JUNE 11, 1633. There is leave graunted to Tho: Sellen to plant att Aggawam.

5 AUGST, 1634. It is ordered that Aggawam shalbe called Ipswitch §



Mr. Richard Saltonstall's House, Ipswich, Mass., 1635. From a Drawing by Arthur W. Dow, 1880.

[The following Records have reference to two young men, John Shatswell and Robert Coles: one was the son of Deacon John Shatswell, who built his house on High street, on land still in possession of his descendants—the Shatswell heirs, Edward Lord, and the late homestead of the venerable Joseph Smith whose mother's maiden name was Mary Shatswell; and the other was son of Robert Coles, who built a house at the easterly end of High street:]

SEPT. 3, 1633. John Shotswell is fined xls for distempting himselfe with drinke att Aggawam. Robte Coles is fined xl, and enjoyned to stand wth a white sheeteof pap on his back, wherein a drunkard shalbe written in greate ltres, & to stand therewth soe longe as the Court thinks meete, for abuseing himselfe shamefully with drinke, & othr misdemeanr.

1633-4, Mch 4. It is ordered that Robte Coles for drunkenes by him comitted att Rocksbury shalbe disfranchised, weare aboute his necke & soe to hange vpon his outward garmt a D made of redd cloath, and sett vpon white; to contynue this for a yeare, and not to leave it of at any tyme when hee comes amongst company, vnder the penalty of xls for the fust offence, & vl the second, and after to be punished by the Court as they thinke meete; also hee is to weare the D outwards & is enjoyned to appeare att the

§At Ipsidge a plantation made upe this yeare. Mr. Ward P. Mr. Parker T.—*James Cudworth, 1634.*

nexte Genall Court & to contynue there till the Court be ended.

14th May, 1634. The sentence of Court inflicted vpon Robte Coles March 4th, 1633, for drunkenes, &c. by him comitted is nowe reversed vpon his submission & testimony being giuen of his good behavr.

Mch 4, 1634-5. It is ordered that Robte Cole shall not pay more of his ffyne of xl for drunkenes, &c., then hath bene already levyed in stronge water.

Nov. 3, 1635. There is xs damages graunted Robte Coles to be paid by Mr. Fawne, whoe summoned him to appe att this Court & psecutes not against him.

[The following is the earliest reference to a public house in Ipswich:]

3 Sept. 1635. Robte Andrewes, licensed to keepe ordinayre in the plantacon where he lyves dureing the pleasure of ye Court.

Sam'll Cole, also.

[Robert Andrews lived near the South Chh.]

Mch 9, 1636-7. For Ipswich, Mr. Daniell Denison chosen Captaine.

12 Mch, 1637-8. Every towne shall psent a man to bee alowed to sell wine & strong water made in the country, & no other strong water is to bee sould. For Ipswich, Mr. Symonds.

Mch 13, 1638-9. Ipswich shall have two barrells of gunpowder; wch shalbee sould out to those that find muskets at 2s the pound.

May 22, 1639. Mrs. Jupe being intertained by Mr. Bartholomewe freely for a year to Ipswich wthout charge, if shee have health; but if shee prove sick, the charge to be borne by the publike.

An Ancient Draft.—1717.

In 1717 a draft was made of that portion of Ipswich lying between Mineral street and the common way leading from the depot to the North Church. Hon. A. D. Waite had a copy made for him by the late Mr. Alfred Kimball.

The road from the depot to Mineral street is called "The great lane called Scots lane that leades towards the mill to the street broad vp meeting house hill." This lane is frequently alluded to in the earliest records of the town. The "common pasture" for the herds on the north side of the river, was at the northerly end of it. It took its name probably from Thomas Scott, who was in Ipswich in 1635, and was evidently an independent thinker, as he was "fyned ten shillings," for refusing to learn Mr. Norton's Catechism.

At Damon's Corner was a house in possession of one LittleEld, as it is spelled on the draft. [Littlehale.] In the old High street Burying Place is the following inscription:

Hear Lies Mr.
Isaac Litelhal
died April ye 4th
1718 in the 58 year
of his age.

The next house is "John Warner's house."

The next "Prince, his house."

The next, owned recently by Mrs. Boardman, and previously by Capt. Gardner, is called "Heard's house." We believe the late Hon. John Heard was born in this house.

The next, now owned by the Farleys, is called "Edmond Heard's house—by the bridge." And the little stream that crosses the street at that

point, is designated as: "This is a runne of water and comes quite to the Mill river."

The next house stood on the site of Manassah Brown's residence, and is called "Captain Perkin's house." Between Capt. Perkins' and the present residence of Mrs. Dr. Wildes, is written, "Capt. Bemsley Perkins' land." Capt. Perkins was one of the influential citizens, and was much lamented at his death:

Here Lyes ye
body of Capt
Bemsley Perkins
who died July ye 23
1720, in ye 45 year
of his age.

The Town Record gives his age, "47 years 3 months & 16 days old."

Mrs. Wildes' house is called, "Mr. Daniel Appleton's house."

Three houses more are given:

"Ephraim Smith his house."

"The Taverner Smith his house;" who owned much land in the rear of his dwelling.

"Potter's house," which is said to be "but little more than 4 rods from the meeting house."

On the margin is written: "Had there been but a litle more room in this side, the meeting house should have been set down." It is a pity the paper had not been longer, as we might have gained an idea of the meeting house had it been "set down."

In what we now designate as Loney's Lane,—then called "Pinder's Lane, leading to the meeting house," and leading also to Scott's Lane,—were three houses:—Symon Pinder's, Thomas Pinder,s, whose house had two points on the roof, and Graves' house.

The land on the easterly side of Mineral St., was owned by Mr. Baker, (whose large house was taken down a few years ago,) Mr. Fowler and Mr. Rogers.

On Scott's Lane, LittleEld owned the corner.

Next was *Mr.* Norton's pasture.

Next was Quilter's house and orchard and his large barn. The buildings stood several rods back from the street, and the traces of the cellar were distinctly seen a few years since.

At the corner of *M*ineral street and Scott's Lane it is written: "This was Lummus his houselot now *Mr.* Rogers his." The late *Mr.* John Stocker's homestead is a part of this land.

Mr. Hammatt's History of the Grammar School will be continued in the March number.

A circular window from the old North meeting house, (1747-1846.) is in the barn of Mrs. Perkins Lord.

1680-1, Monday, *May* 2. *Mr.* Richard Hubbard of Ipswich Farms, dyeth suddainly in the afternoon, goeing to ly on's Bed after diner was there found dead by his daughter accidentally goeing in thether.—*Judge Sewall.*

Feb. 9, 1682-3. A considerable deal of Snow being on the Ground, there fell such plenty of warm Rain as that the Waters swell so as to do much damage. Ipswich Dam and Bridge is carried away by the Flood and Ice violently coming down; so that they now go over in Boat: Horse and men.—*Judge Sewall.*

Mr. John Denison's Tombstone.

High Street Burying Yard. Copied by A. W. D.

Huic Tumulo mandatur quod erat mortale
D. Johannis Denison, Armigeri,
Tribuni Militum Vicarii,
Et de Comitatu Essexiæ Vice-comitis,
Illustrissimi Danielis Denison, Armig.
Militaris quondam Præfecti Provincialis,
Et non minus Illustris Richardi Saltonstal
Armig.
Gubernatori olim a Consiliis,
(Quorum utroque gaudebat Nova-Anglia
Patre ac Patrono semper memorando)
Pronepotis non Indigni:
Quippe qui
In Collegio Harvardino liberaliter educatus,
Judicii acumine Singulari dotatus,
Jurisprudentiam non vulgarem adeptus,
Æquanimitate haud aequiparanda praeditus,
Moribus Socialibus et Christianis Pollens,
Reipublicae Ornamento fuit
Et Fulcimento,
Dumque viveret bonis omnibus
Non immerito dilectus,
Et cum Animam efflaret, 25° Nov. 1724,
Ætat. 35°.
Non mediocriter defletus.
Famam reliquit Unguento optimo meliorem.

Translation.

Here rests the mortal part of Lieutenant Col. Mr. John Denison, Esquire, Sheriff of Essex County; great-grandson of the most illustrious Daniel Denison, Esq., late Major General in the Province; and also of the not less illustrious Richard Saltonstall, Esq., formerly one of the Governor's Council, (in each of whom, as in a father and champion ever to be remembered, New England used to delight.) a descendant not unworthy of his ancestry; having been liberally educated in Harvard College, endowed with extraordinary acuteness of judgment, remarkably skilled in jurisprudence, gifted with unequalled steadiness of mind, mighty by his social and christian character, an ornament and pillar to the state; while he lived, deservedly beloved by all good men, and at his death, Nov. 25th. 1724, in the 35th year of his age, lamented in no common degree. He left a memory more precious than the most fragrant ointment.

Maj. Gen. Daniel Denison's Seal.—July 18, 1673.

The Will of Major General Daniel Denison is signed and sealed thus: *manu propria scripsi,*

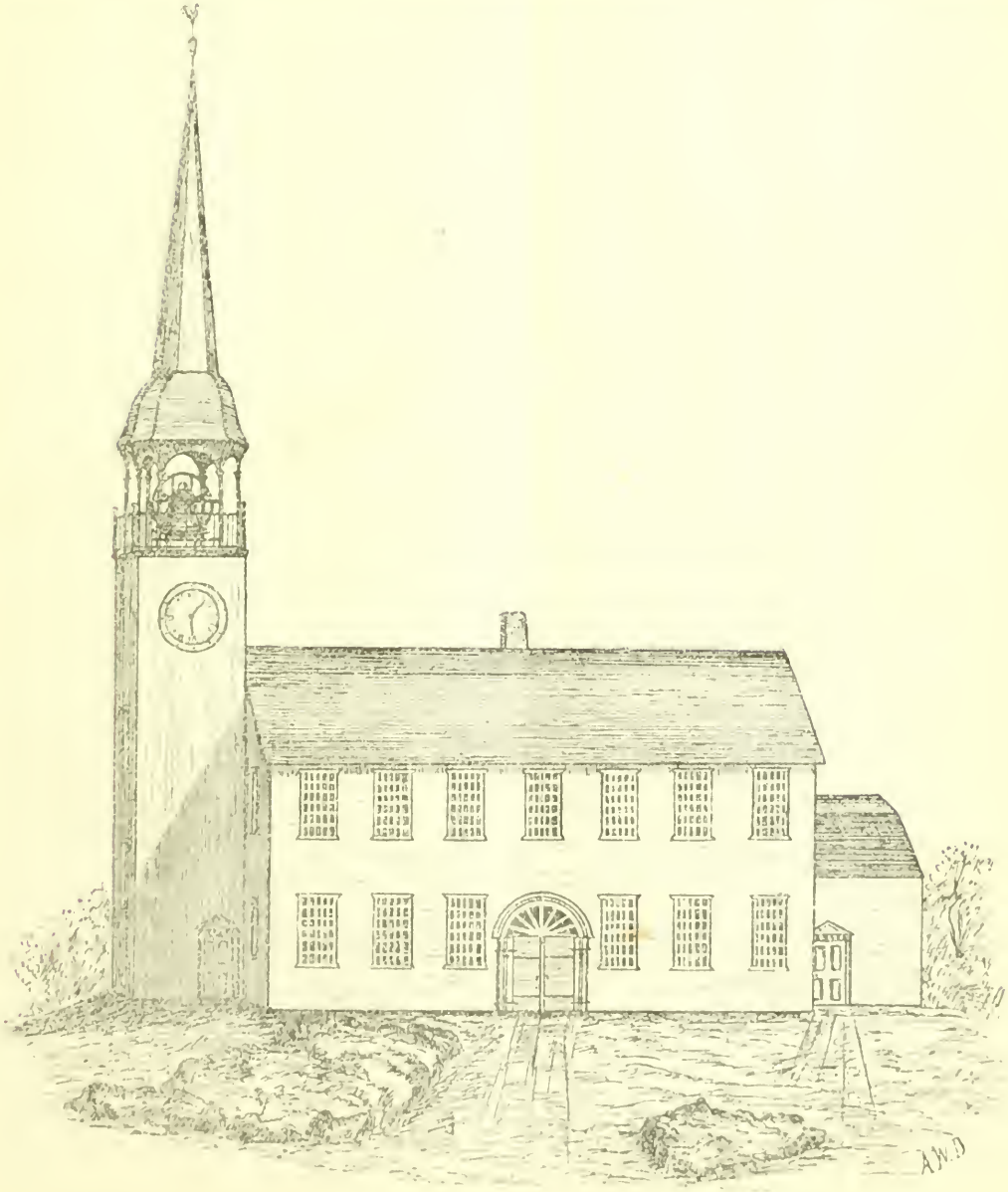
Daniel Denison.

Received. Lithographs of the Old House recently taken down on High street. Drawn and Lithographed by Arthur W. Dow. Can any one give us any part of the history of this ancient and now demolished building? Mr. Dow's pictures will be of added value and interest as the years increase, and one by one these ancient dwellings disappear. Let his antiquarian efforts be encouraged.

Paine Family Records: No. 6, Feb. 1880. Edited by H. D. Paine, M. D., 26 West 30th street, New York.

ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS,
Published Monthly.—25 cents a year.
Ipswich, Mass.

Antiquarian Papers.



The North Meeting House, Ipswich, Mass., 1749—1846.

Mr. Cobbett's Funeral.

At a meeting of Select men the 6th or novbr, 1685, Agreed with respect to mr Cobbitts funerall,—

That Deakon Goodhue provide one barrell of wine and half a hundred weight of suger, an that he Send to mr. Cobits house next second day of the week in the morning. For which he is to have in pay not money four shilling by the gallon and sixpence by the pound for the suger.

That mr. Rust provide if he can against the funerall Gloves suteable for men and Women to the value of five or six pounds not money pay, and some spice & ginger fer the Syder.

that a man be sent to Lyn to acquaint frinds with ye Solemn providence here.

That some be taken care with that the Corps be wrapt up in the Coffin in Tarr with canvirs.

That some persons be appoynted to look to the burning of the wine and heating of the Syder against the time appoynted for ye Funerall, next monday at one of the Clock & such as will be Carefull In the distribution.

The Select men desire Ensigne Stacy to se therebe effectnall care taken with Respect to the above named perticulers.

Care having been taken about the above named Occasions, and an accou't taken of the Charge and Cost expended:

Imprimis, To Deakon Goodhue for wine, 32 gall at 4 s	6	08	00
It. for 62p suger, of sd Goodhue at 6p p	1	11	00
It. Gloves of sd Goodhue	1	10	00
It. To Mr. Wainwright for 8 doz gloves	3	14	00
It. To Mr. Nath'l Rust money layd out for funerall	2	04	00
It. forsaid Rust Going to Salem Charge		4	00
It. To Mrs. Towsey for suger	00	10	00
It. To John Annable for wood for fire		4	00
It. To Edward Dear for Syder	00	11	00
It. To Ensyne Symon Stacy	00	02	00
It. To Nathaniel Lord for making the Coffin	00	08	00
It. To Mr Willson Digging the Grave	00	02	06
It. To John Spark for wheat as money	00	03	06
It. To Abraham Perkins going to Nubary to Inform John Cobbit of his fathers Death		03	00
It. To Bonus Norton Going to lyn to Inform frinds there	00	04	00
Suma Totalis	17	19	00

The above placed 2 4 0 in money as to mr. Rusts disbursments is allreddy paid to him in money by the Constables p order of the select men.

Therefore not to be deducted out of that Assessed on mr. Cobbitts accou't.

rest to be paid by the Constables 15 15 00

In the February *Antiquarian*, an extract from Judge Sewall's Diary states that the Ipswich Dam and Bridge were swept away, Feb. 9, 1682-3. In the Town Records we find the following concerning the same event:

To Severall psons that endeavored to save the old bridg, vizt. to Eph: Fellows, phillep Fowler, Andrew Burdley, Nat Roper, Thomas Knowlton, Junr. Wm: Baker, Joseph Burnham, Mesheck Farley & Samuel Graves, Junr. Each 1*s*.

To Lieut. Burnam about the fitting for drawing the people over, 5*s*.

Abra: Tilton allowed by the Towne with respect to his building the bridg, £8.

The first framed house, in Ipswich, was erected by Thomas Hardie, one of the twelve who came with John Winthrop, jr. It was near the shipyard of Mr. Edward Choate; the trace of the cellar was discernable within recollection of people now living; and the old well is yet used.—*Geo. W. Caldwell.*

CONTINUED FROM JANUARY NUMBER.

Address,

Delivered on the Two Hundredth Anniversary of the Foundation of the Grammar School in Ipswich. Instituted Jan. 11-21, 1650-51.

BY ABRAHAM HAMMATT.

[*Printed from the MS in Public Library.*]

The successor of Mr. Cheever was Mr. Thomas Andrews, who kept the school from August 1, 1660, twenty-three years, during which time there went from Ipswich to Harvard College,—Samuel Bishop, probably son of Thomas Bishop; Samuel Epes and Daniel, sons of Daniel Epes, one of the Feoffees; John Norton, son of William brother of the Rev. John Norton; John Rogers, son of the President John Rogers, for many years the minister of this town and one of the Feoffees of this institution; John Denison, son of John and grandson of General Daniel Denison, who was elected pastor of the Ipswich church, April 5, 1686, but was not ordained. He died in he 24th year of his age, Sept. 14, 1689; Francis Wainwright, who became one of the Feoffees; and Daniel Rogers, son of President Rogers, who was for many years Master of the School.

Mr. Andrews died July 10, 1683 and left a considerable personal property to his relatives. He seems to have left no children, and was probably never married.

On the decease of Mr. Andrews, Mr. Noadiah Russell of Cambridge was appointed Master, Oct. 31, 1683. He was graduated at H. C. in 1681, and kept the school until Feb. 23, 1686-7, when he resigned, having a call to go "to Charlestown and south."

The next master was Mr. Daniel Rogers. He was graduated at H. C. 1686, and probably took charge of the school in 1687. I find on the records no indication of the time when he first took upon himself the charge, or when he relinquished it; but there being no mention of any other master from 1687 to 1715, he probably filled the office during that period.

It appears from a record partly obliterated that a new school house had been built at the expense of the town about the year 1704. The legible part of the record is in these words: "At a meeting of ye Feoffees, in ye new school house, ——— Mr. Robert Payne in behalf of ye Rest, having rece'd —— schoolhouse from the Comittee of the Town did in ye Name of the Rest deliver ye same to Mr. Daniel Rogers the School master, desiring him to remove thither as soon as he could with convenience —— " The date of this record is obliterated, but as at the same meeting the Rev. Mr. Fitch was appointed to fill the the vacancy occasioned by the death of the Rev. Mr. Hubbard, who died Sept. 14, 1704, it was probably not long after that time.

Major Francis Wainwright in his will dated August 2, 1711, bequeaths a legacy to his "good friend Daniel Rogers, schoolmaster."

Fifteen young men from this town, most of whom were probably his pupils entered Harvard College while this school was under his instruction. They were John Wade, son of Col. Thomas Wade, who became the minister of Berwick in the province of Maine; Francis Goodhue, son of Dea. William Goodhue, who was the minister of Jamaica on Long Island, and died at Rehoboth, when on his way to visit his native town, Sept. 15, 1707; Jeremiah Wise and Henry Wise, sons

of the Rev. John Wise minister of Chebacco parish. Henry was many years master of this school and afterwards became a merchant; John Perkins, son of Abraham Perkins, who first settled as a physician in Ipswich, but afterwards removed to Boston; William Burnham, a minister; Benjamin Choate, son of John Choate, who became the minister of Kingston, New Hampshire; Francis Wainwright and John Wainwright, the wealthiest and most distinguished merchant of this town; John Denison, son of the Rev. John Denison, who filled several important offices, and attained high distinction. In the old burying place there is a tomb stone having a coat of arms sculptured, with a long inscription in Latin, nearly obliterated, which was erected to the memory of this gentleman; Nathaniel Appleton, son of Col. John Appleton, who became the distinguished minister of Cambridge; Francis Cogswell, son of Jonathan Cogswell, who transacted business and acquired wealth as a merchant in this town.

Mr. Rogers is by Felt, Farmer, and others said to have been a physician, but I know not on what authority. [Winthrop MS account of H. C. graduates, calls him physician.] I find nowhere applied to him the title usually given to gentlemen of the medical profession, In the assignment of pews and seats in the meeting house then recently built in 1700, places are appointed to Doctor Bridgham, Doctor Deane, Doctor Perkins, and to "Mr. Daniel Rogers." Had Mr. Rogers been a physician he undoubtedly would have received the same title as his brethren of the profession. We have seen that his friend Major Wainwright in 1711 gives him the title of schoolmaster. The mistake probably arose from tradition, confounding him as is not unusual with another: his nephew, Samuel Rogers, was a physician. His death was remarkable. Returning from Portsmouth on horseback the first day of December, 1722, in a violent snow storm, crossing Hampton marshes he lost his way and perished from cold. On his grave stone in the old burying place may be read these lines which appear to refer to the manner of his death:

Turbidus ad Lætos Solari Lumine Portus
Sollicitos Nautus per mare fert Aquilo;
Me Borealis Agens Nitidum super Ætheris Axem
Justitiæ Solis Luce beavit Hyems.

The sentiment is this: "The angry north wind drives the anxious mariner by the light of the sun through the troubled sea, to his wished for port; so the furious wintry tempest, carries me by the light of the sun of righteousness, to the blessed regions beyond the stars."

Mr. Rogers was, without doubt, an estimable man. He sustained a high rank in society when the word had an intelligible meaning. Besides being Master of this school he held the offices of Town Clerk and Register of Probate many years; but regard for the truth of history obliges me to add, he is entitled to the unenviable distinction of being the worst scribe that ever had custody of our Records.

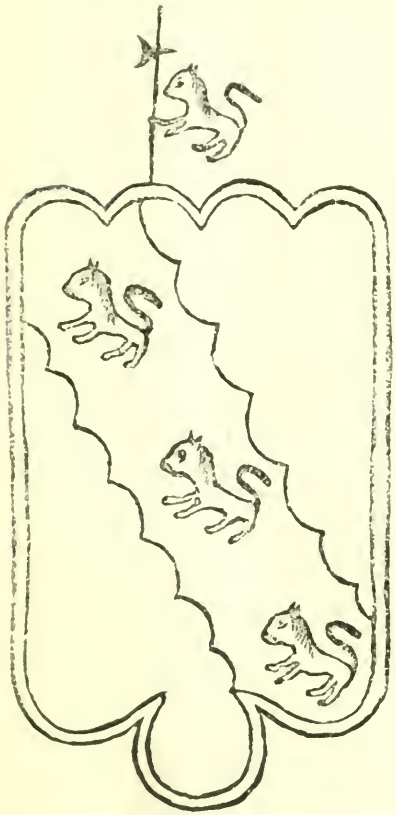
To be Continued.

The Heliotype on the first page was made from a copy, by Arthur W. Dow, of Mr. Francis S. Coburn's picture of the old North Church.

The earliest known owner of the land on which the old Grammar School house stands (now Mr. Tilton's,) was Samuel Heifer.

Emerson.

High Street Burying Yard, Ipswich, Mass. Copied by Arthur W. Dow.

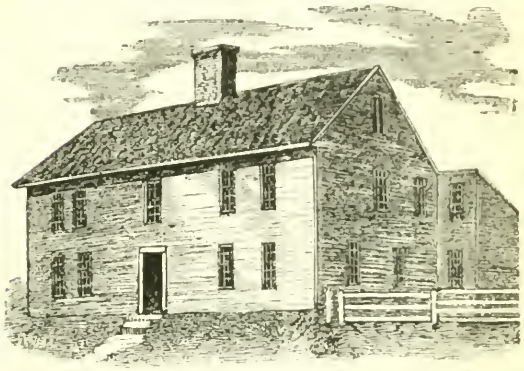


Here Lyes ye Body of Mr. Nathan'l Emerson who Died Decemr ye 29, 1712, aged 83.

A recent number of *Scribner* states that the earliest ancestors of Ralph Waldo Emerson, in New England, settled in Ipswich.

Thomas Emerson was in Ipswich in 1638. His Son, the Rev. Joseph Emerson, H. C. 1656, became the Minister of Concord; where he married Elisabeth Bulkeley, in 1665. Edward Emerson, son of Rev. Joseph and Elisabeth (Bulkeley) Emerson, married Rebecca Waldo, daughter of Cornelius Waldo.

Cornelius Waldo bought a house in Ipswich, in 1652, of Richard Betts, which he afterwards sold to John Caldwell.



Waldo House, 1652.

He removed to Chelmsford. His wife was Hannah Cogswell, daughter of the rich John Cogswell, who built a house near the Meeting House green, and then removed to Chebacco.

Nathaniel Emerson, [see inscription,] was a son of the first Thomas, of Ipswich. The carving of his grave stone is as quaint and elaborate as any in the old Yard. Mr. Dow has given a very exact copy of the Arms inscribed upon it.

The early Emersons had large shares in Plum Island; and one locality is known to this day as "Emerson's Rocks."

1783, March. Died Capt. Moses Harris, aboard a prison ship at New York.

Boys and Girls at Meeting.—1700.

Dec. 26, 1700. To prevent the Youth from prophaning ye Sabbath & their misordering themselves in times of Gods Worshipp—It is Ordered They shall sitt together in ye two backside Seats of each front Gallery, which are ye Seats appointed for them—and that ye Tything men & others Desired with them Shall take Turn by two in a Day, to Sit with them to Inspect them, and such as will not be reclaimed by sd persons Discountenanceing of their Ill manners shall be complanied of to the Justices and proceeded with by them as the Law Directs unless said Justices shall Instead of fineing of them — Imprison such incorrigible persons or give them Corporall punishment.

It is Ordered that ye young men that are not placed in particular seats shall sitt in ye hindermost fifth seat on ye no-west men's Gallery next to John Pottars & on the so-east men's Gallery next Mr Appletons side of meeting house, and shall be liable to pay as a fine five shillings If they occupy the other seats yt persons are placed in to be recovered as aforesd for ye use aforesaid.

It is ordered yt ye maides and Girls yt are not pticularly Seated Shall sitt in ye two hindermost fifth seats on ye no west Womens Gallery next Jno Pottars & on ye so east Womens Gallery, next Mr Appletons—and if they shall occupy any other place or places in those seats yt are plact such shall pay as a fine ye sum of five shillings for each Default to be recovered of them or their parents or Masters as afore'd for ye ace aforesaid.

It is ordered yt such maids & Girls as ye sd seats will not containe yt are other where provided for shall sett in Alleys below stairrs—except in ye Alley in ye Middle of ye Meeting ing house and before ye mens fust seate, which alley is not allowed to be lumbred with Chairs & stools.

The tithing men & Constables are Reminde & Desired to take notice of & Informe agst suc persons as shall prophane ye Sabbath betwix meetings: Who Continue about or in ye meetin house at noone times: yt they be proceeded wit as the Law Directs & requires and to Inspec such Youth as run in & Out in ye time of God Worship, and Complaine to their parents & Ma ters unless such will be reclaimed by private I timations given them.

The Committee Desir yt all Heads of famili would Informe & Warne their children & Se vants not disturb ymselves and the Congregatio by making more Noise yn Neede in Goeing up Downe Stairrs in ye time of ye Worshipp of Go Which Ill practice is very prejudiciall to ye A ditory as well as Disturbant to serions Well min ed persons.

John Appleton,
John Wainwright,
Nehem'h Jewett,
Nath'll Knowlton,
Sam'll Hart,
Philemon Dean,
Daniell Rogers,
Committe for Ipswic

Doct. Willm Backenbury was Drowned Cros ing ye River above ye mill Dam, January 11t A. D: 1742.—*T. R.*

William Holland who was Wounded at Ca breton and brot Home Died here June 4th. D. 1745.—*T. R.*

March 7, 1726. The old Bell belonging the town wh: was formerly used by the School granted to the Hamblett Parish.—*T. R.*

IPSWICH ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS:
Published Monthly, Price 25 cents a yea
Augustine Caldwell,
Arthur W. Dow.

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. I. IPSWICH, MASS., APRIL, 1880. NO. VII.

Abraham Hammatt. 1854.

In the Ipswich, (Mass.,) Public Library are valuable historical manuscripts known as the *Hammatt Papers*. They contain sketches of the early men of the town, (1633–1700,) inscriptions from grave stones, &c.

Augustine Caldwell has undertaken the publication of the Papers in numbers. They will be issued quarterly, and oftener if possible. There will be from six to ten issues. Each number will contain not less than fifty pages.

The First Part, now ready for distribution, contains a photo-electrotype of Mr. Hammatt.

Arthur W. Dow will illustrate forthcoming pages with historic houses, seals found upon wills, ancient gravestones, &c.

A small edition will be issued—sold only by subscription. The books will be 20 cents each, payable when taken.

People residing out of Ipswich can subscribe by addressing — Augustine Caldwell, Box 159, Ipswich, Mass.

Rev. William Hubbard.

This is to Signifie that I William Hubbard of Ipswich. (Par:) have reed of ye seuorall Inhabitants of Ipswich Rateable to my Self, vidt., the full Sum of ninety pounds, one third of it money, and the remainder in Merchtble pay, it being in full of my Stipend for ye year, 1695, as witness my hand. Dated: November ye 4th, anno: 1696.

WILLIAM HUBBARD.

1703, May 6. That whereas the Ryrd Mr. Hubbard hath Laid down ye work of the ministry. The Select men shall Levy upon ye Inhabitants of ye Town the sum of Sixty pounds and Committ it to the Town Threasurer for the Supply of Mr. Hubbard's Wants for this psent year, beginning at ye first of March last past. Whereof six pounds shall be in money & the other prt be Graine, Ind Corn, Barly and Barly malt. Three Shillings p bushll each & Wheat at five Shilling p bushll.

July 15, 1703. That Deacon Knowlton be Impowered to take Care and provide house Room for the Revd Mr. Hubbard If he should be necessity to Remove from ye place where he now Dwells.

Judge Sewall in Ipswich.

Friday, Nov'r 28, 1684. About a fortnight agoe one at Sparks, the Ordinary* at Ipswich near the Meeting house, falls down stairs, or the like, and dies.

May 21, 1700. Ride to Ipswich: Sheriff, Mr. Harris, and Major Epes meet us at Rowley.—Give no action to the Jury till after diner. Lodge at Mr. Rodgers's where am very kindly entertained.

May 23. Mr. Rogers preaches very well of the Divine Efficiency in Mans Conversion, from Philip. 2: 13. Invite the Ministers to diner. There are Mr. Hubbard, Rogers, Mr. Gerrish, Mr. Payson, Mr. Capen, Mr. Green, Mr. Rolf; last did not dine.

1700-1, Jany 14. [On his way to Newbury to his mother's funeral.] Sam and I kept on in Ipswich Rode. John went to accompany Bro'r from Salem. About Mr. Hubbard's in Ipswich farms, they overtook us. Sam and I lodg'd at Crompton's in Ipswich.

Jan'y 16. Set out ab't 11 for Ipswich. Got time enough to hear Mr. Rogers preach the Lecture from Luke 1, 76, about ministerial preparation for Christ. Sung the nine fust verses of the 132 Psalm. Mr. Rogers prai'd for the prisoner of death, the Newbury woman, who was there in her chains. This is the last Sermon preached in the old meeting house. Eat Roost Fowl at Crompton's.

Lord's Day, Jan'y 29th, 1700-1. Ipswich people Meet the first time in their New Meeting House, as Deacon Knowlton informs me at Cousin Savages Meeting, Jan'y 22th.

July 15th, 1701. To Ipswich; Try Esther Rogers. Jury next morn ask'd advice, then after brought her in Guilty of murdering her daughter. July 17, Mr. Cooke pronounc'd the sentence. She hardly said a word. I told her God had put two Children to her to nurse: Her mother did not serve her so. Esther was a great Saviour; she, a great destroyer. Said did not do this to insult over her, but to make her sensible.

* Spark's Tavern was probably the well-known house, of great historic interest, the residence of the late Mary Baker. In 1671, it was occupied by John Spark; 1693, by John Rogers, "sign of the Black Horse;" 1700, by Crompton; 1711, by Thomas Smith, a native of Boxford; in Revolutionary days it was "Treadwell's Tavern."

Continued from March Number.

Address,

Delivered on the Two Hundredth Anniversary of the Foundation of the Grammar School in Ipswich. Instituted Jan. 11-21, 1650-51.

BY ABRAHAM HAMMATT.

Ebenezer Gay who was graduated at Harvard College in 1714, kept the School one year. He is well remembered by many of the more aged people of the Old Colony, as the celebrated Doctor Gay, minister of Hingham, where his useful life was protracted until he attained the age of nearly an hundred years.

Thomas Norton kept the school in 1716. He was a deacon of the church and died July 13, 1742, in the 71st year of his age. He was the father of Thomas Norton, junior, who was graduated at Harvard College in 1725, and was teacher of this school ten years, 1729-39, while the school was under the direction of the selectmen.

Benjamin Crocker begun his work as teacher

of the school June 4, 1717, which he kept until November, 1719. Long afterwards, in 1746-7, and again in 1759-60 he kept the school four years. He was appointed a Feoffee in 1749, which office he held until his removal from Ipswich in 1761. He was father of Deacon John Crocker who is remembered by the elderly portion of the present generation. Besides school keeping he preached occasionally. He received of the Town Treasurer April 17, 1726, "one pound for preaching one sabb: day." He was graduated at Harvard College in 1713.

Thus this school continued to flourish and to receive the support of the principal inhabitants until near the close of the first century of our town's history. The fathers had passed away and also the sons who had enjoyed the benefits of their example and instruction. A generation succeeded less deeply impressed with the importance of their duties to posterity, and the dark age of New England succeeded. This school felt its effect. For twenty-seven years there is no recorded act of the Feoffees.

(To be Continued.)

Randolph W. Farley of Nashua, N. H., is tracing the Farley History, from the time of the Ipswich Emigrant — Michael Farley, 1676—to present date.

March, 1727. Rev. Nath'l Rogers asks for a grant 12 or 14 ft to the front of land he lately purchased for a houselot of widdow Deer for the accommodable Scituation of his House. [The house built by Rev. Nath'l Rogers was the residence of the late Nath'l Lord, Esq.]

[1775.] A List of the fire arms that where Borrowed for the use of those Soldiers in Capt. Abraham Dodges Company.

Of whom Borrowed.	*To whom Delivered.*
Unice Marshall	George Peirce
Isaac Story	Abraham Jones
Nathaniel Wells	Joseph Burnham
Eliezer Craft	Aaron Craft
Francis Cogswell	Silvanus Colby
Capt. Moses Harris	Samuel Beel
Jona: Pinder	John Porter
John Gibson	David Ross
John Caldwell, 4th	Stephen Colman
Joseph Kimball	Benja Sweat
Bemsly Perkins	William Mansfield
Wd. Frank Pulcipher	Peter Pemerton
Francis Merrifield	Nathaniel Lakeman
Joseph Williams	Joseph Wise, of Capt. Wade Co.
Capt. John Farley	Joseph Emmons of Capt Parker Com.

March 10, 1701-2. That ye select men shall make sale of the rocks abt ye Old meeting house, & ye mony to be added to yt formerly given towards purchasing of a Clock, and what is wanting the Town will make up and the Town Treasr is Desired to take Care to procure sd Cloc'k as soon & as cheap as may be.

July 9, 1702. That there shall be a Diall to ye Clock yt is now building.

Arthur W. Dow has the following "Call," which is (almost) a relic:

Ipswich, June 14, 1834. Gentlemen who may be disposed to unite in a religious observance of the two hundredth anniversary of the incorporation of Ipswich, (in August next) are requested to meet at the court house on Monday next, 6 o'clock p. m. to act on the subject.

Ephraim Kendall, Wm. Foster Wade, Nath'l Lord, jr., George W. Heard, David Giddings.

From Stone Bridge to Foot Bridge.

River Side, 1719–28.

In 1726, the house now owned and occupied by Mrs. Henry Potter, is mentioned in the Town Records as the "house of Nathaniel Fuller, recently deceased."

The house next south of Mr. Samuel N. Baker's store, known as the Old Souther House. owned by Mr. Theodore F. Cogswell, was built by Isaac Fitts The land was granted said Fitts, May 5, 1726.

In 1730 we find Isaac Knowlton in possession of a house built by his father, John Knowlton deceased, on the site of Mr. Josiah Lord's present residence,—next south of the Fitts House.

May 9, 1728. "Joseph Manning, desirous of settling in this his native town, as yet has no place whereon to build a dwelling House for Himself and ffamily, * * prays that he may be favored with a Grant of Eighty, Ninety or more ffeet, to extend up the River from the Corner of Mr. Isaac Fitts dwelling to the Corner of Abbe the Smith's shop." The house built by Manning was owned by the Cogswells, and was the early home of Joseph Green Cogswell, (born 1786,) Librarian of the Astor Library. It is now owned by Josiah Stackpole.

March 4, 1728, William Jones, Mr. John Choate and Serj't Thomas Perrin, each petition for the grant "of the remaining part of the River's Bank next Joseph Abbee's Grant down the River to place reserved for a highway." "The Land was given and Granted to William Jones his Heirs and assigns." This house, still known as the Jones house, was built in 1728.

The residence of Wesley K. Bell, Esq., was built by Joseph Abbe, 1722.

The land next south of Mr. Bell's, on which the Factory tenement house now stands, was owned by Asa Baker, father of the late Capt. S. N. Baker, who built the house recently removed to make room for the present tenement house.

In 1719, Widow Deane had a dwelling where the Boarding House and the old Lace Factory now stand. Widow Deane afterward married a Farley, and continued living in this house.

Mention is made in the Records of "Thomas Lord's Shop;" perhaps it stood where Mr. Baker's store now is.

Where did Col. Thomas Berry live?

WICKED TONGUED WOMAN. 1681.

1681, March. Elisabeth, wife of Luke Perkins, presented for many very approbrious & scandalous words of a high nature agst Mr. Cobbit, and her husband's natural parents and others of his relations; that a due testimony may be bourn agst such a virulent, reproachful & wicked tongued woman, this court doth sen'ence the sd Elisabeth to be severely whipped on the naked body, and to stand or set on the next lecture day in some open place in the publick meeting house, at Ipswich, with a paper pinned on her head, written in capital letters—for reproaching ministers, parents and relations.

1698, Sept. Wood felled on Jeffries Neck granted to Coll. John and Francis Wainwright.

Sept 3, 1639. John Wedgwood for being in the Company of drunkards is to bee set in the Stocks at Ipswich.

1711-12, May 22, Ipswich. Being rainy till about 11, I resolv'd to stay Lecture; and visited the languishing Widow Appleton, who was very glad to see me, as she was bolster'd up in Bed.—After Lecture went to Salem.—Sewall.

Ipswich Antiquarian Papers.—25 cents a year.

AUGUSTINE CALDWELL,
ARTHUR W. DOW.

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. I. IPSWICH, MASS., MAY, 1880. NO. VIII.

An Old Sword.

J. WALTER FEWKES.

A few years ago the late Mr. Sanford Peatfield of Ipswich, gave me a Sword which he had dug up on his estate. This sword bears every evidence of great age. The blade has on one side, near the hilt, this inscription:

* * 1 * 1 * 1 * 1 * *
A N *

On the other side of the blade, clearly cut, appears the accompanying date:

0
* * 1 * 4 * 1 * 4 * *

The length of hilt and blade together is two feet ten inches. The single edged blade is of excellent steel, slightly curved, and with a blood canal on either side. The point is very much corroded, and the cutting edge considerably hacked. The hilt is of brass with a protection for the hand; has a wooden handle held in place by brass ferules.

The sword was found by Mr. Peatfield, as he told me, "under the roots of a large tree." To his knowledge the soil had never been disturbed to the depth at which the implement was found. The sword is now in my possession.

CAMBRIDGE, April 27, 1880.

Nov. 27, 1833., died Miss Hannah Grant, æ 75. It is believed that no one living ever heard her utter an indiscreet word.—*Rev. D. T. Kimball.*

Old Houses.

Arthur W. Dow has made drawings of the following houses,—several of great historic interest to Ipswich people of antiquarian taste: copies may be had at reasonable rates by application to him. Those marked (‡) are made from drawings by Mr George W. Caldwell.

First Meeting House of the South Parish, 1747—1837. Parsonage of Rev. Mr. Walley and Dr. Dana. The old North Meeting House, 1749–1846. First Methodist Meeting House, 1824. Episcopal Church. The last Court House. ‡Old Middle School House.

East St. Col. Francis Wainwright's, remembered by elderly people as the "old brick 'us." Rev. Thomas Cobbett, Boardman, ‡Hodgkins, ‡John Harris, ‡Francis Caldwell, ‡Moses Treadwell, ‡Stone, ‡Capt. Parker, of Revolutionary memory.

The old house on High street, recently taken down, built and occupied by William and Lydia (Lull) Caldwell.

Mr Saltonstall; Howard House on Turkey Shore, owned and occupied for many years by the late Capt. Ebenezer Caldwell; ‡Newmarch, Neck Lane; ‡Galloway, Water street; Dodge Mansion; Treadwell, where Library now is; Waite, where Theo. F. Cogswell's now is; Wise and Wallis, (Dr. Samuel Wallis:) ‡Moses Caldwell, Spring street.

At New Boston, Daniel Lummus, 1771: Philip Lord; Benjamin Cross.

The Light House.

At Hamilton—John Annable.

Mr. Dow's address: P. O. Box 157. Ipswich.

"Tragick Scene." 1722.

A Brief Narrative or Poem Giving an Account of the Hostile Actions of some Pagan Indians towards Lieutenant Jacob Tilton, and his brother Daniel Tilton, both of the town of Ipswich, as they were on board of a small vessel at the Eastward; which happened in the summertime in the year 1722. With an Account of Valiant Exploits of the said Tiltons and their victori- Conquest over their insulting enemies.

Down at an eastward harbour call'd Fox Bay,
They in a Schooner at an anchor lay.
It was upon the fourteenth day of June,
Six stout great Indians in the afternoon
In two Canoes on board said Schooner came,
With painted Faces in a churlish frame;
One of them call'd *Penobscot* Governor,
The other Captain *Sam*, a surly cur,
The other four great Indians strong and stout
Which for their ill design they had picked out.
Said Governor and Sam with one more went
Down the forecastle bold and insolent;
Unto Lieutenant Tilton they apply'd
Themselves, and down they sat one at each side;
The other plac'd himself behind his back,
Waiting the other's motion when to act.

INDIAN.

What's matter Governor my men detain
And no send hostage home to me again?
What's matter he no good, but all one Devil?
What! no love Indian! Governor no civil.
Penobscot Indian Governor great Man.
All one Governor Shute,—says Captain Sam.

TILTON.

Great while since we from Boston hither came,
We poor fishermen are not to blame.

INDIAN.

Your Boston Governor no good me see;
Our Governor much better man than he.

These Cannibals thus in their Indian pride
The best of Governor's scorn and deride.
But they at length to hasten their design,
From underneath their Blanket pull'd a line
With which his Arms they would have compass'd round,
But he so strong and nimble was not bound
Till he got out the Cuddy door at last,
Before they had obtained to bind him fast.
These Cannibals being both strong and bold
And upon him kept fast their Indian hold:
They got him down with their much struggling,
And bound his arms behind him with their string.
The other three which kept above the deck,
Also had their design brought to effect.
Looking about him presently he found
They had his brother *Daniel* also bound;
For they with him had acted even so,
One at each side and one behind did go,
And down they sat, he not aware of harm,
The rogue behind him fasten'd on each arm,
And twitch'd them back; the other two with line
Him pinioned: so thus they were confined.
They ty'd said Daniel's legs he could not stand,
Nor help himself neither with foot nor hand.
They struck them many blows on face and head,
And their long Indian knives they flourished:
Triumphing over them and saying, Why!
You so stout man that you no Quarter cry?

TILTON.

What Indian mean to act so in this thing,
Now Peace between the English and French King.

INDIAN.

Hah! no: me war, your Governor no good,
He no love Indians me understood.

TILTON.

What ails you now, you sturdy Captain Sam,
Do Indian now intend to kill and cram?

INDIAN.

We Governor Shute's men kill and take,
Penobscot (All one) Boston Prison make.

You English men our Indian land enjoy
They no surrender, then we them destroy.
Indian bimeby take Captain Westbrook's fort,
Some kill, some captive take; that matchet sport.

On board them a young lad, and not confin'd
They made him hoist the anchor to their mind.
Then admiral of this same harbor rid,
In mighty triumph none could them forbid.
So two of these black rogues in their canoes,
On Shore they go to carry back the news:
So was but four of them on board remain'd
Of whom this favour Daniel then obtained
For to unty his legs and ease his hand,
That he might have them something at command.
After which thing he presently contrives
What method then to take to save their lives,
While they were plundering so busily.
He saw a splitting knife that was near by,
To which he goes and turns his back about,
Eyeing them well, lest they should find him out;
And so he works said knife into his hand,
With which he cuts his line, but still doth stand.
Although two of said Indians him Eye'd
They did not know but he remain'd fast ty'd.
Two of said Indians were plundering,
Down the forecastle while he did this thing.
The other two so watchful and so shy,
And on him kept a constant Indian eye,
That he stands still waiting till he could find
A time when they did him not so much mind:
But when for plunder they to searching goes
Then his contrivance presently he shows:
He to his Brother *Jacob* runs with speed,
And cuts his line: now both of them are freed.
The Indians now alarmed hereby,
In Indian language made a hideous cry,
Crying *Chau hau, chau hau*, for they espy'd
That both these Englishmen were got unty'd;
Like roaring Lyons with an ax and knives
Made violent assaults to take their lives;
But God who had determined to save,
Undaunted courage unto them he gave:
That they with such a manly confidence,
Altho unarmed, stood in their own defense;
And tho they had from these blood thirsty hounds
Received many dismal stabs and wounds,
While in their skirmish blood was up and hot,
No more than Flea bites them they minded not.
Said Daniel still retain'd his splitting knife,
Who nimbly ply'd the same and fit for life;
With one hand fended off the Indian blows,
And with the other cross the face and nose
Of Captain Sam, until his pagan head
Was chop'd and gash'd, and so much mangled;
Bits of his Indian scalp hung down in strings,
And blood run pouring thence as out of Springs.
Jacob said Governor so managed,
He was so maul'd and beat, that he so bled
His Indian head and face with blood was dy'd,
(See what comes of his swelling Indian pride,)
Of him he catch'd fast hold and up him brings
Unto the vessel side and overboard him flings.
Then Daniel presently took Captain Sam,
And brought his Hand about his Indian ham,
And to the vessel side he nimbly goes,
And his black carcass in the water throws.
Now by this time behold Jacob his brother,
Of these black rogues had catch'd up another,
And overboard his Indian carcass sent,
To scramble in the water as he went.
Then the said Daniel run the fourth to catch,
At which the rogue a nimble jump did fetch,
And over board he goes and swims to shore;
This only rogue escaped out of four.
One of the other three he swimmed part way,
At length sinks down and there was forced to stay
Two of the other rogues with much ado,
Got out of water into a canoe,
Which to the Vessel side was fastened,
Themselves awhile in it they sheltered.
Said Indians on board had left a gun,
Unto the same said Jacob Tilton run,
Catching it up to shoot them it mist fire,
Which disappointed him of his desire.

He catching up a stout great setting Pole,
With all his might he struck them on the Jole,
Giving them many blows upon the head,
Over they turns, and sunk like any lead.
We think our Country now at Peace might rest,
If all our Indian foes were thus suppresst.
Let God the glory of such conquest have,
Who can by few as well as many save.
Then having thus despatched this Indian crew,
Then presently consulted what to do:
Three more Canoes laden to the brim
With Indians as deep as they could swim,
Come padling down with all their might and mein,
Hoping the valient Tilton's to retain.
Daniel, which was both nimble, stout and spry,
He fetch'd an ax, and running presently
He cuts the cable; then they hoist the sail,
Leaving their Neighbours, that they might bewail
Over their Governor who in dispute,
Had termed himself as great as good as Shute.
Before that they had sailed many miles
Their wounds began to be as sore as boils,
From whence the blood run stream'ng thro the cloaths,
Quite from the shoulders down unto their toes,
There they sat down in woful misery,
Expecting every moment when to die;
Not having anything to chear their heart,
Nor dress their wounds to ease them of the smart.
And verily we think had perished
Had not the lad, which has been mentioned,
Been very helpful in this sore distress.
What reason then had they of thankfulness
That God hath spared him from this Indian crew
For to help them when they could nothing do.
After they had from foes escaped thus,
They sailed and came into Mintinnicus,
Nigh twenty four hours if not more,
They were a-coming from the former shore:
Here they among the English find relief,
Who dress their wounds which ease them of their grief.
Their course for Ipswich town they next contrive,
Where in few days their Vessel did arrive:
Through so much danger, misery and pain,
They are returned to their friends again.
Thus have I summed up this tragick scene,
As from their mouths it told to me has been;
No alteration, but in some expressions
Us'd other words: then pardon such digressions
Since I us'd such only for sake of verse,
Which might not less nor more than truth rehearse,
Your candid servant in this poetrie
Described in letters two W. G.

Queries. Thomas Adams of Ipswich, born 1672, had wife Bethiah. What was her maiden surname?

Francis Sawyer or Sayer, of Wells, married in 1705 Elisabeth Dennis of Ipswich. Whose daughter was she?

The following item taken from the Groton town records will have interest:

"Nov. 30, 1663. John Mosse of Ipswitch is accepted by the Towne to pay the alotment of John Lawrane Juni'r."

John Morse was the sixth town clerk of Groton, holding the office from the year 1670 to 1676, when that town was burned by the Indians, and subsequently from 1679 to 1681. He was the son of Joseph Morse of Ipswich, and a native of England. He wrote a handsome hand and was an accomplished man. He removed from Groton to Watertown about the year 1699.

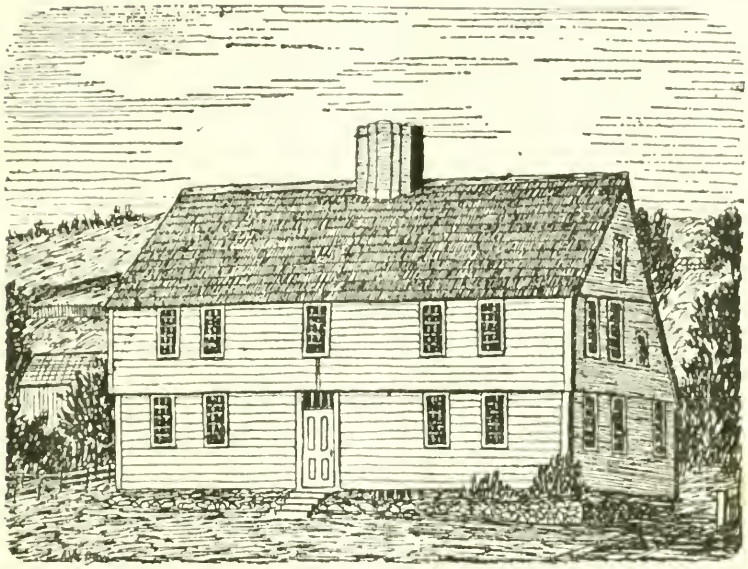
IPSWICH ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS.

Published Monthly. 25 cents a year.

Augustine Caldwell, Arthur W. Dow.

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. I. IPSWICH, MASS., JUNE 1880. NO. IX.



Rev. Thomas Cobbet's House. From a drawing by Arthur W. Dow, 1880. This house, on East street, was built by Thomas Firman, who sold it to Rev. John Norton, in 1638. Mr. Norton sold it to Mr. Cobbet. Mr. Cobbet was in Ipswich as early as 1656. Mr. Norton's will, dated 14 Jan. 1661, gives his brother William Norton, the 100 pounds due unto him for his house in Ipswich, which Mr. Cobbett now dwelleth in, and the land he bought of Matthew Whipple, deceased, now in the occupation of Goodman Annable. Mr. Cobbet in his will gives to his wife, Elisabeth, "My dwelling house in Ipswich, confirmed lately to be my own by Mr. William Norton, impowered thereto by his Brother, Mr. John Norton his will.

In 1676, Mr. Cobbet writing to Rev. Increase Mather, mentions his son, Elisha Cobbet, sick of consumption, "insomuch that he who could not walk up and down the room without staggering, could walk up that high hill (which you know of,) behind Mr. Norton's now our house."

Mch 1, 1725. The Humble Petition of William Stone sheweth, That said Stone, being an antient man, and very uncapable of getting a Livelyhood otherways than keeping School, prays that he may have Liberty of Keeping School in a Room in the Towns Alms House the next Year to come. The use of the westerly middle Room was granted.

Thomas Cobbet's Captivity. 1676.

By Rev. Mr. Hubbard.

Mr. Thomas Cobbet, son of the Reverened and worthy minister of the Gospel, Mr. Thomas Cobbet, (Pastor of the church at Ipswich, a Town within the Massachusetts Jurisdiction,) who had all the time of his sons captivity, together with his friends, wrestled with God in their daily prayers for his release, and accordingly he was with the more joy received by his friends, as an answer and return of their prayers.

The said young man had lived with Mr. Fryer, Merchant of Portsmouth, for some years before, and had been oft at sea with Mr. James Fryer, the eldest son of the said merchant, and who had after much experience of his faithfulness, dexterity and courage on all such accompts, borne him so much respect that when he was urged by his father to go along with Mr. Ghendal, as was said before, he could not venture unless his friend Thomas Cobbet would go along with him. The service which he only for his friend's sake accepted, which proved a fatal adventure to Mr. James Fryer, and might have done to the other also, had not God otherwise disposed of him, having, as is hoped, more service for him in the land of the living. Amongst all the prisoners taken at the time, the said Thomas Cobbet seemed to have had the hardest portion. For besides the desperate dangers that he escaped before he was taken, first by a bullet shot through his waistcoat; 2dly by a drunken indian who had a knife at his throat to cut it, when his hands were bound: When the Indians came to share the prisoners amongst them, he fell into the hands of one of the ruggedest fellows, by whom within a few days after he was surprised, he was carried first from Black point to Shipscot river in the Ketch which the Indians made them to sail for them into the said river; from thence he was made to travel with his Pateroon four or five miles overland to Damaniscotta, where he was compelled to row or paddle a canoo about 55 miles further to Penobscot, and there taking leave of all his English friends, at least for the winter, he was put to paddle a canoe up 50 or 60 miles further eastward to an Island called Mt. Desart, where his Pateroon used to keep his winter station and to appoint his hunting voyages; and in that desert like condition was the poor young man forced to continue nine weeks in the service of a savage miscreat, who sometimes would tyrannize over him, because he could not understand his language, and for want thereof he might occasion him to miss of his game or the like. Whatever sickness he was obnoxious unto by change of Diet or other account, he could expect no other allowance than the wigwam will afford. If Joseph be in the prison so long as God is with him there he shall be preserved and in due time remembered.

After the end of the nine weeks the Indian whom he was to serve had spent all his powder; whereupon on the sudden he took up a resolution to send his young man down to Penobscot to Mounsier Casteen to procure more powder to kill moose and deer, which it seems is all their way of living at Mt. Desart. The Indian was certainly overruled by Divine Providence in sending his captive down thither; for a few days before, as it seems, after the Indians in that place had been Powawing together, he told him that there were two English vessels then come into Pemaquid or

Penobscot, which proved so indeed: yet it was not minded by him surely, when he sent his captive thither for powder, for it proved the means of his escape, which Pateroon might easily have conjectured, if it had not been hid from him. As soon as he arrived at Penobscot, he met with Mugg, who presently saluted him by the name, Mr Cobbet, and taking him by the hand told him he had been at his father's house, (which was Nov. 1 or 2 before, as he passed through Ipswich to Boston,) and had promised to send him home so soon as he returned. Madockawando taking notice of what Mugg was speaking that way, although he were willing that he should be released according to agreement, (his Pateroon being one of this Sagamores subjects, though during the Hunting voyage of the winter he lived at such a distance from him,) began to demand something for satisfaction in a way of ransom, not understanding before that his father was a great preachman, as they used to call it. Reply was made to him that he should have something in lieu of a ransom, viz., a fine coat which they had for him aboard the vessel; the which the Sagamore desired to see before he would absolutely grant his release; but upon sight of the said coat he seemed very well satisfied, and gave him liberty to return home.

Whilst this Mr. Thomas Cobbet was a prisoner at Mt. Desart going along with the Indians to hunt, in an extreme cold day, he was so overcome with the sharpness thereof, that all his senses were suddenly benumned, so as he fell down in the snow, not being able to stir hand or foot. And had without doubt there perished in a little time, but that the Indians he was going along with missing him, presently ran about the woods to seek him, and when they found him they were either so pitiful to him, or so careful of their own good as not to cast away a likely young man from whom they expected either much service or good ransom, for want of a little care to preserve his life, wherefore taking him upon their shoulders they carried him into the next wigwam, so as he soon after revived and came to himself again without any further mischief.

At another time the savage villain whose prisoner he was so long, as he had strong liquor for five days together was so drunk that he was like a furious mad beast, so as no one durst come near him; his squaw he almost brained in one of those drunken fits. The said Thomas was forced to get out of his sight into the wood all that night for fear of being mischiefed by him, where making a fire he kept himself alive. The squaws being by God's special Providence so inclined to pity that they came to him daily with victuals, by which means he was at that time also preserved. All which put together makes his deliverance the more remarkable as an answer to prayer.

1638-9, Meh 13. Maschanomet, the sagamore of Agawam, acknowledged that hee had received 20£ of Mr. John Winthrope, Iunior, for all his land in Ipswich, for weh hee acknowledged himselfe fully satisfied.

1639, Nov. 5. It was ordered that Ipswich should satisfy Mr. Winthrope for the 20*l* paid the Indian for his right.

1633. John Hardy and William Hardy were laborers for Mr. John Winthrop, and he gave them lands in Ipswich.

TRIBUTARY LINES.—By Dr. Dana.

1802. In Memory of a Youth, [Samuel Woodbury,] who was drowned near his father's house, March 19, 1802, aged 15. Son of Major Woodbury.

How yearns the parent-heart with love,
How dear an only son!
And yet how frail these comforts prove,
And, ah! how soon are gone.

Sure the blest Power who formed the mind,
Delights not in its pain;
But sorrow's needful and designed
For men's eternal gain.

Come see the hope of man destroyed;
See—to the vale of death,
An unsuspecting youth decoyed,
And yielding up his breath.

In early morn he took his way
Down to the river's side,
Lured by the charms of opening day,
And streams that gently glide.

There on the floating ice embarked,
The youth his pleasures sought:
No friend his dangerous progress marked,
Or timely succor brought.

Let floods of tears relate the rest,
And groans that pierce the skies,
The mother calls,—then smites her breast,
Gone, gone! the father cries.

The neighbors flock with feeling hearts;
Blest be the heavenly power,
For all that sympathy imparts,
To soothe a doleful hour.

All day they search the waters o'er,
Yet none can find the place
Where sleeps the Youth, to wake no more,
Wrapt in their cold embrace.

Ah! how reduced is human hope,
One favor now implore:
"Let the cold clay be wafted up,
And find a grave on shore!"

But how mysterious that power,
Which thus assuages grief,
That naught on earth could comfort more
Than now this strange relief.

It comes more precious by delay:
Parents with grateful hands
Shroud and inter the lifeless clay,
As tender love commands.

And oh, Thou Sovereign of the mind,
Now set their hearts at rest,
In pure subjection all resigned,
And make their sorrows blest.

Let their weaned hearts to Thee ascend,
To pay the homage due,
And never more on reeds depend
Which break and pierce them thro'.

Be Thou henceforth their All in all,
Their joy, their hope and trust;
And soon the wormwood and the gall,
Shall lose their bitter gust.

Come young Maria learn to die,
Come love and seek your God;
The vanities of life deny,
And tread the heavenly road.

Thus you'll console your parents dear,
Live happy while you stay;
And yours is "heaven's eternal year,"
Whene'er you're called away.

Rev. Mr. Frisbie writes: "1803, July ye 28, died Samuel Lord, Jun'r distinguished by the name of "Cape Ann," aged 73. Consumption." Other of the Lord family were "distinguished" in former days, we recall:—Hatter Sam, Torey Sam, Cape Ann Sam, Mackerell John, Melitia John, India John, Capt. John, Squire Nat, Hatter Nat, Handy Nat, Capt Nat. Who remembers more?

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. I. IPSWICH, MASS., JULY, 1880. NO. X.

CONTINUED FROM APRIL NUMBER.

HISTORY OF GRAMMAR SCHOOL.

BY ABRAHAM HAMMATT.

[*Printed from the MS in Public Library.*]

About this time—1720—there arose a difficulty between the Town and Feoffees. It was contended by the Town that "as respected the School farm and other lands granted by the town, no power was given by the town to their trustees to appoint successors in that trust for receiving and applying the rents, or of ordaining and directing the affairs of the school." The tenants of the school farm availing themselves of this quibble, refused to pay the rents,—as they have done since, in our time.

The town, by their selectmen, assumed the control of the school and its property. The Feoffees, after entering a protest on their records, seem to have retired from the contest.

"At a meeting of the selectmen, June 20, 1720, Mr. Henry Wise accepted the offer the selectmen made him for keeping the school for the year ensuing, accordingly the selectmen delivered the key of the school house, and he began to instruct the grammar school accordingly."

Mr. Wise kept the school eight years and was succeeded by Thomas Norton, jun'r, before mentioned.

Daniel Stapiford who was graduated at H. C. in 1738, kept the school five years, 1740-5. He afterwards became a successful merchant, and was representative of the town three years, 1755, 6, 7. He was succeeded by Benjamin Crocker, who kept the school in the years 1746-7, after which the town appear to have given up the school altogether.

The Town brought an action at law against the tenants of the school farm in 1721, which lingered until 1729, when we find "the town received £100 of Gifford Cogswell on acct of Charges at Law abt the School Farm."

This sum the Town ordered to be distributed to the several parishes, "to be used towards the support of reading and writing schools." There was paid under this order to Henry Spillar, who kept a school in the first parish, 41 pounds; to Hamlet committee 20 pounds; to the Chebacco committee 20 pounds; to Mark How, probably for Linebrook, 4*l* 18, 9; to Moses Davis for his neighborhood 6, 11, 10; to Deacon Fellows for his neighborhood 2*l*, 4. This seems to have been the germ of our District Schools.

"The selectmen, May 22, 1732, appoint Henry Spillar to keep school for teaching in reading, writing, and cyphering; the town having allowed him the use of the room at the southeasterly end of the almshouse for that service."

The trustees of the first parish under the same date agree with Mr. Henry Spillar, schoolmaster, to keep said school one quarter of a year, for which he is to receive 8 pounds, part of a greater sum already in the treasurers hands granted by the town.

The assistance afforded by the hundred pounds

was extended over three years, 1730, 1, 2; after which there does not appear to have been any further aid granted until 1740.

"At a meeting of the selectmen, April 8, 1734, Henry Spillar is allowed and approbated to set up a school in the town of Ipswich for teaching and instructing children or youth in reading or writing, he being a person of sober and good conversation. The selectmen do not promise him any encouragement for his services herein, other than what the parents or masters of the children he shall instruct are willing to give him themselves."

In 1740 the Town began the practice of granting the grammar school funds in aid of the district schools, which it continued to do as long as the property was under its control. Since the resumption of the direction of the school and its funds by the Feoffees, the Town has continued to appropriate money raised in the usual way for the support of free public schools.

In 1749 Mr. Jonathan Wade was the only survivor of the Feoffees. He was son of Colonel Thomas Wade and grandfather of the late Col. Nathaniel Wade the father of our present worthy clerk and treasurer. [William Foster Wade.] Thus we see five generations of this estimable family giving their services to this institution. Of the associates of Mr. Wade, Major Whipple and Daniel Rogers, Esq., died in 1722; the Rev. Mr. Fitch removed from Ipswich in 1734; Col. Samuel Appleton and John Denison, Esq., died the same year; Col. John Appleton died in 1739; Major Eppes died in 1741, and the Rev. Mr. Rogers in 1745. Mr. Wade, Feb. 10, 1749, appointed the Hon. Thomas Berry, Col. Daniel Appleton, Major Samuel Rogers, Mr Benjamin Crocker, and others whose names are obliterated from the record to fill the vacancies.

In 1756, after the decease of Mr. Wade, (who died February 9, 1749-50,) an Act was obtained from the "Great and General Court," for regulating the Grammar School in Ipswich and for the incorporating certain persons to manage and direct the same." The preamble of the act runs thus:—"Whereas divers piously disposed Persons in the first settlement of the Town of Ipswich, within the County of Essex granted and conveyed to Feofees in Trust and to such their successors in the same Trust as those Feofees should appoint to hold perpetual succession, certain Lands, Tenements, and annuities, by them mentioned for the use of school Learning in said Town forever; of which Feofees the Hon'ble Thomas Berry, Esq., Daniel Appleton and Samuell Rogers, Esq'rs, and Mr. Benjamin Crocker are the only survivors, and whereas the Town of Ipswich did also in their laudable concern for promoting Learning about the same time and for the same use give and grant to certain Persons in said Grant mentioned and to such others as said Town should appoint, a large Farm, then Called a Neck of Land, situate in Chebacco in the Same Town, with some other lands adjoining, all which Farm and Lands were soon after leased out for the space of One Thousand Years; the Rents to be applied to the Use of Learning in said Town as aforesaid: But (as is apprehended by some,) no Power was given by the said Town to their Trustees to appoint successors in that Trust for receiving and applying the Rents, or Ordering and Directing the Affairs of the School in said Town,

as in the first mentioned case is provided; from which Difference in the original Construction of those Grants, which were all designed for one and the same use, considerable Disputes have already arisen between the said Town and the Feoffees; and not only so, but some Doubts are started whether it is in the Power of said Town or Feoffees to compel the Payment of the Rents of the Farm and adjoining Land before mentioned. And inasmuch as the said Town of Ipswich by their Vote of the 22 Day of January, 1756, by and with the Consent of the Feoffees have agreed to apply to this Court for Aid in the Manner in the said Vote mentioned."

The act incorporated "The aforementioned Thomas Berry, Daniel Appleton and Samuel Rogers, Esquires, with Mr. Benjamin Crocker, the present surviving Feoffees, on the part of the private persons granting lands as aforesaid together with Francis Choate, Esq'r, Capt Nathaniel Treadwell and Mr John Patch, Jun'r three of the present select men of said Town, a joint committee or Feoffees in trust with full power to grant leases of the land; to recover rents and annuities; to appoint grammar school masters, and agree for their salaries; to appoint a clerk and treasurer; and if found necessary to impose some moderate sum of money to be paid by such scholars as may attend said school for making up and supplying any deficiency that may happen in the yearly income and annuities of said lands, for defraying the necessary charges that may arise from said school," &c.

The act also provides, "That if either the said Thomas Berry, Daniel Appleton, Samuel Rogers, or Benjamin Crocker shall decease or remove out of said town of Ipswich, or otherwise become incapable or unfit to discharge said trust, it shall and may be lawful for the surviving and qualified remainder of those four gentlemen to appoint some other suitable person or persons in his or their room so deceasing, removing, or otherwise unqualified, according to the original intention of their first appointment, so as to keep up the same number of four Feoffees thus constituted and no more: and no person to be appointed a Feoffee but an inhabitant of Ipswich, and the aforementioned selectmen shall from year to year be succeeded by the three oldest in that office of the selectmen of said town for the time being, other than such of them as may be also one of the afore said four Feoffees."

This act was limited to ten years from March 1, 1756. Before this term expired another act was passed reciting the preamble and enactments of the first with some slight variations in phraseology and substituting the names of Col. John Choate Aaron Potter, and Francis Choate, Esquires, in the place of those of Col. Berry and Daniel Appleton, Esq'r, deceased, and of Mr. Benjamin Crocker removed from Ipswich, and also the names of Michael Farley, Samuel Burnham, and Samuel Lord the 3d, the then Selectmen in place of those in the former act. This act which was limited to twenty years from March, 1766, was made perpetual by an act of the General Coart of this Commonwealth, passed in 1787.

To be Continued.

1802, Oct. 11. Heard of the death of Aaron Appleton, who died on his passage from Gandalonpe, Sept. Yellow fever.—*Frisbie.*

Choate Bridge.—1764.

From the Hist. Coll. Essex Instiiute. Furnished by Mr. Francis H. Wade.

Lines composed by Mr Clark, a blind man, (of Rowley,) in 1764, and recited by him on the Bridge in the presence of Col. Choate and several other persons, before the guard walls were done, although the Bridge was so far finished as to be passable. Among the spectators was Nathaniel Dutch, then a lad, who heard the verses recited, and repeated them from memory, December, 1831; previous to which time it is not known that they were ever penned or printed:

Behold this Bridge of lime and stone,
The like before was never known
For beauty and magnificence,
Considering the small expense.

How it excels what was expected,
Upon the day it was projected!
When faithful men are put in trust,
They'll not let all the money rust.

But some advance for public good
Is by this fabric understood;
And after this it will be wrote
In honor of brave Colonel Choate.

It was his wisdom built the same,
And added lustre to his fame,
That filled this County with renown,
And did with honor Ipswich crown.

Mr. Nelson D. Adams, Washington, D. C. has in course of compilation a Record of the Descendants of William Adams, Cambridgeport, 1635, Ipswich, 1641; and solicits the co-operation of all who may have information concerning him or his descendants.

The Ladies of Ipswich presented the Denison Light Infantry with a Standard. The presentation speech was written by Nathaniel Lord, Esq., and delivered by Miss Caroline Goldsmith Harris. A lady who was present distinctly remembers this sentence: "The renowned Denison though a man of war was pre-eminently a man of peace." The standard was edged with silver fringe,—the gift of Mrs. Asa Andrews. It had been previously used on an elegant dress, worn by Mrs. Andrews in her young life, at a ball in Newburyport.

[Can any one furnish any recollections of this Company for publication?]

Will some one give us an account of the Reception of Lafayette in Ipswich?

An old diary in our possession has this record: "1824, August 31. Great parade and splendor have marked this day. Lafayette was received and welcomed as he passed through town."

In 1735 the Town of Winchendon was granted to Lieut. Abraham Tilton of Ipswich, and 60 others. All but eight of this company were of Ipswich. It was specified in the grant that preference was to be given to the descendants of the officers and soldiers who served in the expedition to Canada, in 1600. From 1735 to its incorporation in 1764, Winchendon was called Ipswich Canada.

Where was the town residence of Col. Thomas Berry?

1783, March. Died Capt. Moses Harris, on board a Prison Ship at New York.

Published by A. Caldwell and A. W. Dow.

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. I. IPSWICH, MASS., AUGUST, 1880. NO. XI.

John Dunton's Visit.

John Dunton came to Boston in 1686, with "a great Venture of Learning." He took lodgings with Richard Wilkins. From Boston he journyed to various towns to dispose of his books. When he came to Ipswich he was accompanied by Comfort Wilkins, daughter of Richard. Comfort's aunt, (Mrs. Anne Stewart,) lived here. Mr William Stewart came to Ipswich about 1684. During the few years of his life he was prominent socially and officially. He presented the North Church with a Silver Cup: "Mr. William Stewarts Gift to ye Church of Ipswich, June 1693." In Judge Sewall's Diary we find that he had for an apprentice, James Taylor:

"June 2d, 1691. Mr. Edward Taylor puts his Son James to Mr. Steward, Shop Keeper of Ipswich, for Seven years, to serve him as an Aprentice. Term to begin the first of July next. Mr. Taylor desires me to represent himself in making the Indenture, if Mr. Steward desire the accomplishment of it befor He comes down again."

Stewart died in 1693: "Here Lyeth ye Body of William Stewart. Aged about 44 years. Dyed August ye 3, 1693." Judge Sewall writes: "Sabbath, Augt 6, 1693. This evening I hear that Mr Steward of Ipswich is dead." He left a widow, Anne, and one child, Margaret, ten years of age. His house and land were valued at £300, and his whole estate at £1447, 6, 4.

Anne Stewart married (2) Judge Gedney of Salem. In 1697, a few weeks after her marriage the Judge attended the Newbury Court: she accompanied him as far as Ipswich to visit her friends, and while here died suddenly, Oct 15, 1697. [See Antiq. Paper, Nov. 1879.] The Judge was appointed guardian of Margaret.

John Dunton was entertained by the Stewarts. Dunton's descriptions were written for his wife, who was Elisabeth Annesley. John Wesley was her nephew. The record:—

"My Landlady, Mrs. Wilkins, having a sister at Ipswich which she had not seen a great while, Mrs. Comfort her daughter, (a young gentlewoman equally happy in the perfections both of her body and mind,) had a great desire to see her aunt, having never been at her house, nor in that part of the country: which Philaret having a desire to see, and being never backward to accomodate the Fair Sex, profers his service to wait upon her thither, which was readily accepted by the younglady, who felt herself safe under his protection. Nor were her parents less willing to trust her with him. All things being ready for our ramble, I took my fair one up behind me and rid on our way, I and my Fair Fellow Traveller to Mr. Stewards whose Wife was Mrs. Comfort's own Aunt: whose Joy to see her Niece at Ipswich was sufficiently Expressed by the Noble Reception we met with, and the Treatment we found there; which far outdid whate'er we con'd have thought. And tho myself was but a stranger to them, yet the extraordinary civility and respect they shewed me, gave me reason enough to think I was very welcome. It was late when we came thither, and we were both very weary, which yet would not excuse us from the trouble of a very splendid supper, before I was permitted to go to bed; which was got ready in so short a time as would have made us think, had we not known the contrary that it had been ready provided against we came. Though our supper was extraordinary yet I had so great a desire to go to bed, as made it to me a troublesome piece of kindness. But

this being happily over, I took my leave of my Fellow Traveller, and was conducted to my apartment by Mrs Stewart herself, whose character I shant attempt to-night, being so weary, but reserve till to-morrow morning: Only I must let you know that my apartment was so noble and the furniture so suitable to it, that I doubt not but even the King himself has oftentimes been contented with a worser lodging.

Having reposed my self all night upon a bed of Down, I slept so very soundly that the Sun, who lay not on so soft a bed as I, had got the start of me, and rise before me; but was so kind however as to make me one of his first visits, and to give me the *Bonjour;* on which I straight got up and dressed myself, having a mind to look about me and see where I was: and having took a view of Ipswich, I found it to be situated by a river, whose first rise from a Lake or Pond was twenty miles up, breaking its course through a hideous swamp for many miles, a harbor for bears; it issueth forth into a large bay, where they fish for whales, due East over against the Island of Sholes, a great place for fishing. The mouth of that river is barred. It is a good haven town. Their Meeting House or church is built very beautifully. There is a store of orchards and gardens about it, and good land for Cattel and husbandry.

But I remember I promised to give you Mrs. Stewards Character, & if I hadn't yet gratitude and justice would exact it of me. Her stature is of a middle size, fit for a woman. Her face is still the magazine of beauty, whence she may fetch artillery enough to Wound a thousand lovers: and when she was about 18, perhaps there never was a face more sweet and charming—nor could it well be otherwise, since now at 33, all you call sweet and ravishing is in her Face: which it is as great a Pleasure to behold as a perpetual sunshine without any clouds at all; and yet all this sweetness is joined with such attractive vertue as draws all to a certain distance and there detains them with reverence and admiration, none ever daring to approach her nigher, or having power to go farther off. She's so obliging, courteous and civil as if those qualities were only born with her, and rested in her bosom as their centre. Her speech and her Behaviour is so gentle, sweet and affable, that whatsoever men may talk of magick there in none charms but she. So good a wife she is. she frames her nature to her husband's: the hyacinth follows not the Sun more willingly, than she her husband's pleasure. Her household is her charge. Her care to that makes her but seldom a non-resident. Her pride is to be neat and cleanly, and her thirst not to be Prodigal. And to conclude is both wise and religious, which makes her all I have said before.

In the next place I suppose yourself will think it reasonable that unto Mrs Stewards I should add her husband's Character; whose worth and goodness do well merit. As to his stature tis inclining to tall: and as to his aspect, if all the lineaments of a sincere and honest hearted man were lost out of the world, they might be all retrieved by looking on his face. He's one whose bounty is limited by reason, not by ostentation; and to make it last he deals discreetly; as we sowe our land not by the sack but by the handful. He is so sincere and upright that his word and his meaning never shake hands and part, but always go together. His mind is always so serene that that thunder but rocks him asleep which breaks other men's slumbers. His thoughts have an aim as high as heaven, tho their residence be in the Valley of an humble heart. He is not much given to talk, tho he knows how to do it as well as any man. He loves his friend, and will do any thing for him except it be to wink at his faults, of which he will be always a severe reprover. He is so good a husband that he is worthy of the wife he enjoys, and would even make a bad wife good by his example.

Ipswich is a country town not very large, and

when a stranger arrives there, tis quickly known to every one. It is no wonder then that the next day after our arrival the news of it was carried to Mr Hubbard, the Minister of the town, who hearing that I was the person that had brought over a great Venture of Learning, did me the honor of making me a visit at Mr. Steward's, where I lay, and afterwards kindly invited me and my fellow traveller to his own house, where he was pleased to give us very handsome entertainment. His writing of the History of Indian Warrs shews him to be a person of good parts and understanding. He is a sober, grave and well accomplished man—a good preacher, (as all the town affirm, for I didnt hear him.) and one that lives according to his preaching.

The next day I was for another Ramble in which Mr. Stewart was pleas'd to accompany me. And the place we went to was a town call'd Rowley, lying six miles North-East from Ipswich, where most of the Inhabitants had been Clothiers. There was that Day a great Game of Foot Ball to be playd, which was the occasion of our going thither; There was another Town that playd against them, as is sometimes Common in England: but they played with their bare feet which I thought was very odd: but was upon a broad Sandy Shoar free from Stones, which made it the more easie. Neither were they so apt to trip up one anothers heels, and quarrel as I have seen em in England.

[Dunton having visited Gloucester and Annisquam with the Stewarts, returned to Boston.

Having paid our hearty and repeated thanks to Mr. Steward and his Charming Wife for the Noble Entertainment we had receiv'd from them, myself and Mrs. Comfort took our leaves, and made the best of our way for Boston, where we arriv'd according to our Promise, to the great satisfaction of my good Landlord and his Wife."

Madame Wainwright's Portrait.—1714.

Dudley Richards Child, Esq., of Boston, has recently presented the Hist. Gen. Society a portrait of Madame Elisabeth, wife of Col. John Wainwright of Ipswich, and afterward wife of Hon. Isaac Addington of Boston. The portrait was painted about 1714, when she was about 59 years of age. She was born 1655, and was the daughter of William Norton of Ipswich, by his wife Lucy, daughter of Emanuel and Lucy (Winthrop) Downing. She was a sister of the Rev. John Norton of Hingham, and a niece of the Rev. John Norton who was transferred from the Ipswich church to Boston, whose widow gave the land for the Old South. She was also a neice of the celebrated Sir George Downing, Bart., and of his sister, Mrs. Anne Bradstreet, the second wife of Gov. Simon Bradstreet. Gov. Winthrop was her great uncle. She married first, Col. John Wainwright, who died July 30, 1708; she married second, Nov. 19, 1713, the Hon. Isaac Addington, whom she survived. She died in Roxbury, Nov. 22, 1742, in her 88th year.

Other portraits of early Ipswich people are scattered here and there: cannot some means be suggested by which a sum of money could be raised sufficient to have copies of these portraits for our Public Library?

June 25, 1821. Anniversary of the Masonic Lodge. Their new structure dedicated. Eloquent oration by Rev. E. Hubbard in Mr. D. T. Kimball's Meeting House. A very large assembly. Interesting performances.—*Diary.*

Old Bibles.

Mr. John T. Heard of Boston, has in his possession a Bible printed in 1599. It was brought from England to Ipswich by Luke Heard, the ancestor of the Ipswich Heards. Luke was the son of Edmund Heard of Claxton, Co. Norfolk, Eng. Luke married Sarah Wyatt, and died early, leaving two young sons —John, who died unmarried in Andover in 1696, and Edmund who settled in Ipswich, married Elisabeth Warner in 1672, and had six children.

Mr. John T. Heard received the Bible from his grandfather, Nathaniel Heard, who received it from his father who was a grandson of Luke.

Miss Sarah F. Jewett of Stratham, N. H. has a Bible printed in 1729, which belonged to Deborah (Wilcomb) Smith of Ipswich, second wife of Mr. Daniel Smith.

Daniel Smith owned and lived upon the farm now in possession of Mr. Greenwood—his descendant. Daniel's first wife was Elisabeth Paine, grandaughter of Robert Paine, (Founder of the Grammar School, who gave two acres of land on Paine street on which the old Grammar School house now stands,) and daughter of Robert (H. C. 1656,) and Elisabeth (Reiner) Paine. The Greenwood Farm is traditionally called the original Robert Paine farm.

Deborah (Wilcomb) Smith, second wife of Mr. Daniel Smith, had a daughter, Deborah Smith, born 1725, to whom the Bible descended. This daughter was converted in 1740, at the age of 16, during Mr. Whitefield's visit to Ipswich,—a season traditionally familiar to the townspeople. So many came to hear this man of fame that the services were held on the hill slope by the North church. Whitefield's Rock-pulpit had a marked interest to children of after generations. Deborah Smith married (1) Capt. Jno: Light of Exeter, N. H., and had two children, Deborah and Olive. After Capt. Light's decease she married (2) Capt. Joseph Hoit of Stratham, and had one child, Betsey. Mrs. Hoit lived till 1818, and in her latest days said: "My heart and flesh fail, but God is my Strength and my Portion forever."

Her daughter, Deborah Light, married Jacob Jewett, and inherited the Bible; and the present owner of the Bible is the daughter of her son, Aaron Jewett. Aaron was named for the Rev. Aaron Smith, son of Daniel and Elisabeth (Paine) Smith, who was graduated at H. C. 1731, at the age of 18. He was the minister of Marlboro, Mass., and in Revolutionary days adhered to the tories. A bullet which escaped his head one night, and lodged in a beam of his bedroom in the old Marlboro manse, shows the spirit with which his political tendencies were regarded by his flock.

Miss Jewett has also and old Funeral Sermon, entitled:—"Ossa Joseph's, Or The Bones of Joseph Considered in a Sermon, Preached at the Lecture in Boston, after the Funeral Of the very Honourable and Excellent Joseph Dudley, Esq., Late Governour of His Majesty's Provinces of the Massachusetts-Bay, and New-Hampshire, in New-England. Who departed this Life April 2, 1720, in the 73 Year of his Age. By Benj'n Colman, M. A. and Pastor of a Church in Boston."

John Thorndike, one of the 12 who came with Winthrop to Ipswich, March, 1632-3, died in London, and was buried in Westminster Abbey

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. I. IPSWICH, MASS., SEPTEMBER, 1880. NO. XII.

IPSWICH ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS:
Published Monthly by
AUGUSTINE CALDWELL, and
ARTHUR W. DOW.

Terms —Single Copy, one year, 25 cents.
Six copies, to one address $1 00

End of Volume One.

This Number completes Volume One. There are yet many chapters of local history to bring to light, and we trust Volume Two will not fail to please.

Arthur W. Dow has sketches of the First Meeting House of the South Parish; the Walley-Dana house; the Wise-Wallis house, taken down years ago; and several other old mansions. These will be engraved if the interest in the new volume warrants it.

We expect also to print the ancient Record of Births, Publishments, Marriages, and Deaths; and thus aid Genealogical research. Several of our old Ipswich Families are now being traced: Sayward, Waite, Emerson, Howard, Smith, Willett, Shatswell, Rindge, Dow; and many letters of inquiry are sent to us,—indicating an increasing interest in our early names and history.

We hope each year will bring us to a truer appreciation of the events of the Past; and that our 250th Birth Day, (1881) will find Old Ipswich ready to send for her wandering children to come home to an appropriate commemoration.

Henry Sewall.

There is yet standing in Newbury an old grave stone, bearing this inscription: "Henry Sewall, sent by his father, Henry Sewall, in the ship Elisabeth and Dorcas, arrived at Boston 1634, wintered at Ipswich, helped begin this [Newbury] plantation 1635, furnishing English servants, neat cattle, and provisions. Married Mrs. Jane Dummer, March 25, 1646, and died May 16, 1700. His fruitful vine being thus disjoined fell to the ground January following. Ps. 27: 10."

Henry Sewall while he "wintered in Ipswich." became the first owner of the land on which Mrs. Cowles' Seminary now stands. He afterwards sold it to Dep. Gov. Symonds, who built his town residence upon it. Henry Sewall was the father of Judge Sewall of Boston, whose Diary is one of the most valuable and entertaining relics of early days.

The residence of Col. Thomas Berry stood on the grounds and very near the residence of Mr. Joseph Ross. The cellar of the Berry house is remembered by people now living. The Ross mansion was built by Dr. John Manning.

May 19, 1701. Mr. James How, a good Man of Ipswich, 104 years old, is buried. Died I think on Lord's-Day night, just about the time the News of the King's Death was brought from Madera.—*Sewall.*

CONTINUED FROM JULY NUMBER.

HISTORY OF GRAMMAR SCHOOL.

BY ABRAHAM HAMMATT.

[*Printed from the MS in Public Library.*]

The first meeting of the Feofees under their charter was April 23, 1756: present the Hon'ble Thomas Berry, Daniel Appleton and Samuel Rogers, Esquires, Capt Nathaniel Treadwell and Mr. Daniel Staniford. The two last named were selectmen of the town.

At a meeting on the 27th of October of the same year, present Benjamin Crocker, Daniel Appleton and Samuel Rogers, they appointed Col John Choate in room of the Hon'ble Thomas Berry who died August 12 of that year.

In 1764, Francis Choate and Aaron Potter, Esquires, were appointed to succeed Col. Daniel Appleton deceased, and Mr. Benjamin Crocker removed from Ipswich. Dummer Jewett, Esq., was appointed June 23, 1767 in room of Col. Jno. Choate, deceased. April 13, 1773, Samuel Porter, Esq. "Barrister at Law," was appointed in room of Samuel Rogers, Esq., deceased Mr. Porter resigned within the year, and John Baker, Esq., was appointed March 17, 1774, to supply his place. Daniel Noyes, Esq'r, was appointed September 30, 1776, in room of Aaron Potter, deceased, and Lieut. John Choate in room of Francis Choate, Esq., resigned. The Hon'ble Michael Farley was appointed July 11, 1785, in room of John Baker, deceased, and Dea. John Crocker, in room of Dummer Jewett, resigned. January 25, 1790, the Hon'ble Stephen Choate was appointed in room of Gen'l Farley, deceased. Capt. Daniel Rogers was appointed in room of John Choate, deceased, Dec. 2, 1791. Mr. Nathaniel Heard was appointed April 10, 1804, in room of Deacon Crocker resigned. Mr. Heard soon resigned, and Jonathan Cogswell, Esq., was appointed to supply his place. The Hon'ble John Heard was appointed April 3, 1815, in room of Daniel Noyes, deceased; Asa Andrews, Esq., appointed June 12, in room of Stephen Choate, resigned; Mr. Joseph Lord appointed Aug. 10, in room of Jonathan Cogswell. resigned. John Choate, Esq., was appointed Feb. 1, 1817, in in room of Daniel Rogers, deceased; Col. Nath'l Wade appointed April 17, in room of Joseph Lord resigned. Mr. George W. Heard was appointed May 28, 1724 in room of his father, John Heard, resigned.

The more recent appointments were the Rev. David Tenney Kimball, Nov. 12, 1825, in room of Col. Wade, resigned; Mr. Ammi Ruhami Smith, March 24, 1829, in room of G. W. Heard, resigned; Mr. Ebenezer Lord, March 5, 1831, in room of Mr Smith resigned; Mr. G. W. Heard April 16, 1833, in room of Asa Andrews, resigned; Capt. Samuel Newell Baker, in room of John Choate, resigned; Mr. Wm. Foster Wade, April 14, 1836, in room of G. W. Heard, resigned; Mr. Joseph Lord, jr., Oct. 19, 1838, in room of Eben'r Lord, resigned; Abraham Hammatt, Jan. 6, 1841, in room of S. N. Baker, resigned; G. W. Heard in room of Joseph Lord, resigned.

On the revival of the School under the act of incorporation, the first teacher appointed by the Feoffees was Samuel Wigglesworth, son of the Rev. Samuel Wigglesworth, minister of the Hamlet parish. He was graduated at H. C. in 1752, and kept the school two years, 1757-8. He was

a practicing physician in 1765, and resided at he Hamlet.

Benjamin Crocker, before mentioned, kept the school in 1759 and 1760.

Joseph How who was graduated at H. C. in 1758, kept the school one year, 1761. He married Elisabeth, daughter of the Hon. Thomas Berry, and died March 26, 1762, at the early age of 25 years. His wife died May 6, 1759, at the et earlier age of 22.

Daniel Noyes, the well-remembered Post Master and Register of Probate, kept the school 12 ears, 1762-73; and afterwards one year, 1780. He was born in Newbury, about 1738; was graduated at H. C. in 1758; died March 21, 1815. He bequeathed to this institution "three and one hird old rights, and six new rights in the Jeffries Neck lands."

Thomas Burnham was graduated at Harvard College in 1772; he was appointed teacher of his school in 1774, in which office he continued ive years, when he entered the army, in which he ttained the rank of Major. After the Peace he esumed the office of teacher, and kept the school ix years, 1786-91; again one year, 1793, and fterwards 11 years, 1807-17; in all, 23 years.

Nathaniel Dodge, a graduate of H. C. 1777, ept the school in 1779 and 1784.

Jacob Kimball a graduate of H. C. 1780, kept he school one year, 1781.

The Rev. John Treadwell who was graduated t H. C. in 1758, kept the school two years in 783 and 1785.

Daniel Dana, a graduate of Dartmouth College, 1788, kept the school in 1792: Joseph Dana, a graduate of the same college the same year, kept the school in 1793; Samuel Dana, a graduate of H. C. in 1796, kept the school three years, 1797-9. These were sons of the Rev'd Doctor Joseph Dana, minister of the South Parish.

Joseph McKean was graduated at H. C. in 1794. He kept the school three years, 1794-6. He became a distinguished minister and professor in Harvard University.

Amost Choate was graduated at H. C. in 1795. He kept the school 7 years. 1800-6; he was afterwards Register of Deeds for the county of Essex many years.

George Choate, a graduate of Harvard, 1818, kept the school 4 years, 1818-21.

Richard Kimball kept the school nine weeks in 1822, "for the income of the School Lands."

Charles Choate, son of Mr. John Choate kept the school on the same terms in 1823-4.

Stephen Coburn was the teacher in 1825; Richard Kimball, 1826, Mr. Ward in 1827, Nathan Brown. 1828, Daniel Perley, 1829, David Tenney Kimball, jr., 1830, Joseph Hale, 1831-3; Tolman Willey, 1834: Dan Weed, 1835-40, Eben Stearns, 1841, Dan Weed, 1842-5, George W. Tuxbury, 1846, Ezra Gale. 1847. Caleb Lamson, 1848-9.

1699, Oct. 31. The Comitte appoynted by the Town to transact in any thing yt may be depending with respect to ye new meeting house met yesterday & agitated wth respect to ye settlemt of ye pulpit, ye elders being present wth them, at Corn't perkin's house: and it was voted imp's whther the pulpit should be set backward near ye wall: ye sd vote past in ye negative.

It. Voted whether ye pulpit should be plact neer ye edge of ye great rock in ye meeting house about seventeen foot from ye wall. and it past in ye affirmative.

Ipswich Town.

JAMES APPLETON MORGAN.

I love to think of old Ipswich town;
  Old Ipswich town in the east countree,
Whence on the tide you can float down
  Through long salt grass to the wailing sea,
Where the May Flower drifted off the bar,
  Seaworn and weary, long years ago,
And dared not enter, but sailed away
Till she landed her boats in Plymouth Bay.

I love to think of old Ipswich town,
  Where Whitefield preached in the church on the hill,
Driving out the Devil till he leaped down
  From the steeple's top, where they shew you still,
Imbedded deep in the solid rock,
  The indellible print of his cloven hoof,
And tell you the devil has never shown
Face or hoof since that day in the honest town.

I love to think of old Ipswich town,
  Where they shut up the witches until the day
When they should be roasted so thoroughly brown
  In Salem village twelve miles away;
They've moved it off for a stable now,
  But there are the holes where the stout jail stood,
And at night, they say, that over the holes
You can see the ghost of Goody Coles.

I love to think of old Ipswich town;
  That house to your right a rod or more,
Where the stern old elm trees seem to frown
  If you peer too hard through the open door,
Sheltered the regicide judges three,
  When the royal Sheriffs were after them,
And a queer old villager once I met
Who says in the cellar they're living yet.

I love to think of old Ipswich town; [there,
  Harry Main, you have heard the tale, lived
He blasphemed God, so they put him down
  With an iron shovel at Ipswich Bar;
They chained him there for a thousand years,
  As the sea rolls up to shovel it back:
So when the sea cries the goodwives say,
"Harry Main growls at his work to-day."

I love to think of old Ipswich town;
  There's a grave yard upon the old High street,
Where ten generations are looking down
  On the one that is toiling at their feet;
Where the stones stand shoulder to shoulder like troops,
  Drawn up to receive a cavalry charge,
And graves have been dug in graves till the sod
Is the mould of good men gone to God.

I love to think of old Ipswich town;
  Old Ipswich town in the east countree,
Whence on the tide you can float down
  Through the long salt grass to the wailing sea,
And lie all day on the glassy beach,
And learn the lesson the green waves teach,
Till at sunset, from surf and seaweed brown,
You are pulling back to Ipswich town.—*Sel.*

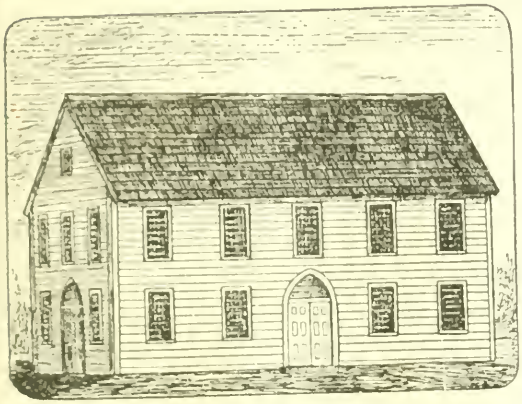
May 5, 1663. Lydia (Perkins) Wardwell, of Hampton, wife of Eliakim Wardwell, went naked into Newbury Meeting House, "in consideration of their miserable condition who were blinded by ignorance & superstition, tho it was exceeding hard to her modest & shamefaced disposition." She was had to Ipswich for trial and condemned to be "tyed to the fence post of the Ipswich tavern, and lashed with 20 or 30 stripes."

Milton, Mass., June 25, 1732. Baptized, Ebenezer, son of Mrs. Reform Knowlton of Ipswich,—ye widow Prescott's Daugh'r.

Gov. John A. Andrew was a descendant of Robert and Grace Andrew, who settled in Rowley Village, where Robert died May 29, 1668.

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. II. IPSWICH, MASS., NOVEMBER, 1880 NO. XIII



First Meeting House, South Parish.
1747–1838.

ARTHUR W. DOWE, aided by the recollection of elderly people and by the Records of the So. Parish, has made the above excellent picture of the First Meeting House of the said Parish.

Gleanings from the Records:

We the Subscribers of the first Parish in Ipswich, partly of the north and partly of the south side of the River, In Consideration That the Erecting a public meeting house for ye worship of God; on the Green or Level on the said South Side Between the Dwelling house of John Choate, Esq.* and Mr. Increase How,‡ and settling there in Mr. John Walley, whose personal Qualifications for ye ministry we had good Faste off, or some other like Godly person of equal Qualifications Under the present Difficult and Divided Circumstances of this people; would Tend to promote Religion, Truth and Peace among us, and prevent future trouble and Inconveniency, that Otherwise Seems Inevitable. And inasmuch as such a proceedour Is in our Apprehension Agreeable to ye Vote of said Parish, put ye eighth of December, 1745, Do Therefore Covenant & Agree to and with Each Other, forthwith or as soon as may be to Incorporate ourselves, and Associates By the favour of the General Court into a Destinct & Separate Parish and build a meeting house on sd Green and Settle ye said Mr. Walley if to be obtained, otherwise some other Godly person in the ministry in said house, which house shall Be aboute 40 feet wide, sixty long & 24 stud, and all affairs Relating to it to be Regulated by a Major Vote, or as ye sd Court shall Direct In Witness Where of we have hereunto Sett our hands this Second Day of December, anno Domini, 1746.

Thomas Berry,	Joseph Foster,
Daniel Appleton,	John Bordman,
Jonathan Wade,	Samuel Choate,
John Choate,	Aaron Potter,
Andrew Burley,	Joseph Manning,
Thomas Norton,	Jacob Smith,
Edward Eveleth,	Oliver Appleton, jr.,
Nathan Foster,	Joseph Smith,
Abraham Knowlton, jr.	Samuel Howard,
Daniel Smith,	William Brown, jr.,
William Brown,	Timothy Wade,
George Hart,	Thomas Pears,
Oliver Appleton,	Isaac Smith,
Jonathan Prince,	Joseph Appleton,
Increase How,	Philemon Dane,
Stephen Kinsman,	John Appleton,

* 'Squire Choate's house stood opposite the residence of Mr. John Heard. Can elderly people aid Mr. Dowe by their memory in making a picture of this old house.

‡ Increase How was a wealthy Inn keeper His house was in later years known as Major Swasey's Tavern; Washington was received there as he passed through Ipswich. This house has been transformed into one of the most beautiful residences of Ipswich, by Mr. Zenas Cushing.

Samuel Waite	Daniel Ross, jr
John Bordman ye 3d	William Stone
John Baker, jr	Stephen Kinsman, jr
Benjamin Grant	Andrew Burley, jr
Nathaniel Fuller	Emerson Cogswell for
Daniel Fuller	his interest in ye
Ebenezer Fuller	south side ye river
Stephen Smith	Jeremiah Smith
Nathaniel Grant	Palatiah Kinsman
Thomas Staniford	Timothy Bragg
Daniel Staniford	Ephraim Jewett
Westley Perkins	Benjamin Robbins
William Robbins	John Hart
Abner Day	Ezekiel Hunt
Daniel Hodgkin	Jeremiah Kinsman
Thomas Hodgkins	James Foster
Stephen Brown	Moses Smith
Charles Bolles	Nathaniel Appleton
Jonathan Ross	

June 5. 1747, By action of General Court the petitioners were made a parish, as follows: "having Fully heard ye parties and maturely considered the pleas & arguments,———are upon ye whole of Opinion that the Petitioners and their estates in said Parish, Together with ye Land belonging to Mr. Sam'l Wainwright, the Farm and Land lately of Collo. John Wainwright Commonly Called Bennets farm, The Estate Lately of Stephen Smith, Dec'd: the Estate of Benja Wheeler, the Lands Belonging to Sylvanus Lakeman, The Land Belonging to Mr Thompson's heirs, the Estate lately of James Brown, now in possession of Cooley Smith, The Estate of Thomas and Isaac Burnam, now in possession of Benja. Grant, the homestead of Saml Gibson, the homestead of John Calef, the homestead of Major Ammi Ruhami Wise, and the homestead lately of Mr. Thomas Lord, the Interest belonging to Dea. Whipple and Samuel Baker, In Argilla Farms. Together with ye Lands Belonging to ye South Eigth (so called) all Lying on ye South Side of ye River, also the Estate Lately of Dea'n John Staniford on ye North Side of ye River In said Parish, as also the Estate Belonging to the heirs of Symonds Epes, Esq., and the estate lately of Mr Samuel Appleton, now belonging to Mr. Waters in England, both lying in Said fust Parish, Together with halfe the other Lands in ye same Parish Owned by Persons living out of said town, with all such as shall within three months by writing under their Hands be lodgd in the Secretarys office Joyn them, provided they do not amount to more than One half of sd Old Parish.

July 21, 1747, the church was organized in the house of Thomas Norton. [Was this the house now owned by Miss Abigail Appleton and Mrs. Stevens?] 21 males signed the covenant.

In August a Call was extended to Mr. Walley, and November 4, he was ordained. On this occasion the Council dined at Col. Thomas Berry's, "ye gentlemen and ye scholars" to the number of sixty were entertained at Col. Choate's; and provision made for "a hundred laboring men" among the villagers.

The Ordination (writes Mr. Walley) was in the Meeting house belonging to the first Parish, the Meeting House belonging to the South Parish not being yet in sufficient Forwardness for assembling, the Frame having been but lately rais'd and the public Solemnity was carried on in the following Manner. ☞ The Rev. Mr. Appleton of Cambridge, begun with prayer; Mr. Walley preached from Heb. 13: 17. The Church having publickly renewed their Call & Mr. Walley having publickly renewed his Acceptance of it, and other Things as usual having been mentioned, the Presbytery laying their hands on his Head, the Revd Dr. Sewall of Boston, prayd, then gave the Charge and prayd again; & then the Revd Mr. Wigglesworth of Ipswich Hamlet gave the right Hand of Fellowship, after which Mr. Walley appointed to be sung the concluding Part of the 118th Psalm, which was sung accordingly, and then he pronounced the Blessing, and so the Solemnity concluded.

It was determined that Mr. Walley should have the same support as the Minister of the first parish: and by request Mr. Rogers furnished the following estimate, which is still preserved in his hand writing:

"The method wherein the Rev'd Mr. Nath'l Rogers's Salary was & is Regulated from ye year 1727 to this time—viz 1747.—

£100 in Proportion to ye Rise of ye Articles in ye following List taken with ye respective Prises affixt to them for 1727:

oak Wood 20 Cord at	16*s*	Malt 10 Bush		6	
Syder 15 Barrels a	8*s*	Pork 598lb			6
Candles 110 lb a	1	2*d* Beef 600 lb			4
Wheat 10 Bushl	9	Cheese 120 lb			8
Butter 170 lb a	1	6 Sugar 100 lb		70	
Eng Hay 3 Load	60	Madera Wine 8 gal		6	
Salt Hay 2 Load	30	Salt 1 1-2 Bush		6	
Ind Co n 30 Bush'l	5	Molasses 6 Gal		3	6

The other part of his Sallary being £50: is in Proportion to the Rise of Eng Goods, &c.

N. B. £13 6 8 was the Sterling price of the 50£ in Goods in ye year 1727.

The new house of worship was first opened for public service, May 22, 1748. The last sermon was preached in it Dec. 31, 1837, by Dr. Fitz On that occasion he alluded to an old man then present: "It is a fact worth relating that the fourth individual baptized in this sanctuary is now present; that he is 90 years of age; and that he became connected with this church 3 years since." [Jacob, son of Joseph Manning, baptized August 7, 1748, joined the church Jan 4, 1835, died May 7, 1842, aged 95.]

Dr. Dana, the successor of Mr. Walley, made the following historical record:

"1775. The next Lord's Day after the Battle at Lexington, it was moved in the South Church after the forenoon exercises to send to the first church and congregation a proposition of employing the next Tuesday in a special concert of prayer, on account of the affecting aspect of the times. The proposition met a ready concurrence The day was observed. The venerable Rogers was then much too feeble to go abroad, but the people of both societies gave general and solemn attendance. Mr. Frisbie who was then supplying at the first parish, gave a sermon one part of the day; many more meetings of this kind were alternately holden in the first and south parishes, in the course of that distressing revolutionary war. In addition to these the Association of this vicinity for several years converted their usual days of meeting into whole days of prayer in the parishes by rotation where they met."

Dr. Fitz made the following entry:

"Dec. 31, 1837, being Sabbath, the house of worship built in 1747, was occupied for the last time. In the forenoon Rev. Mr. Sawyer of Saugus preached from Heb. 13: 14, "For we have here no continuing city." In the afternoon the Pastor, [Rev. Daniel Fitz.] preached from Nu. 9: 17. Original Hymns were sung, composed by Nathaniel Lord, jr., Esq. The day was solemn. Tears were shed on bidding farewell to the time-honored house of worship."

The sermon preached by Dr. Fitz, is in possession of Rev. Mr. Waters. It is thoroughly historical, and full of facts that should be in print. Can't it be printed?

Of the present Church Dr. Fitz makes this record: "The Dedication of the new house took place the next day, being Jan. 1, 1838. The sermon on that occasion was preached by the pastor, Rev. D. Fitz, from Numbers ix, 17, latter clause, "In the place where the cloud abode," &c. Rev. Moses Sawyer, of Saugus, offered Prayer of Invocation; Mr. Holbrook, of Rowley, read the Scriptures; *Mr.* Crowell of Essex, Prayer before Sermon; Dr. Daniel Dana, of Newport, Dedicatory Prayer; *Mr.* Kimball of Ipswich last prayer; *Mr.* Kelly of Hamilton, Benediction. Thus the joyful, solemn scenes closed."

Gleanings.

Mr. Quincy in his Reminiscences now being published in the Independent, makes the following reference to Col. Thorndike and his wife, who was Sarah, daughter of Dr. Dana, of Ipswich:—"Col. Thorndike was a fine looking person, reputed to be the richest man in New England, and in this capacity was the object of much interest and attention. He was a great ship owner, and everything he touched seemed to succed. In Reverly, his native town, there had grown up a sort of proverb about him, to the effect that if Thorndike were to send out a pebble on a shingle it would come back a dollar. Yet, like all successful men, he had met with reverses; and I remember once hearing him exclaim with some bitterness: "If I had taken every ship I owned, bro't them into Boston Harbor and burned them without insurance, I should be worth $100,000 more than I am now." This gentleman had married Miss Dana, a lady whom my father considered one of the finest women he had ever met. I well remember the words in which he congratulated Col. Thorndike on his engagement, 'Let me tell you, sir, that you have made the very best bargain you have touched yet.'"

Brigadier Gen. William Whipple, one of the Signers of the Declaration of Independence, was of Ipswich descent. His grandfather was Matthew Whipple; and his grandmother, Martha [Denison] Whipple, was a grandaughter of the illustrious Maj. Gen. Daniel Denison.

1663. While John Emerie was craving a blessing and before John Emerie had half done, Mr. Greenland put on his hatt and spread his napkin and said: "Com Land lord. Light supper, short grace." Ther being present John Emerie's young son and daughter, his wifes daughter and William Heffer and divers others —*Ct. Rec.*

We are indebted to Mr. Francis H. Wade for interesting Reminiscences of his grandfather, Col. Nath'l Wade, which we shall publish entire.

Charles H Sayward, Esq., is contributing occasional historical articles to the Ipswich Chronicle, which every lover of Ipswich names and places will put into his scrap book. May these articles double Mr. Daniels' subscription list.

Pictures.

Every one realizes the value and interest of pictures of our old and new houses. Cuts or plates of these houses can be obtained for two dollars each. We hope many of our citizens will have these representations of their homes made. If any should, Mr. A. W. Dowe can be consulted about the drawing. And we shall be very glad to insert the plates in the *Antiquarian*, and to furnish, gratis, copies on sheets.

The Shattswell block is now being engraved, and the Wise-Wallis House, and Walley-Dana Parsonage.

OUR NEW VOLUME.

We once more venture forth with our little sheet. We assure our readers it shall not be less interesting than last year. We trust it will be sustained. Fifty-seven Ipswich names were upon our list last year. Shall we have a hundred now?

Subscription price, 25 cts. Published monthly.

ARTHUR W. DOWE.
AUGUSTINE CALDWELL.

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. II. IPSWICH MASS., DECEMBER 1880. NO. XIV.

Mr. Dowe this month presents us the ancient house, which stood about half way between the Town Hall and the residence of the late Miss Sally Choate, now the Office of George Haskell, Esq. For many years its easterly end was but a heap of ruins. It was called "the Rust house," and "the Foster house." It was entirely taken down about 20 years ago. In its prime it was a handsome and substantial mansion. Some years ago a writer in the Hist. Gen Reg. [probably Mr Hammatt,] thought it might have been the first house built by Reginald Foster: which he gave to his son Dea. Jacob Foster. If this is correct, the house was built about 1638.

It was occupied by Doctor Samuel Wallis, a conspicuous citizen of Ipswich, who died in 1728. His daughter Elisabeth married Moses Smith, a son of Daniel and Deborah (Willcomb) Smith, and grandson of Richard and Hannah (Cheney) Smith. Mrs. Abigail (Smith) Sargent, a descendant of Richard Smith, has an ancient Coat of Arms, which has been in the family for many generations. Mrs. S. received it from her grandfather, Col. Isaac Smith.

The late Hon. Abram Dodge Waite said that in his boyhood he heard aged people say that Maj. Ammi Rubami Wise resided in this house. He died while at Boston on business: "1749. Majr Ammi Ruamini Wise, Esq'r, Died att Boston, July the sixth, of a Pleuretic Fever, in ye 61st Year of his Age."

Doct'r Wallis Rust occupied it, and died there Dec. 1, 1792. His wife, Abigail (Jones) Rust, died July 28 of the same year.

It was owned many of its last years by Fosters and Rusts of Boston; was finally sold to Mr. Augustine Heard, who removed it.

Sarah [Whipple] Goodhue.—1641-81.

Old people of Ipswich will remember a little book which their grandmothers always kept shut up in the family Bible: The "Writing" left by Sarah Goodhue to her family and neighbors. With a few prefatory Notes we reprint it.

Sarah (Whipple) Goodhue was the daughter of John Whipple, who with his brother Matthew was early in Ipswich. Emmerton and Waters in their "Gleanings from English Records" think these two brothers may have been sons of Matthew Whipple, of Bocking, Co. Essex, clothier. In his will, (1616,) he mentions sons, Matthew and John. Sarah married Joseph Goodhue, son of Dea. William Goodhue.

Dea. William Goodhue, weaver, was in Ipswich as early as 1635, and was then possessed of a house. In 1646 he purchased a second house on Brook street. It was between the dwellings of Francis Jordan and Joseph Morse. Three years later he bought a third house at the east end of High street, adjoining a houselot of John Winthrop, jr., near the river.

A fourth house, which seems to have become the home of his son Joseph and Sarah (Whipple)

his wife, was in the south west part of the town.

The following extract from Essex Co. Deed's, B. 12, L. 252, locates this early Goodhue home: William Goodhue, sen'r, of Ipswich, having "received a letter from my father Watson this yeare. 1646, that he hath payd Mr. Giles Firman thirty-two pounds for ye house that I live in and the land that belongth to it, six acres more or less, as it is bounded by the highway towards ye North, and ye land of Mr. Ward's toward the East and ye land of Thomas Howlett's towards ye South, and a brooke towards the West and Norwest being in the South west end of Ipswich Towne as we go to Boston, and my father Watson in his letter doth earnestly desire that I would make this house and land ouer unto my wife Marjery Goodhue after my death, and to my eldest son, Joseph Goodhue after my death and his owne mother's death alsoe. I have received twenty-five pounds in silver sent me by my father Watson, for Joseph to purchase some upland and meadow more to lay to this house and land, for to make a comfortable living for my selfe and for my wife and my eldest son Joseph Goodhue after my death if he live to marry and have children." These and additional lands were given to son Joseph,——"confirmed by an agreement made 13 July, 1661, between Elder John Whipple and Dea. William Goodhue upon the marriage of Joseph Goodhue with Sarah Whipple."

Deacon Goodhue became a wealthy man and among the largest tax-payers. He was imprisoned for resisting the arbitrary Andros. His wife Margery [Watson,] died 1668, Sept. 30. He married (2) widow Mary [Osborne] Webb. He died about 1700, aged 85 years His children were Dea. Joseph, William and Mary. His son William lies buried at the right of the gate of the High St. Yard: "Here Lies ye Body of Mr. William Goodhue who died July the 10, 1722, aged about 56 years

Joseph Goodhue was elected Deacon. From the following "Writing," we can estimate somewhat the character of this old-time family. After the death of Sarah (Whipple,) his wife, he married widow Rebekah Todd. Tradition says she was of Rowley, and that her daughter Annah Todd became a member of the Goodhue household. His third wife was widow Clark. The children living at his death, were: William, Mary Norton, Margery Knowlton, Sarah Kimball, Susanna Kimball, and Joseph. He mentions his step-daughter, Annah Todd, in his will. Annah Todd became the first of five wives of Edmund Heard; she died early, and with her only babe, lies near the oldest Wainwright tomb in the centre of the High street yard; diminutive slate stone, still in perfect preservation, marks her grave: "Here Lyes ye Body of Anne Heard Deceased June ye 13, 1709, aged 26 years.

THE COPY OF A

Valedictory *and* Monitory

WRITING,

Left by *Sarah Goodhue*, the Wife of *Joseph Goodhue* of *Ipswich*, in *N. E.* and found after her Decease; full of spiritual Experiences, sage Counsels pious Instructions, and serious Exhortations:

Directed to her Husband and Children, with other near Relations and Friends, and profitable to all that may happen to read the same.

She was the youngest Daughter of *Elder Whipple*, born at the said *Ipswich*, Anno 1641, and died suddenly, (as she presaged she should) July 23, 1681, Three Days after she had been delivered of two hopeful Children, leaving ten in all surviving.

CAMBRIDGE, *New England:* Printed in 1681.
SALEM: Re-printed by SAMUEL HALL. 1770.

DEAR and loving Husband, if it should please the Lord to make a sudden change in thy family, the which I know not how soon it may be, and I am fearful of it:

Therefore in a few words I would declare something of my mind, lest I should afterwards have no opportunity: I cannot but sympathize and pity thy condition, seeing thou hast a great family of children, and some of them small, and if it should please the Lord to add to thy number one more or two, be not discouraged, although it should please the Lord to deprive thee of thy weak help which is so near and dear unto thee. Trust in the living God, who will be an help to the helpless, and a father to the motherless.

My desire is, that if thou art so contented, to dispose of two or three of my children: If it please the Lord that I should be delivered of a living child, son or daughter, my desire is, that my father and mother should have it, if they please. I freely bequeath and give it to them.

And also my desire is, that my cousin *Symond Stacy* should have *John* if he please, I freely bequeath and give him to him for his own if thou art willing. And also my desire is, that my cousin *Catherine Whipple* should have *Susanna*, which is an hearty girl, and will quickly be helpful to her, and she may be helpful to the child, to bring her up: These or either of these I durst trust their care under God, for the faithful discharge of that which may be for my children's good and comfort, and I hope to thy satisfaction. Therefore if they be willing to take them, and to deal well by them, answer my desire I pray thee, thou hast been willing to answer my request formerly, and I hope now thou wilt, this being the last, so far as I know.

Honoured and most loving father and mother, I cannot tell how to express your fatherly and motherly love towards me and mine: It hath been so great and in several kinds; for the which in a poor requital, I give you hearty and humble thanks, yet trusting in God that he will enable you to be father and mother to the motherless: Be not troubled for the loss of an unworthy daughter: but rejoice in the free grace of God, that there is hopes of rejoicing together hereafter in the place of everlasting joy and blessedness.

Brothers and Sisters all, hearken and hear the voice of the Lord, that by his sudden providence doth call aloud on you to prepare yourselves for that swift and sudden messenger of death: that no one of you may be found without a wedding garment: a part and portion in Jesus Christ: the assurance of the love of God, which will enable you to leave this world, and all your relations, though never so near and dear, for the everlasting enjoyment of the great and glorious God, if you do fear him in truth.

The Private Society to which while here I did belong; if God by his Providence come amongst you, and begin by death to break you; be not discouraged, but be strong in repenting, faith & prayers, with the lively repeatal of God's counsels declared unto you by his faithful messengers: O pray each for another and with one another; that so in these threatning times of storms and trouble you may be found more precious than gold tried in the fire. Think not a few hours time in your approaches to God mispent; but consider seriously with yourselves to what end God lent to you any time at all: This surely I can through grace now say; that of the time that there I spent, through the blessing of God, I have no cause to repent, no not in the least.

O my children all, which in pains and care have cost me dear; unto you I call to come and take what portion your dying mother will bestow upon you: many times by experience it hath been found that the dying words of parents have left a living impression upon the breasts of Children: O my children be sure to set the fear of God before your eyes; consider what you are by nature, miserable sinners, utterly lost and undone; and that there is no way and means whereby you can come out of this miserable estate; but by the mediation of the Lord Jesus Christ: He died a reproachful death that every poor humbled and true

repenting sinner by faith on God through him, might have everlasting life: O my Children, the best counsel that a poor dying Mother can give you is, to get a part and portion in the Lord Jesus Christ, that will hold when all these things fail; O let the Lord Jesus Christ be precious in your sight.

O children, neighbours and friends, I hope I can by experience truly say, that Christ is the best, most precious, most durable portion, that all or any of you can set your hearts' delight upon: I forever desire to bless and praise the Lord, that he hath opened mine eyes to see the emptiness of these things and mine own; and to behold the fulness and riches of grace that is in the Lord Jesus Christ: To that end my children, I do not only counsel you, but in the fear of the Lord I charge you all to read God's word, and pray unto the Lord that he would be pleased to give you hearts and wisdom to improve the great and many privileges that the Lord is at present pleased to afford unto you, improve your youthful days unto God's service, your health and strength whilst it lasteth, for you know not how soon your health may be turned into sickness, your strength into weakness, and your lives into death; as death cuts the tree of your life down, so will it lie; as death leaveth you, so judgment will find you out: Therefore be perswaded to agree with your adversary quickly, whilst you are in the way of these precious opportunities: be sure to improve the lively dispensations of the gospel; give good attention unto sermons preached in publick, and to sermons repeated in private.

Endeavor to learn to write your father's hand, that you may read over those precious sermons that he hath taken pains to write and keep from the mouths of God's lively messengers, and in them there are lively messages: I can through the blessing of God along with them say, that they have been lively unto me: and if you improve them aright, why not to all of you? God upbraideth none of the seed of Jacob that seek his Face in truth: My children be encouraged in this work, you are in the bond of the covenant, although you may be breakers of covenant, yet God is a merciful keeper of covenant. Endeavor as you grow up to own and renew your covenant, and rest not if God give you life, but so labour to improve all the advantages that God is pleased to afford you, that you may be fit to enjoy the Lord Jesus Christ in all his Ordinances. What hath the Lord Jesus given himself for you? if you will lay hold of him by true faith and repentance: And what will you be backward to accept of his gracious and free offers, and not to keep in remembrance his death and sufferings, and to strengthen your weak faith; I thank the Lord in some measure I have found that ordinance a life-making ordinance unto my soul.

Oh, the smiles and loving embraces that they miss of that hold off and will not be in such near relation unto their Head and Saviour. The Lord grant that Christ may be your Portions all.

[*Concluded in another number.*]

ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS.

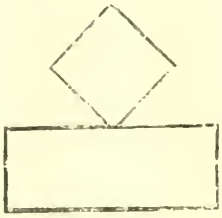
Published Monthly. *25 cts a year*

ARTHUR W. DOWE, Ipswich.
A. CALDWELL.

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. II. IPSWICH, MASS., JANUARY, 1881. NO. XV.

Maj. Gen. Daniel Denison's Grave.



The Grave of Gen. Denison in the High street Burying Yard is marked by a heavy horizontal slab supported by a brick base. The inscription is entirely obliterated by time, but the slab can be identified by a cavity or indentation at its head, like the above outline. This cavity originally contained the Denison Coat of Arms, which was removed some years ago by one of Denison's descendants who *borrowed* it to have a cast made from it.

Gen. Denison died Sept 20, 1682. The 200th Anniversary of his decease occurs next year. We hope the day will be set apart for a Denison Memorial, and that the slab will be re-inscribed, and thus the spot be continued in remembrance. Three other Denison grave-stones are near this, one with a latin epitaph needs to be re-lettered.

In the Boston Public Library, [Prince Catalogue,] is probably the only remaining copy of the sermon, or "Funeral Meditation," occasioned by the "Interment of Maj. Gen. Daniel Denison, Sept. 22, 1682." Its title is:

"A Funeral DISCOURSE upon the three first verses of the third Chapter of Isaiah; Occasioned by the Death of the Worshipful *Major General* DENISON, Who Deceased at *Ipswich*, Sept. 20, 1682. By Mr. William Hvbbard. Printed at *Boston* by *Samuel Green*. 1684."

The sermon is very long, and contains but little biograhical or historical information. Of the latest hours of Denison's life Hubbard says:

His military skill for some years before his death advanced him to the Conduct and Command of the whole, which he was able to have managed with great exactness, yet was he not inferior in other Sciences: And as a good Souldier of Christ Jesus he had attained to no small confidence in his last Conflicts with the King of Terrors, being not affraid to look Death in the face in cold blood, but with great composedness of mind received the last Summons: For though he was followed with tormenting pain of Stranguary that pursued him to the last, he neither expressed impatience under those grinding pains nor want of confidence or comfort from his first seizure: yea, such was his earnest desire to be discharged from his Warfare that he could not be perswaded to say Amen, to the Earnest desires of his best and nearest friends for recovery, or for continuance of life any longer. * * So he quietly resigned up his spirit to God that gave it.

* * To say he was without infirmities is to say he was not a Man: for there is no just man that sinneth not. Yet as they say of natural Phisitians their Errors are buried in the Church Yard though their Cures are written with the beams of the Sun: if he as a Physitian of the State, had any skill above others, let none envy him the honor therof; if he ever committed any Errors let them be buried with him in his Grave, as in a Sepulchre of oblivion.

Gen. Denison left in MS a little book, which was printed with the Funeral Discourse. It was entitled: "An IRENICON, or a *Salve* for *New England's* Sore: Penned by the said *Major General*; and left behind him as his Farewell and last Advice to his Friends of the Massachusetts."

On the fly-leaf of this old Funeral Sermon is written: "T. Bailys's Booke. Bestowed on him by ye Reverend Author. Dec. 1, 1684."

Sarah [Whipple] Goodhue, 1641-81.

Concluded from December Number.

My children, one or two words I have to say to you more; in the first place, be sure to carry well to your father, obey him, love him, follow his instructions and example, be ruled by him, take his advice, and have a care of grieving him. For I must testify the truth unto you, and I may call some of you to testify against yourselves, that your Father hath been loving, kind, tender-hearted towards you all, both for your temporal and spiritual good.

You that are grown up cannot but see how careful your father is when he cometh home from his work to take the young ones up into his wearied arms, by his loving carriage and care towards those you may behold as in a glass his tender care and love to you every one as you grew up. I can safely say that his love was so to you all, that I cannot say which is the child that he doth love the best. But further I may testify unto you that this is not all that your father hath been doing for you, and that some of you may bear me witness that he hath given you many instructions which hath been to the end your souls might enjoy happiness; he hath reproved you often for your evils, laying before you the ill event that would happen unto you if you did not walk in God's ways, and give your minds to do his will, to keep holy his sabbaths, to attend unto reading God's Word, hearing it preached with a desire to profit by it, and declaring unto you this way that he had experienced to get good by it: that was to pray unto the Lord for his blessing with it and upon it, that it might soak into the heart and find entertainment there: and that you should meditate upon it: and he hath told you Meditation was as the key to open the door to let you in, or that into your heart, that you might find the sweetness of God's word.

Furthermore, my children, be encouraged in this work. Your father hath put up many prayers with ardent desires and tears to God on behalf of you all: which if you walk with God, I hope you will find gracious answers and showers of blessing from those bottled tears for you. O carry it well, to your father, that he may yet be encouraged to be doing and pleading for your welfare. Consider that the scripture holdeth forth many blessings to such children that obey their parents in the Lord, but there are curses threatened to the disobedient.

My children, in your life and conversation live godly, walk soberly, modestly and innocently: be diligent, and be not hasty to follow new fashions, and the pride of life, that now too much abound. Let not pride betray the good of your immortal souls.

And if it please the Lord that you live to match yourselves, and to make your choice: Be sure you choose such as first do seek the kingdom of Heaven.

My first, as thy name is *Joseph*,
  Labor so in knowledge to increase,
As to be freed from the guilt of thy sins,
  And enjoy eternal Peace.

Mary, labor to be so arrayed
  With the hidden man of the heart,
That with Mary thou mayest find,
  Thou hast chosen the better part.

William, thou hadst that name,
  For thy grandfather's sake,
Labor so to tread in his steps,
  As over sin conquest thou mayest make.

Sarah, Sarah's daughter thou shalt be,
  If thou continuest in doing well,
Labor so in holiness among the daughters to walk
  As that thou mayest excel.
So my children all, if I must be gone,
  I with tears bid you all—*Farewell.*
  The Lord bless you all.

Now dear Husband, I can do no less than turn unto thee,

And if I could, I would naturally mourn with thee:

And in a poor requital of all thy kindness, if I could, I would speak some things of comfort to thee, whilst thou dost mourn for me. A tender hearted, affectionate, and entire loving husband thou hast been to me several ways. If I should not speak of what I have found as these outward things; I being but weakly natured: in all my burthens thou hast willingly with me sympathized and cheerfully thou hast helped me bear them, which although I was but weak natured, and so the more unable to go through those troubles in my way, yet thou hast by thy cheerful love to me helped me forward in a cheerful frame of spirit: But when I come to speak or consider in thy place, thy great pains and care for the good of my soul: this twenty years experience of thy love to me in this kind, hath so instamped it upon my mind, that I do think that there never was man more truly kind to a woman. I desire forever to bless and praise the Lord, that in mercy to my soul, he by his providence ordered that I should live with thee in such a relation; therefore dear husband, be comforted in this, (although God by his providence break that relation between us, that he gave being to at first,) that in thy place thou hast been a Man of knowledge to discharge to God and my soul that scripture commanded duty, which by the effects in me wrought through the grace of God, thou mayest behold with comfort our prayers not hindered, but a gracious answer from the Lord, which is of great price and reward. Although my being gone be thy loss, yet I trust in and through Jesus Christ it will be my gain.

Was it not to this end that the Lord was pleased to enable thee and give thee in heart to take as an instrument,) so much pains for his glory and my eternal good, and that it might be thy comfort: As all thy reading of scriptures and writing of sermons, and repeating of them over to me, that although I was necessarily often absent from the public worship of God, yet by thy pains and care to the good of my soul, it was brought home unto me: And blessed be the Lord who hath set home by the operation of his Spirit, so many repeatals of precious sermons and prayers and tears for me and with me, for my eternal good. And now let it be thy comfort under all; go on, and persevere in believing in God, and praying fervently unto God: Let not thy affectionate heart become hard, and thy tears dried away; and certainly the Lord will render a double portion of blessing upon thee and thine.

If thou couldst ask me a reason why I thus declare myself? I cannot answer no other but this, that I have had of late a strong persuasion upon my mind, that by sudden death I should be surprised, either at my travail, or soon after it; the Lord fit me for himself. Although I could be very willing to enjoy thy company and my children longer, yet if it be the will of the Lord that I must not, I hope I can say cheerfully, "*The will of the Lord be done.*" This hath been often my desire and thy prayer.

Further, if thou couldst ask me why I did not discover some of these particulars of my mind to thee before, my answer is, because I knew that thou wert tender hearted towards me, and therefore I would not create thee needless trouble.

Oh, dear husbasd, dearest of all my bosom friends, if by sudden death I must part from thee, let not thy trouble and cares that are on thee make thee to turn aside from the right way:

O dear heart, if I must leave thee and thine here behind,
Of my natural affection here is my heart and hand.

Be courageous, and on the living God bear up

thy heart in so great a breach as this.

SARAH GOODHUE.

Dear Husband, if by sudden death I am taken away from thee, there is infolded among thy papers something that I have to say to thee and others.

JULY 14, 1681.

From my Note Book.

ARTHUR W. DOWE.

Items told me by George W. Caldwell and others:

Daniel Hovey built the old wharf on Turkey Shore.

An old house stood below the bank at Hull's wharf.

The late Dea. Aaron Cogswell planted a tree upon the site of the ancient whipping post. The tree stands east of the North Church, as one goes towards the Chapel. The Stocks and Pillory were near a small ledge of rock a short distance easterly from the tree.

On a deed, dated 1724, of "Joseph Grow & Jno. Grow to John Kimball, Taylor,," are three seals, each imprinted with the Wainwright Arms and accompanying the signature of John Wainwright.

1768. From Capt. Philip Hammond's Log Book. Sateday, July 16, 1768. this Day We came to port Roiel & Landed our oxen & Horses & Sheep. & this Day Capt. Staniford Saled for Home from port Royel.

An old account book, evidently a cooper's, is in my possession. It has dates from 1690 to 1696, and the following names occur: John denison, John Daye, Thomas Clark, Mr. Samuell Apleton, Samuel hart, John Waite, Robart Lord, Samuel Chipman, John Kimball, Feleman waner, Samuel bolles. Mr. Francise wainwright, Mr. Andrew diman, Abraham Foster, Abraham how, Joseph goodhue, John elatrip, Jonathan hobs, John prichet, Mr. John baker, John numan, Joseph medkif, Captain rindge, nathaniell Fitts, Thomas medkif, Samuell pearly, Jams Fuller, sena., John denis, John Caldwell, nehemiah Jewet, Jonathan Loumux, etc. Among the items are the following:

For hoping old cask	0	3	0
a can led	0	0	4
a bonnet stik	0	0	3
a piging hop	0	0	3
too rakes	0	1	8
a bottel	0	2	0
too Bellers	0	6	6
mending a bottil and making a Chesemote	0	2	0
a paille and a skin for pockets	0	3	0
Crd by huckel berys	0	0	2
by 2 thousan of Stafs	2	0	0

1802. Inscription from High street Burying Ground. "Sacred to the memory of Capt. JOSEPH MELCHER, youngest son of Mr. JOSEPH & MRS. MARY MELCHER of *Brunswick*, who perished in a storm, Nov'r 7th, 1802, on *Ipswich Bar*, in the 21st year of his age.

"Amidst the raging billows drove,
My life to save in vain I strove,
And soon my strength began to flee
I perished in the Cruel sea.

My weeping friends your silence keep,
When to my Grave you come to weep,
Prepare to follow me you must,
And mingle with your native dust."

IPSWICH ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS.
Published Monthly. 25 cents a year.
ARTHUR W. DOWE, A. CALDWELL.

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. II. IPSWICH, MASS., FEBRUARY, 1881. NO. XVI.

Rev. Joseph Dana, D. D.

Copied by Arthur W. Dowe.

The above profile is supposed to be the only likeness of the venerable Dr. Dana. His memory is still fragrant, though the present generation never personally knew him. Over his remains in the South Grave Yard is a table monument bearing the following inscription:

In Memory of
Rev. JOSEPH DANA, D. D.,
for sixty-two years
Minister of the South Church.
His protracted life was eminently
devoted to the cause of God and Man.
As a preacher
he was evangelical, instructive and faithful.
As a pastor
affectionate and devoted.
In all the relations of life
a pattern of Christian virtue.
He was born in Pomfret, Conn. Nov. 2, O. S. 1742
Graduated at Yale College, 1760
Ordained at Ipswich, Nov. 7, 1765,
Received as Colleague the
Rev. DANIEL FITZ, June 28, 1826,
Slept in Jesus, Nov. 16, 1827,
aged 85 years.

His people erect this monument of his piety and worth and of their unfailing attachment and veneration.

O still each rising sigh that would repine,
Or charge the Sovereign Hand with wrong,
Nor let us thankless to thy call resign
The precious blessing lent so long.

In the High Street Grave Yard is the following Inscription:

Here lie the remains of Mrs. Mary Dana, Consort of the Rev. Mr. Joseph Dana, and eldest daughter of ye late Mr. Daniel Staniford. She departed this Life May the 14th, 1779, Aged 27 Years & 4 Months.

Unblamed through life, lamented in her end,
A pleasant daughter, sister, wife and friend.

In the South Yard, at his side, rests

Mary, Consort of Joseph Dana, D. D., departed April 13, A. D. 1803, aged 53.

By Jesus and her friends beloved,
And in afflictions furnace proved,
Her soul went forth to meet her Lord,
Her flesh at rest waits His reviving word.

Celebration of the 4th of July, at Ipswich, 1817.

AGREEABLY to previous arrangements, the *DENISON LIGHT INFANTRY COMPANY* lately organized under the name of one of the most distinguished fathers of this antient town, [*see Elliot's Biog. Dict. art.* DENISON,] and commanded by Capt. ROBERT KIMBALL, made its first public appearance in complete uniform

At 10 A. M. the company after forming at the court-house, proceeded to the house of Capt. JOHN H. HARRIS; where an elegant STANDARD which had been procured by the ladies of the town, was presented by CAROLINE GOLDSMITH HARRIS, a Miss of the age of 11, daughter of Capt. H. to Mr ANDREW RUSSELL, the Ensign of the company, with the following

ADDRESS.

SIR:

Designated by the ladies of this town, I come in their behalf to present to the company to which you belong, their sincere congratulations. The organization and equipment of this company, effected by its laudable ambition to excel in the military art, do honor to those individuals, whose patriotic exertions have contributed to procure them; and those, whom on the present occasion I have the honor to represent, will warrant me in tendering their best wishes for its highest success and glory.

May the honored name by which you have chosen to be known, and whose insignia adorn this token of our esteem, be often in your recollection as one of the most venerable among the fathers of Ipswich.

While prepared to repel every lawless invader, our countrymen, we trust, will not fail to cultivate the arts and the principles of peace. This company will not forget that the renowned DENISON though "a mighty man and man of war," was eminently a "friend of peace."

May this day consecrated in the annals of our country as the birth day of our national existence in every revolving year find her sons and her daughters in the full enjoyment of those blessings for which their fathers endured distresses and dangers; and may the spirit of the fathers rest upon the children till time shall be no longer.

As a small testimonial of regard due to those to whom under Providence we look for protection in time of public danger, we present you this standard. Accept, Sir, this pledge of our best wishes for the success of this company; and may the God of armies crown with his blessing the laudable exertions of the DENISON LIGHT INFANTRY.

To which Ensign RUSSELL *made the following* REPLY.

In receiving this elegant standard, the members of the DENISON LIGHT INFANTRY COMPANY were wanting in sensibility, did they not render to the Ladies of Ipswich their most grateful acknowledgements; particularly to you, beloved Miss, their representative on this occasion.

That the services of this or any other portion of the military of our country may not be needed for the repelling of invasion is our most earnest prayer. But should our fair country again be exposed to the desolating sword of an enemy, may she never want from among her sons those who will be prepared at every hazard to defend the rich inheritance they have received from their fathers. And should this standard ever be called to the field of battle, may those who have presented it have the satisfaction of seeing it supported with honor in the cause of their country.

That the name we have chosen for the company meets the approbation of those whom you represent, affords us increased gratification in having made the selection. May that renowned name which unites the character of "a mighty man and a man of war," with that of an eminent "friend of

peace," descend with honor to all generations.

On this auspicious day may the recollection of the distresses and dangers which our fathers endured in the cause of freedom and independence, enhance the value of these blessings; and may every revolving year consecrate those principles which procured and which alone can preserve them

May this pledge of your wishes for our success, never be dishonored; and may those patriotic ladies whose liberality we now recognize, ever be happy under the kind protection of the God of armies.

The company then returned to the court house where many of the citizens of the town had convened for the purpose of joining in the celebration of the day. A procession of the citizens was then formed, preceded by the company and band of music as an escort, and passed to the training field on the south side of the river, and returned to the Meeting House of the first parish; where after appropriate music and a prayer by the Rev. Dr. Dana the Rev. David T. Kimball delivered to a crowded audience an appropriate address; and after a closing prayer by the Rev. Mr. Crowell, and another piece of music, the procession again formed and passed northwardly up High-st. and returned to Treadwell's Hotel, to a public dinner, which had been provided for the occasion. After dinner were the following

TOASTS, with music as annexed.

1. The day. May its annual return find the United States free, independent and happy till the end of time. Music—United States march.

2. The Constitution of the United States. Faithfully administered, may it ever be a protection to the people against the extremes of anarchy and despotism. (Slow march in Battle Prague.)

3. The President of the United States. May his administration be as happy as his visits are welcome to the people. (President's march.)

4. The Governor of Massachusetts. A valuable officer in our revolutionary army. Services like his will not go unrewarded by an enlightened people. Massachusetts march.)

5. Lt. Gov. Phillips. His distinguished public charities have endeared his name to the friends of learning, virtue and their country. (Boston mch)

6. (Here the company rose.) The memory of George Washington. "We ne'er shall look upon his like again." (Washington's march.)

7. The memory of those HEROES who have fallen in the cause of OUR COUNTRY. (Hessian Grenadiers.)

8. Agriculture, Commerce and Manufactures. May they flourish under a government which affords equal protecion to them all. (Green's mch.)

9. To the memory of the illustrious DANIEL DENISON. May the Company who have adopted his name bear in remembrance his eminent civic and military virtues. (Ipswich review.)

10 Adams, Jefferson and Madison. May their situations in retirement be as happy to themselves as their respective administrations were beneficial to their country. (Setting Stars.)

11. The Clergy. Learned, pious and patriotic—may the fruit of their labors be manifest in the character of all our citizens. (Old Hundred.)

12. The Rising Generation—the hope of their Country. (Yankee doodle.)

13, Peace on earth Good Will to man. (Free Mason' march.)

Volunteer. Our mothers, wives, sisters and daughters; particularly those ladies of Ipswich whose liberality has this day been recognized in the gift of an elegant standard to the DENISON LIGHT INFANTRY COMPANY. (Flowers of Edinburgh.)

A vote of thanks passed to the Rev. clergymen for their services on the occasion, and particularly to the Rev. Orator of the Day for his able, judic-

ious and conciliatory address, with a request of a copy for publication; but which, to the regret of the company, he modestly declined. It is unnecessary to add, that all parties united in this decent celebration; no discordant feelings disturbed the pleasing recollections which the occasion afforded: the weather was remarkably pleasant; and good humor and grateful joy were visible in every countenance.—*Broadside*, 1817.

Mr. Francis H. Wade has the original Subscription paper of the Ladies who presented the Standard. It is thought that all are dead but two: Mrs. Cata Heard, and Mrs. [Hannah Caldwell] Clarke.

Ipswich, May 15, 1817.

We whose names are hereto subscribed, severally engage to contribute the sums annexed to our respective names, for the purpose of procuring a standard with appropriate devices, &c., for the Denison Light Infantry, now organized in this town, the same to be appropriated under the direction of a committee to be appointed for the purpose:

Abigail Farley	$1 50	Bethia Fitz	60
Sarah Choate	1	Susan Brown	1
Abigail Dana	1	D. V. Kimball	1
Sarah F. Andrews	2	Mary Jewett	20
Eunice Caldwell	1	Lydia B Treadwell	1
Hannah Harris	1	Cata Heard	1
Rebekah Wait	60	Margaret Smith	1
Hannah Treadwell	1	[Torn] Treadwell	1
Abigail Lord	1	Joanna Stanwood	50
Lucy Baker	1	Eunice Caldwell	50
Hannah S. Heard	1	M. Heard and Joan	2
Mary Heard	1	Lucy Smith	50
Mary Wade	1	Margaret Manning	1
Mary Baker	1	Lucy Lakeman	1
Eunice Lord	2	Hannah Caldwell	50
P. A. & A. P. Manning	2		

Meek Spirits are the Glue and Soader that unites Societies.—*Maj. Gen. Daniel Denison.*

Queries.

Edward Brown called William Bartholomew *brother*. Robert Lord did the same. How were they brothers? The houslots of the three were adjoining: the house of Bartholomew in the middle. William Bartholomew had a sister Sarah. Is there any evidence of her marriage?

Geo. W. Bartholomew, jr., Austin, Texas.

Who were the parents of Mary Prince who married Joseph Fowler, int. of m. 26 May, 1739? They had a son Joseph who married a Lydia Smith or Davis. Can you tell me of this Smith or Davis family?

Who were the parents of widow Esther Huse and the name of her former husband? She married the first Joseph Fowler above; int. of m. Nov. 1774.

Matthew. A. Stickney,
119 Boston st. Salem, Ms.

About 1720 Daniel Hovey came from Ipswich to Oxford. He was a carpenter, and became a prominent citizen; was many years Deacon of Cong'l church. The name has till recently been prominent in town affairs. Can you tell anything of the history of this Daniel Hovey?

Geo. F. Daniels. Oxford, Mass.

The carpenters engaged in building the South Meeting House were, William Heard, John Anthony Kimball, John Wade; these were the contractors and also practical workmen. Assistants, Ephraim Fellows, John Kimball, 3d, constantly, and a part of the time Daniel Hodgkins and —— George. The entire woodwork was done by these men, including blinds, window sashes, doors.—We believe only two of these men are now living.

Aaron P. Ross has a sword carried in the French and Indian War.

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL II. IPSWICH, MASS., MARCH 1881. NO. XVII.

Shatswell House. High street. *From a Drawing by Arthur W. Dove,—1880.* This House is one of the oldest residences of the Town. The central part is very ancient. The ends were added later. This estate is one of the very few that has remained in the family name by inheritance from the time of the original grant to the present generation. The land was granted to John Shatswell in 1634. He built a house upon it at that time, a few rods to the east of the present residence. He is the earliest person on the Records to whom the title of Deacon is given. His name appears in official capacities on the Town books. He assisted a good deal in laying out the early houselots. His wife's name was Joanna. He had sons,—John 2, and Richard 2. The son John 2 was married, but there is no Ipswich record of any descendants of his.

Richard 2, married Rebecca Tuttle, whose father lived near the house built by the Rev. Mr. Ward on what is now called Linden street. [What a pity that Linden street was not called Ward st.] Richard 2, and Rebecca, had sons,—Richard 3, and John 3, and daughters Hannah and Sarah. We surmise that the oldest part of the present Shatswell house was built by Richard 3, and that John 3 lived in the original dwelling.

Richard 2, who had the title of *Mr.* died July 13, 1694.

Richard 3, married a Cheney. The Cheneys were well-to-do people, and married into the respectable families of their day. Richard Smith one of the richest of our early names, married Hannah Cheney.

John 3 married Sarah Younglove, June 20, 1684. The Younglove family lived on or near the site of the present Town House.

Sarah Shatswell, daughter of Mr. Richard 2, married Roger Ringe,—another of the prominent early names now extinct in Ipswich. Her sister Hannah never married; at her death she gave her her property to the children of Roger and Sarah Ringe. The Town Clerk recorded her death: "Hannah Shatswell, an antient maid, died Aug. 18, 1720."

Deacon John Shatswell, the ancestor of the family, died in 1646, twelve years after his settlement in Ipswich. His sister was the wife of John Webster, who owned lands very near him on High street. The Websters at a later period removed to New Hampshire, and that state will probably give due regard to the name so long as she remembers Samuel Webster, the young Revolutionary Chaplain, over whose grave thousands mourned; and Daniel and Ezekiel Webster of still wider fame.

Deacon Shatswell had a brother Theophilus who lived in Ipswich a little while, and then settled in Haverhill. There is mention made of him and his descendants in Haverhill History.

Col. John Wainwright's Tomb.

High Street Grave Yard.

ARTHUR W. DOWE.

In October last it was discovered that the ancient Tomb built, it is supposed, by Col. John Wainwright, had partly fallen in. I visited it at the time, and the following is the result of my investigations:

The entrance had been closed some years ago with old gravestones which were removed from the graves where they had originally been placed. The largest of these stones was in memory of Capt. Bemsley Perkins, whose house stood on the site of Mr. Manasseh Brown's present residence. This slab is freestone and has a square socket from which the Perkins Arms have been removed. It bears this Inscription:

Here Lies ye Body of
Capt. Bemsley Perkins, who Died
July ye 23, 1720,
in ye 45 year of his age.

A smaller slab of slate had this inscription:

Here lyes ye body of William Honeard, who died July 25, 1709, and in ye 75 year of his age.

Another,—Here Lyes the Body of Edmund Heard, aged 67 years 3 ds. Dec'd Dec'r ye 28th 1713.

Another,—Here Lys ye Body of Mrs Lydia Dennis, (wife of Mr. John Dennis,) who died June ye 10, 1712, and in the 40th year of her Age.

A tender mother,
A prudent wife,
At God's command
Resigned her life.
& at her flight
Let this word fall.
Submit my friend
Now God doth call

There were several footstones with the following names and initials:

1719. Thomas Lull; R. K.; L. F. K.; P. Appleton; and a fragment with N. R.

Within the tomb are the remains of perhaps ten bodies. The coffins with but one exception were crumbled and broken. There were several fragments of lids upon which were hearts formed with iron nails; and initials and dates with brass nails. Some of these initials we have identified by the Town Records:—C. W. 1731. [Christiana Wainwright.] S. W. Æ 37. 1773. [Samuel Wainwright.] V. W. 1773. The coffin which was in the best state of preservation, had upon its lid,—P. C. Æ 80. 1798. This was probably Dr. Parker Clark, who married Miss Elisabeth Wainwright, and after his marriage resided at Ipswich. A very broken lid had the initials of Mary Wainwright: M. W. 44 —D, —AR 1763.

The inscription upon the slab at the top of the Tomb—if there was one,—is now obliterated.

About 25 feet to the west of this Tomb is another built by Col. Francis Wainwright, and bearing the Family Arms, which are now scarcely traceable. We have made a copy of the inscriptions and decorations of this tomb, which may have interest to some future antiquary.

Mr. Richard Saltonstall was the first person in New England to enter a protest against the African Slave Trade.—*Hammatt.*

Capt. Abram Dodge's Company.

From the Roll for April, May, June, 1775.

[This Company was included in the 17th Reg't of Foot, commanded by Col. Moses Little of Newburyport. Capt. Dodge afterward became Col. He died June 16, 1786, aged 46. His Company were camped within sight of the battle of Bunker Hill, and a number of them went voluntarily into the fight; one of them—Jesse Story—was slain. The names of the men who went voluntarily into the Battle, are partly given in the Appendix to Felt's Ipswich.]

Abraham Dodge, Captain.

Ebenezer Low, First Lieut.
James Lord, Second Lieut.

John Lakeman, Sergent,
William Story, "
David Low, "
John Andrews, "

Jacob Goodhue, Corporal.
Jonathan Cogswell, "
Robert Stalker, "
William Low, "

William Farley, Drum
Moses Hodgkins, Fife.

Andrews Joshua
Andrews Daniel
Andrews James
Andrews Jacob
Andrews Benjamin
Beal Samuel
Bidcock Nich:
Baker, Wm.
Burnham, Benj.
Burnham Moses
Burnham Amos
Burnham Mark
Burnham Joseph
Burnham Ebenezer
Burnham Francis
Burnham Ebenezer, jr
Burnham William
Bachelor Amos
Bordman John How
Colby Sylvanus
Colburn Stephen
Cogswell John
Craft Aaron
Caven Thomas
Caldwell Thomas
Cleveland Nehemiah
Davis Jacob
Emerton Thomas
Eveleth Aaron
Foster Thomas
Goldsmith John
Goodhue Dan'l
Heard Amos
Hodgkins John
Hodgkins Stephen
Jones Abraham
Kimball Moses
Lane Zebulon
Luis Elijah
Lord James
Mansfield William
Newman Robert
Pinder Moses
Perkins Abraham
Perkins Joseph
Porter John
Pidsifer Richard
Pierce George
Pemerton Peter
Ross Samuel
Ross David
Ross Timothy
Ross Adam
Smith William
Story Seth
Swett Benj.
Stanford John
Story Joseph
Story Andrew
Story Jesse
White Jeremiah
Wells Jonathan
White Benja

The Tilton Poem.

A. W. Dowe, Dear Sir: I send you the following item taken from "The New-England Courant," of December 17, 1722, which may interest some of your local antiquaries. S. A. GREEN.

Mass. Hist. Rooms, Feb. 25, 1881.

"By the Eastern Post arrived a Poem by way of Dialogue: the title from the Original as follows, viz. *A brief Narrative or Poem, giving an Account of the Hostile Actions of some Pagan Indians towards Lieut.* Jacob Tilton, *and* Daniel Tilton, *both of the Town of* Ipswich, *as they were on board of a small Vessel at the Eastward, which happened in the Summer-time, in the Year 1722, with an Account of the Valiant Exploits of the said* Tiltons, *and their victorious Conquest over their insulting Enemies;* and will be speedily be published, for the Encouragement of all such as may be inclin'd by this Example to reduce those *Indian Pagans.* Composed by the ingenious *W. G.*"

[This poem we re-printed in *Antiquarian Papers*, May, 1880. Who was *W. G.*, and did he print anything else?]

Tradition says that 17 male members of the Church came to Ipswich with Mr. Rogers in 1638. Rev. D. T. Kimball gives the names of 14:—Wm Goodhue, Nath'l Hart, Nath'l Day, Rob't Lord, Dan'l Warner, Mark Quarter, John Waite, Thos. Scott, Rich Lummas, Humph Bradstreet, John Dane, Nich. Noyes, —— Littlehale, —— Lambert.

To Mr. Hubbard, 1682.

To his worthy FRIEND The REVEREND Mr. Hubbard, Teacher of the Church of Christ at Ipswich, upon an occasional sight of his Sermon on Psal 50, Vers 23.

What I and only I these Papers see?
And that by accident. It shall not be
He hazard wrath, whose rise is Modesty,
And like *Samaria's* Lepers, Roast-meat cry:

For though I cannot dish it out in *Print*,
Yet I affirm there's Fat and Marrow in't;
Apples of Gold in silver pictures too,
Well season'd food for souls, both old and new.

Me thinks, dear Sir, you should not grudge nor spare
To feast a land upon your Fast-day fare;
Pity to see a Land all in a maze,
Fool'd into Boggs and Fens by Flies blaze.

Hang out thy Light, open and press thy *Text*,
And all our Labyrinths are unperplext.
Teach us our Conversation how to order,
That we may camp within Salvations border.

Riches and Garments, Gold and Silver too,
Unus'd, corrupt, moth-eat, and canker do;
Their price and use are one: Pray, Sir, produce
Your Treasure, put it out to Publike use.

Nature her richest hoard in secret put,
So Golden Mines came trodden under foot;
Whilst every creature that is worth an eye
Keeps gazing on the spangles of the sky.

Nor thine, nor thy Books' credit would I rai-e,
Within the gate thine own works thee shall praise
Or Suffer for't: For Good Books now-adayes
Like virtue, practice need, but no man's praise.

Thanks for the Sight, and if the world do'nt see't,
But what I saw prove its own winding sheet,
When thou hast lock't it up write on thy Chest,
"Here lyes a *Phenix*, dead ins spicy nest:
Here lyes Religion, reformations Path
The nearest way that God's Salvation hath:
Zeal without wild-fire, pious Politicks,
Sure Conduct void of Phætontick tricks,
Rain thunderless, Doctrine like heaven dropt dews
—The Sun will suck it up if Earth refuse.

Posuit, N. N.

The appeal of the Poet prevailed, and Mr. Hubbard put his "Treasure out to Publike use." The following crumbs from the Sermon will give an idea of "Fast-day fare" in Ipswich, 200 years ago:

—The shortest way to the end is not always the safest. It is better sometimes to march about than fall directly on the enemy.

—They that do things over-harshly may have too much time to repent.

—A wise man's head will never be broken by a reproof.

—Wise men are always steady; resting on their own Basis, and not rowling from one side to another; not like quicksilver, running everywhere but fixed nowhere.

—Abigail the prudent wife of a Rich Fool is able to reprove David, who is counted wise as an Angel.

—Julius Cæsar never let his Souldiers know when they were to dislodge & march away, that they might be always ready. The like commandment have all Christians, 'Let your loins be girt.'

—Losing the rudder band of Reason, men spread the Sail of all their power and endeavor, and commit themselves to the winds and waves of their passions.

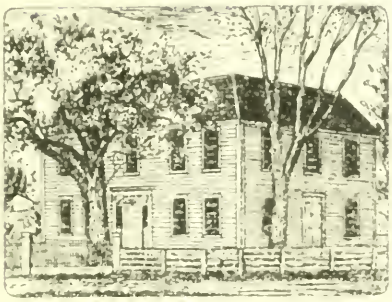
—The wise are a savor both living and dead.

—The only way to die happily is to live holily. They that have been careful of the one are not afraid of the other.

Antiquarian Papers,—Published Monthly, at Ipswich, Mass. Price, 25 cents a year.
ARTHUR W DOWE, Box 157, Ipswich, Ms.

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL II. IPSWICH, MASS., APRIL, 1881. NO. XVIII.



The Walley-Dana House. *From a drawing by Arthur W. Dove, 1880.* Rev. John Walley first Minister of the South Church, was ordained in 1747; and the next year married Elisabeth Appleton (pub. Sept. 16, 1748.) He owned and lived in the above house. His wife before her marriage lived in the ancient Appleton house, which Mrs. Dr. Wildes has recently transformed into one of our most tasteful dwellings.

Rev. Dr. Dana purchased the house of Mr. Walley, and it continued in the Dana family till 1880. A brick in one of the chimneys of this house bore the date 1696, and the letter H.

Inscriptions: Elisabeth, daughter of Joseph Dana, D. D. Died July 21, 1816, aged 40.

Blest daughter! her seraphic mind
Had long ascended to her God;
Cheerful she left this world behind,
And went with rapture to her high abode.

Anna, Daughter of Rev. Joseph Dana, D. D. Born Nov. 2, 1784. Died Feb. 13, 1866. The generous benefactor, the devoted daughter, sister, friend, the ardent christian. Rest here, beloved, till the day break and the shadows flee away.

Abigail Dana, died May 15, 1840, aged 58.

Capt. Gideon Parker's Company. 1776.

A Muster Roll of Capt. Gideon Parker's Co. in the 11 Reg't Foot in the Service of the United States of America, commanded by Col. Moses Little, for the month of December, 1776.

Gideon Parker.

Moses Kent
Jacob Smith.
Benja'n Gould

Stephen Low,
Francis Rust,
John Wellman,
Timothy Ross

John Wasson,
William Galloway

Privates

Nathaniel Byles	Aaron Witham
Joseph Emmons	Charles Goodrich.
Solomon Burnham	Jonathan Galloway
Moses Jodd	Ebenezer Harrington
Thomas Platts	Nathan Chapman
Samuel White	Jona. Galloway, jr
Joseph Farwell	Solomon Boynton
John Burage	Joseph Whittemore
Nathaniel Martin	Michael Stewart
Joseph Guilson	Nathaniel Hadlock
John Darling	Joseph Moffitt
Andrew Allen	Jonathan Burnham
William Butler	Clerk Bancroft
James Smith	Jeremiah Martin
Zebulon Haskell	John Holliday
William Rust	John Green
Nathaniel Sawyer	Charles Rogers
Thomas Holliday	Joseph Stay Brown
John Witham	Charles Barnes
Cato Freeman	William Harridine
John Stockman	William Burrage
Nathaniel Howard	Thom Brook Ball
John Moffitt	James Phipps
Thaddeus Carter	William Harden
Charles Pindexter	John Hartwell

Rev. Mr. Norton's Will.

In the name of God, Amen, I John Norton of Boston in N. E. at present in good health, yet not unmindful of mortality, especially being put in remembrance thereof by the consideration of what changes are incident by reason of my call into England, in case God shall take me out of this life, I doe dispose of that outward estate wherewith I am now possessed as followeth, viz:

Unto my brother, Mr. William Norton of Ipswich, New England, I give the six acre lott so called, lying within the common fence, be it more or lesse, and the three acre lott so called, lying in the towne, be it more or lesse, both which at present are in his occupation. I give also unto him all that house lott conteyning two acres more or lesse, which I bought of Matthew Whipple deceased and is now in the occupation of goodman Annable. I also give unto my said brother William Norton, that £100 due unto me for my house which Mr. Cobbett now dwelleth in, or if the £100 be not paid unto him within three months space after legal demand made by him upon the knowledge of my decease, I then give unto him the house itself, with the yard, yards, orchard or orchards, and rest of the land lying unto the house as an house lott and bought since of Mr. Baker. I meane all that and only that which was sold unMr. Cobbet, conceiving my title thereunto to be good in default of non payment. I give also unto my said brother William 10£ in current money of N. E. to be paid unto him within three months after my decease.

I give unto my ever endeared & honored mother 30 pounds in current money of England, to be payd unto her use in London at my brother Mr. Thomas Norton's house within 3 years next following upon my decease after the proportion of ten pounds per annum, that is to say the fust year ten pounds, the second year ten pounds, the third year ten pounds if she live so long.

I give unto my two sisters, Mrs. Martha Wood and my sister Mrs. Mary Young, I say I give between them both twenty pounds, that is to each of them ten lbs current money of England, to be payd within one year after my decease, at my brother Thomas his house in London.

I desire my brother, Mr. Thomas Norton, and my sister Mrs. Elisabeth Norton, either of them to accept of a gold ring of forty shillings a piece, for which end I give foure pounds in current English money, to be paid unto my brother Thomas and sister Elisabeth by the fust opportunity after my decease.

I give unto the poore of Boston ten pounds to be paid within three months after my decease. I intend this ten pounds to the poore of that church in Boston whereto I am an unworthy officer.

The rest of my estate except ten pounds reserved for two overseers, I give unto my wife, Mrs. Mary Norton, namely, my farme at Ipswich with the dwelling house, barne or barnes, outhouses, or whatsoever belongeth thereunto. Also the sixe acre lot which I bought of goodman Dane.

Also my dwelling house in Boston with all the land be it one acre or more or lesse with whatsoever else belonging thereunto. I give unto her also all my household stuffe and farniture, whether plate, joinery, bedding, linnen, pewter, brasse, iron or what kind so ever. Also I give unto her besides the 340 pound which I have in England,

300 whereof is due unto her during her natural life, in the hands of Capte John Leverett and my brother, Mr. Thomas Norton, or in the hands of whomsoever they or either of them according to my order have disposed of it unto. I give also unto her 117£ 10s current N. E. money now in the hand of Mr. John Paine, merchant of Boston. Also I give unto her what the said Mr. John Paine of Boston oweth me upon the account of 500 acres of land sold unto him by me for 30£. Also I give unto her 32£ or whatsoever more is owing to me by Mr. Eppes of Ipswich in N. E. Also I give unto her all the money which I left with her in the house. Provided always that after the decease of my wife I give my farm at Ipswich with the dwelling house, barne or barnes, outhouses and whatsoever els then shall belong thereunto, with the six acres which I bought of goodman Dane unto the children of my brother, Mr William Norton, to be divided equaily among them: his eldest son having a double portion out of the same, and Himself if he survive my wife. I mean my brother William, if he survive my wife, to enjoy the same unto his own use during his natural life, then to be divided amongst his children as is aforesaid.

My library I leave unto my wife, if she shall neede & see cause, she may make the best of it for her own use; otherwise my desire by these to hir is that if any of my brother William's Sonnes be trayned up unto the ministry, then to bestow it on him and them so educated: but this having thus farr signified my desire, I leave wholly unto herself, securing myselfe that she will not be wanting to answer my true intent herein.

Finally I make my sincerely beloved and loving wife, Mrs Mary Norton, executrix, and desire my good frien[d] Mr. Rawson, Secretary, and Elder Pen to be my overseers.

[The overseers were to have £5 each. The will is dated Jan. 11, 1651; proved 1663. John Norton was the minister of Ipswich, 1638–53.]

Masconnomet.

The last of the Sagamores of the Agawams was buried with Indian honors on Sagamore Hill now within the limits of Hamilton. About 1658 some young fellows dug up the scull, and carried it about the streets. They were brought to justice, and the following fragments, without date, are from Court Files:

Testimony of John Andrews, jr. The last spring he was at the Sagamores grave with Robert Crose, jun'r, when he was digging of it, and that he the sayd crose carried the scull upon a pole to a lott where John Giddings was at plow, and Confest that at first he digged up some of the upp pt of the Grave, but did not after dig further, they digged it with hows.

[Another record.] John Gidding being at plow in a field neare perlyes meddowe about this tyme twelve month, John Andrews, jun'r, and Robt Crose brought a scull of a man into the field and flung it downe and there left it, and that the scull had something like braines or jelly in it, and askt them where they had it, they answered what was that to him, and would have had them caried it away, but they would not.

Margin. late Sagamore of Agawam he was called—would make grease pott of it.

Hon. Col. John Appleton. 1739.

Communicated by Miss S. F. Jewett.

I have just seen two Funeral Sermons "On the Death of the Honourable John Appleton, Esq., of Ipswich." The first sermon was by "Jno. Rogers, M. A., Pastor of the First Church in Ipswich." He addresses the reader at the commencement: "Although I was at first hardly persuaded to entertain a Thought of answering the importunate Desire of some Friends, by allowing the following Discourse to be made more publick than it was to the Hearers of it; yet considering afterward how great a Propriety there was of my doing something in this Way, to testify a Respect due to the Relict Widow, (my dear and only surviving Sister,) and to the worthy Sons and Daughters of my deceased Brother in Law, and Brother in the Lord, yea the last of all the Brethren that were so, in full Communion with this first Church of Christ in Ipswich, at the Time of my being ordained their Pastor, Octob. 12, 1692. And One with whom I had before and since been so intimately acquainted, and enjoyed the most free, generous and endearing Fellowship for more than Fifty Years; Hoping also that this Sermon (as uncorrect and imperfect as it is,) may be acceptable and servicable unto divers others: Under this View I now submit it to the Reader's Candor humbly asking the Divine Favour and Blessing to Render it a Means of exciting many to such a serious Observation and careful Imitation of the perfect and upright Man in their Life, as that their last End may prove like his. J. R."

The second: "Preach'd on the Lord'sDay after the Funeral of the Honourable John Appleton, Esq.; Who died at his House in Ipswich on the 11th of September, 1739. In the 87 Year of his Age. By Nathaniel Rogers, M A." To this is added the following: "From the Boston Weekly News-Letter, Numb. 1832. Ipswich, Sept. 18. On the 11th Instant died here the Hon. Col. John Appleton, Esq.; and yesterday was decently interr'd, having almost compleated his 87 year. He had for many years sustain'd a variety of publick and Superior Stations both Civil and Military; in all which He acquicted himself with great Providence and unspotted Integrity: in his private Capacity he was eminently good in all Relations; he was much of a Gentleman and very Hospitable; adorn'd his Profession of Religion with all Christian Vertues and exhibited a bright Example of Devotion and Diligence in the Improvement of Time, and all grac'd with a remarkable Meekness and Humility; and notwithstanding his advanc'd Age, thro' the Goodness of God, to the great Comfort of all his Friends, he retain'd his Usefulness to the very last."

Genealogical Hints 1659. Edward Brown, son Thomas who had a gift from his aunt Watson in ould England, he being dead I accompt my son Joseph Browne to be his heire: land bought of my bro. Bartholmew; wife ffaith Browne; son John Browne.

1659. Nehemiah Jewett took from Edmond Bridges a pair of gloves with black fringes in his brother Josiah Hubbard's name.

1667. Robert Collins, Ipswich, called father by Ezra and Daniel Roffe, and uncle by Joseph Fowlar.

Antiquarian Papers,—Published Monthly, at Ipswich, Mass. Price, 25 cents a year.

ARTHUR W DOWE, Box 157, Ipswich, Ms

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. II. IPSWICH, MASS., MAY, 1881 NO. XIX.

Col. Nathaniel Wade.

BY THE LATE PROF. DANIEL TREADWELL.

As every document connected with the Revolution fixes the attention of all classes of the community, I send you copies of three letters or orders, written at a most critical moment of the war, two of them being by Washington himself. These letters were addressed to Col. Nathaniel Wade, who was an officer in the American Army during most of the war. He entered the service as a Captain in Col. Little's regiment, and took an active part in the Battles of Bunker Hill, White Plains, Trenton and other memorable fields. He afterwards joined Gen. Sullivan and commanded a regiment during the whole of the expedition to Rhode Island.

Being with the garrison at West Point under Arnold, the command of that fort, as will be seen by Washington's first letter, devolved upon him immediately upon Arnold's defection. This command was held by him but a few days, as upon the arrival of more troops it was necessarily given to a general officer.

Col. Wade did not retire from the army until near the close of the war, when he returned to Ipswich, his native town; but upon the breaking out of the insurrection under Shay, he again went into military service, in command of the Essex Regiment, one of the four regiments of infantry sent under Gen. Lincoln, to perform the winter campaign of 1787 against the rebels. He used to speak of his suffering during this severe winter service, especially of the night's march from Hadley to Petersham, 30 miles, in the face of a severe snow storm, as exceeding anything he endured in the revolution. His relation of an incident that took place on the arrival of the troops at Petersham, seems to me worth telling: "On arriving at Petersham," he used to say, "we suddenly came in sight of the rebels, collected in several masses upon the hill in front of us. We had come upon them by surprise, and were very soon so near as to command their position by our field pieces. When this state of things became apparent to the officer who commanded the artillery he became anxious to bring his guns in play. The officer was a Colonel, a brave and excellent soldier of Revolutionary proof, but of singular personal appearance, being very short and so fat as to render his seat in the saddle somewhat infirm. He bore the temptation for some time, measuring the distance with his eye; but at last he could stand it no longer. Putting spurs to his horse he rode rapidly to the head of the column, where I was at the moment talking with the General. Checking his horse with a jerk which nearly cost him his seat, he made a hasty salute, and burst out with full force of his deep voice: "For God's sake, Gen. Lincoln, let me unlimber and

give um one pouze!" "Don't be in haste," said the General; "the Sheriff must read the Riot Act first; if they do not disperse at that, I pledge you my word that you shall have a shot at them."

This was Col. Wade's last service in the field. During the remainder of his life he resided at Ipswich, honored and beloved throughout the country for his sound judgment, his perfect integrity, and his unfailing benevolence. He died Oct 26, 1826, at the ripe age of 77 years.

To understand the following Revoletionary Letters, the reader must know that Robinson's house, the head quarters of Gen. Arnold, from which they are all dated, was situated nearly three miles below the Forts of West Point, and on the east side of the Hudson, the Forts being on the west. On the morning of the 25th of September, Gen. Washington and suite arrived there from Hartford. About an hour before his arrival, Arnold having received private intelligence of the capture of Major Andre, had left his quarters, under pretence of being suddenly called upon business to visit the Fort at West Point, and took refuge on board the Vulture. Washington, soon after his arrival at Robinson's house, passed over to the Fort where he expected to find Arnold. There he probably saw Col. Lamb, senior officer of the Fort, and being informed that Arnold was not there, he, after inspecting some of the works, re-crossed the river to return to Robinson's house, and from the date and tenor of the first letter, (Col. Lamb's) that officer probably accompanied him. Arrived upon the left bank of the river at about four o'clock p.m. the party met Col. Hamilton who had just received the papers found upon Andre, which had been sent by Col. Janeson to Gen. Washington. The treason of Arnold then first became known to Washington, LaFayette, Knox and the other officers of the party. Col. Lamb's letter as given below, was probably written within an hour afterwards, and it seems by no means unlikely that the "Ten Boats" here ordered, were intended to attack the Vulture, and attempt to get possession of the person of Arnold. Such a project would be very likely to have been formed in a moment of high excitement and its execution under cover of night, might have seemed practicable, though afterwards abandoned. The writer of this, however, never heard Col. Wade say that such a project was entertained —but this is no reason against it, as he was a very taciturn man, rarely speaking of the events of the war, and especially silent as to his own brave and honorable share in it. Here is a copy of Col. Lamb's Letter:

ROBINSON'S HOUSE, Sept. 25, 1780.

Dear Sir: Immediately on Receipt of this send Ten Boats properly manned to Nelson's Point, where they are to remain till further orders. You will pay particular attention to this, as it is indispensably necessary.

I am, dear sir, Your obedient servant,

JOHN LAMB, Colo. Commandant.

Colo. Wade.

Copy of a letter of Washington of the same date. This letter must have been written about 7 o'clk p. m. The body of the letter seems to be in the hand writing of Hamilton. It is upon a small piece of paper, folded and sealed upon itself with a wafer, and directed

Colo. Wade,
Go: Washington,

in Washington's well-known hand writing:

Head Quarters,
Robinson's House, Sept. 25, 1780.

Sir: General Arnold has gone to the Enemy. I have just rec'd a line from him enclosing one to Mrs. Arnold, dated on board the Vulture. From this circumstance, and Colo. Lamb being detached on some business, the command of the Garrison, for the present, devolves upon you. I request you will be as vigilant as possible, and as the Enemy may have it in contemplation to attempt some enterprise even to-night, against these Posts, I wish you to make immediately after receipt of this, the best disposition you can of your force, so as to have a proportion of men in each

work on the west side of the River. You will see or hear from me to-morrow.

I am, Sir, your mo ob't serv't:
Go: Washington.

Washington's second letter to Col. Wade:

Sir.—Under the present situation of affairs, I think it necessary that the respective works at West Point and its dependencies be supplied with provisions and water. You will therefore be pleased to have a proper quantity distributed to each of them without any loss of time.

I am, Sir, your most ob'dt serv'nt,
Go: Washington.

Head Qr 26 Septr, 1780
Colonel Wade.

Col. Wade wrote to Gen. Washington after the receipt of this, that there was but little provision in the fort except pickled fish, but for water they had that in plenty and of the best quality.

It is now universally believed that none of the officers by whom Arnold was surrounded knew or in the least degree suspected the purposes of the traitor, during the time he was negotiating with the enemy, and preparing to deliver West Point into their hands. Col. Wade always held a different belief, founded upon the following circumstance: A few days before the capture of Major Andre, Col. Wade dined by invitation with Gen. Arnold, at Robinson's house. On taking leave of his host after dinner, one of the General's Aids de Camp, a Major whose name Col. Wade used to give, but which has escaped from my memory, rose from the table and walked to the shore of the river where he was to take his boat for the fort, in close company with him. On arriving near the shore, the Major suddenly changed the subject of conversation and said in an impressive voice, "Col. Wade, there is something going on here that I do not understand and cannot find out. I say this to put you on your guard at the Fort. I fear there is something brewing about us, and all I can say is look out for!" With these words he suddenly returned upon his path, evidently to avoid all inquiry or explanation. Col. Wade was wholly unable at the time to guess from what quarter the threatened mischief might be expected. But after Arnold's defection it became evident that the Major had had his suspicions excited by the secret communications which were carried on, or by the privacy with which Arnold wrote, and the care with which he kept certain papers hidden from all about him. He therefore took this method to rouse the vigilence of a principle officer of the garrison, without going so far as to involve himself by making charges against his General, who, after all might be entirely innocent. Col. Wade always thought it highly honorable to the Major's acuteness and fidelity, and I lament that I have forgotten his name. It must have been Varicks or Franks, as they were Arnolds Aids at the time. The warning so impressed Col. Wade, that had suspicious orders been received he might have saved the Fort and the garrison.—*Boston Courier.*

Col Wade and LaFayette. When Gen La Fayette visited this part of the country in 1824, he was received in Ipswich in a manner as gratifying to him as creditable to the old shire-town. The elegant taste with which the ladies decorated the stone bridge and the church, seemed like the illusive but charming effect of enchantment. After the General had received the congratulations of this ancient and highly respectable town, and had poured his own grateful benedictions upon its inhabitants, he was invited to partake of a collation provided by Col. Treadwell. The several committees from the towns of Ipswich, Newburyport, and Haverhill were invited to the table. The General was near the head of the table. When in the act of taking his second glass of wine, Col. Wade was introduced to him by one of the Haverhill committee. The cordial embrace of these two veteran companions in arms was affecting beyond description. The occasion was patriotic and triumphant; the recollections of youthful and heroic achievements in which they had both been

engaged, were vivid and animating; their meeting was but momentary, their parting was soon to be eternal. Under circumstances so proud, so tender, with bosoms now swelling with patriotic exultation and now melting into the most affectionate expressions of kindness, these Revolutionary chiefs held the following dialogue, during which their hands were never separated:

Gen. LaF. O my dear Colonel! you remember Long Island, and the night of Aug 12, 1778, when you and I lamented the misunderstanding of D' Estaing and Gen. Sullivan?

Col. W. Indeed I do; and never can forget it. It was a dreadful storm, and the soldiers had no shelter; my duty required me to be out to watch the enemy, and you insisted upon walking the rounds with me all night, although I urged you to go to your tent.

Gen. LaF. I was too anxious to sleep and I thought it my duty to conciliate the American officers, as the French admiral seemed to insist too much upon punctilio to the injury of our common operations We did not mind the rain, altho we were drenched through and through.

Col W. No, indeed. Had D'Estaing assisted us, I always thought we should have compelled Gen. Pigot to surrender; we missed a fine opportunity. But, my dear General, do you remember West Point?

Gen. LaF. O my dear friend, I do! and when Gen. Washington first heard of the defection of Arnold, he asked, "Who has the immediate command?" On being told that it was you, he said: "*Col. Wade is a true man, I am satisfied!*" Gen. Green and myself immediately repaired to the garrison. Do you not recollect seeing me riding rapidly in from the north-east corner when we took the Division up to King's Ferry?

Here the feelings of the two Heroes became too strong for utterance; they hung upon each other. —*Newburyport Union.*

Pay Roll of Capt. Wade's Co. to Aug. 1775.

Feb. 26, 1776. We the Subscribers Who Ware Commissioned & Non Comm'd Officers In Capt. Nath'l Wade's Company In Colo. Little's Regt: In the Servis of the Colony of the Masechusets Bay have Each of us Recd of the Sd Capt. Wade the Wages Due to us from the Colony from the time of our Ingaging into the Servis to the First Day of Augst, 1775.

Commissioned Officers. Joseph Hodgkins, Aaron Perkins.

Sergts. Jabez Farley, John Graves, Francis Merrifield, Joseph Appleton, Jun.

Corp'ls. Aaron Fitts, Jonathan Foster, Jabez Ross.

Drum, Fife. William Galloway, William Osborn.

Feb. 26, 1776. We the subscribers Who Ware Soldiers In Capt. Nath'l Wade's Company, In Colo. Little's Regiment, in servis of the Masechusets Bay, have each of us Rec'd of the Sd Capt. Wade the Wages Due to us from the time of our Inlisting to the First Day of Augt, 1775.

John Baker fr son Nat'l	William Goodhue
Thomas Appleton	William Longfellow
Kneeland Ross	James Heard
Benjamin Ross	Daniel Dutch
Philip Abbott	Thomas Hodgkins, 4th
Nathaniel Ross	Jabez Sweet
Ephraim Goodhue	John Peters
Benjamin Heard	Samuel Lord
John Heard, jr, for	David Lord
John Harris, 4th	Alexander Wells
Joseph Fowler, 3d	Isaac Caldwell
Philip Lord, Jun'r	Nathaniel Jones
Joseph Hodgkins for	James Wharff
Th's Hodgkins, 5	Joseph Wise
Joseph Hodgkins for	Stephen Dutch
Nath'l Rust, jr.	Abraham Knowlton, jr
Nath'l March	James Perkins
John Smith, 3d	Charles Lord
Nath'l Treadwell, jr	John Fitts
Daniel Stone	Thomas Farmer, jun'r
James Sawtol	Daniel Goodhue
John Sweet	Edward Stacy
James Smith	Nathaniel Lakeman
Charles Barnes	John Caldwell
Francis Brown	

The Profile in this No. is a copy by Arthur *W.* Dowe of the original, which is in the possession of Col. *W*ade's grandson, Mr. Fancis H. *W*ade.

Mr. *W*ade has also more than sixty Army Letters of his grandfather, Col. Joseph Hodgkins and we hope to print extracts from them in our next Number.

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. II IPSWICH, MASS, JUNE, 1881. NO. XX.

COL. JOSEPH HODGKINS.

Died Sept. 25, 1829. aged 86 years.

Col. Joseph Hodgkins of Revolutionary memory, was born and died in Ipswich. His home during a part of his married life was in the venerable Saltonstall mansion. He was Lieutenant in Capt. Wade's Company

* A part of this company only, went voluntarily into this fight, and Mr. Felt gives the names of as many as he knew: Capt. [afterward Col.] Nathaniel Wade, his first Lt. Joseph Hodgkins, John Lakeman, Jabez Farley, John How Boardman, Nathaniel Farley, Abraham Perkins, Moses Pindar, and Solomon Coleman, these were all living in 1825. Others in the battle with them, were Benjamin Ross, Aaron Perkins, John Fowler, Philip Lord, jr, Joseph Wise, Abraham Knowlton, Nehemiah Choate, Isaac Giddings, and Nathaniel Baker who was wounded in the ankle and lamed for life.

Battle of Bunker Hill.

Col. Hodgkins was in the Battles of Bunker Hill, Long Island, Haerlem Heights, White Plains, Princeton, and at the Capture of Gen. Burgoyne's army.

He was Representative from 1810-16, and held various town offices.

He succeeded Col. Wade in the command of Middle Essex Reg.

He was three times married, and of his 16 children only one survived him. He married, (1.) Joanna Webber. (2.) Sarah, dau Dea. Aaron Perkins, (3.) Lydia, widow of Elisha Treadwell and dau. of Dea. John Crocker. Dea. Crocker lived also in the Saltonstall house.

The Letters of Col Hodgkins are in possession of his grandson, Mr Francis H. Wade, and will be read with interest as Revolutionary relics:

Extracts from Letters to his Wife.

CAMBRIDGE, May ye 7, 1775.

Loven Wife: Yonr Letter I Received this morning at Warter Town. Receved the things that you sent me. I have Knothing New to Write. Company is well. I whant to know wether you have got a paster for the cows, for I cannot tell when I shall com home. I Received Martha Kinsman Letter, and am glad to hear that she is

well, tell Martha. Magger Wade is Verry well. Brother Perkins sends his love to you and all his frinds. But it is now almost Dinner Time, and I must conclude By Subscribeing my self your Loving Husband till Death.

June ye 8, 1775. We got into Cambridge on tusday about two o'clock, & we whear verry Bissy all that afternoon a Pitching our tents upon the Common whare the Company Lives much more Better than they could in Barrick: the offersers have a Verry Plesant Chamber for there quorters, so we have our choice wether to lodge in the chamber or tents. Capt Wade & I Lodged in the tents last knight and we where much Pleased with our Lodgen. Thomas is well. Liks verry well. I should be glad if you could git some cloth at mr. Pickards for thomas a Pair troussis; if you send a candell stick I should Be glad.—Brother Perkins is well and is got his cote ? cut very small.

June ye 13, 1775. I due not expect to come home verry soon: we Live verry well. But are oblidged to expend concederable cash. I have Received the things you sent By Mr. Tradwell, and am very glad of them. I should Be glad if you could see Doctr Calf, [Calef] and get some cloth for a shirt, for the weather is hot, & shirts Durtty verry fast: as for News we have not much. They say generall gagees Reinforcement is got in to Boston. But what Number we know not nor Don't care much. But its now all most four o'clk and Capt. Wade and Insign Perkins are gone to take a walk this after noon with their frlnds, & I am obliged to Perade the Cumpany at four o'clok.

June 14. Received the shirte By Coson Hodgkins Last Knight. This morning we are going upon gard Down to Madame Inmons whear our sentnals stand in Plan site of the Regelars. I have sent a shirte and a Pair Stockings by Jabez Tradwell. Pray send them again as soon as you can.

[The day after the battle of Bunker Hill he wrote:]

Cambridge, June ye 18. I would just inform you that we had a verry hot ingagement yesterday but god Presarved all of us, for whitch mercy I Desire ever to be thankfull. We have Ben alarmed to Day, but come to no Engagement: it is all most night now and we are going to entrenching to-night, therefore I cannot be Pertickler. Dont be Discoredged. I hope that we shall be carred thrue all our Difittes and have abundant occasion to Prase the Lord to gether. Brother Perkins is not very well, but I hope it is nothing but being worred.

June ye 20, 1775. I am well, but verry much worred with our last Saturday Curmege & yesterdays moving Down to winter Hill where we now are, and Live in Expectation of further Engagement with the Enemy. But I Desire to be content with alotments of gods Providance and hope in his mercy for Salvation and Deliverance from all these eavels witch we feel and fear.

I sent a shirte and a pair stockins by Jabas Tradwell Last week. I should be glad of them soon. I sent a Suguer Box by Naty Dodge. I wish you could fill it as soon as you can. I have sent a shirte by Mr. Dennis. I beleve it whants a lettel mending. I should be glad of sum coffe.

June ye 23, 1775 I would just inform you that we came from the hill this morning, and expect to stay in Town two Days, unless there should be an alarm. I Received the things & Letter you sent me and amverry glad to hear that my Dear Children whare well. You sent me word that Capt Perkins is got home, and I whas glad to hear of it. I hope he is got some corn for me. Tell him that he must assist in giting the corn home to you. I dont think that I shall get home verry soon. Have not time to write Pertickler of ye engagement, but we whare Exposed to a verry hot fire of Cannon and small Armes about two hours, but we whare Presarved. I had one ball went under my arme and cut a large hole in my coate, & a Buck shot went throue my coate and Jacket, but neither of them Did me any harme. Nat is sick and is coming home. But he must go to his mother's. I Doe not expect you to take care of him if he is sick. Brother Perkins is not very well; he complans of Rumacttick Pane in hipes.

Cambridge, July 3, 1775. Monday morning about 8 o'clock. I now set down to write a line to you to inform you that my cold is a Lettel Better, but my stumok is verry sore yet. But I have got some Drops to Take whitch I am in hopes will healp me soon.

Geaneral Washington and Lees got into Cambridge yesterday, and to Day thay are to take a Vew of ye Armey, & that will be attended with a grate Deal of grandor. There is at this time one & twenty Drummers, & as meny fetfers a Beting and Playing Round the Prayde.

I have sent you one shirte & two pr stockings, & Brother Perkins has sent two shirt, and they are all Tied up in your Piller Case, by Mr. Person. Due try and get Thomas Britches and send them as soon as you can.

Sept. 8, 1775, in Camp at Prospect Hill. I want to hear from you to know how Salle dose. I feel uneasy about her, but hope she is upon the mending hand. The Enemy have not fired a gun nor sent a Bum at our people sence I have ben hear, Except a few small armes at our people who went down on Charlstown Common after Sum hosses. This was a Wensday, but at night about 10 o'clk the Rifel men tuck three hoses without receiving any harm.

Camp at Prospect Hill, Sept. ye 20, 1775. It seams to be Prety Healthy in our Brighad, but wickedness Prevales verry much to the astonishment of any that beholds them. I have not time to be Pertickler now about maters, I must be shorte. I have sent for my Rum by Sam'll Beall & I should be glad that you would get that of Capt Kendall's, and send by him, & if you can send me that small Rug, that will save Bying a blanket for Thomas. I sopose that you may send me any thing by Beall.

I would jest inform you that the enemy have fired a grate meney cannon & bums this weak, but I Don't know as thay have Done any Dameg. Brother Perkins is well.

I wrote the above Last Night, and I Expected that Capt. Dodge would sent mr. Beall home this Day, but as he Dose not, som body Eals will soon go.

Camp at Prospect Hill, Oct. ye 20, 1775. Having just come of the Picket gard and Being all alone this Eavning, I set Down to Write a line or two. I am well, thhugh Prity much Worred

with Being out amost all Last night in the storme. Things at Present seam to whare a very gloomy aspect.

If you could send me a little more course shoe thread you will oblige me very much. Give my regards to Brother Perkins and tel him I Bought the Rabbit ? by taking his Turn of Duty Last night.

Saterday night. We have had a very socking time of it. But our tents Dry very well, only it smoked very Bad in the storme.

I hear that wood is very scase. I would have you Bye some while the Carting lasts. I am concerned about farther Hodgkins, for I Due not know how he will mak out to get wood. But I hope Brother John will not see him suffer. Tell Brother John his Boys is well. I hope if Capt. Wade should get well enouf to come hear with Brother Perkins, I shall mak out to get a furlow home.

Camp att Prospect Hill, Octor ye 29, 1775. I received the things you sent me by Brother & I Rejoyce to hear that you and all my frind are well, as he informs me, excepting his child, witch he says he Dont think it is alive now. But however that may be. I hope god will fit it, and all concerned for his holy will and Pleasur. I must be short, for it is almost meating time. I would not have you uneasy about me, for as soon as Capt. Wade comes hear, I shall try for a furlow.

I believe you think I am jocking when I sent for shoe thread. But I have made four Pair of Shoes and have a number more to mak, and if you could send me sum thread I will pay you the cash for it, and thankey into the Bargain, for I cannot get any hear.

In Camp at Prospect Hill, Nov. 25. 1775. I would just informe you that Last Wensday night our People went to Cobble Hill and intrenched there, and have ben very bisey ever sense a finishing there work, & have got Down there severall cannon in order to give the ship a worming that lays up above Charlstown. All this has Ben Done & our Enemy hath not fired a gun at our People, whitch I think is very extrodinery. But how ever there seams to be a grate Probability of a movement very soon. But whare I cannot tell, But I hope we shall Be on our garde. But our armey is very thine now, But in good spirits, and I hope we shall be assisted by him hone is able with a small number to Put thousands to flite.

Nov. 25. Our men inlist Very slow and our enemy have got a Reinforcment of five Regiments —and if the New army is not Reased in Season, I hope I and all my townsmen shall have virtue enofe to stay all winter as Voluntears Before we Will leave the lines without men. For oll is at stake, and if we Due not exarte ourselves in this gloris cause, our all is gon, and we made slaves of forever. But I pray god it may never be so.

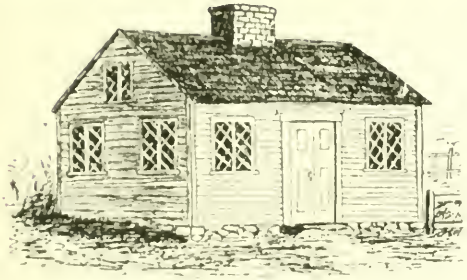
Decem ye 3, 1775. I am something worred with Duty by reason of soe many officers being absent Part of the famous Prise has arrived at Cambridge from Cayann. Men inlist very slow. I hope Capt. Wade will meet with better suckcess than what we do I expect him down in a day or two. If you see Capt. Wade tel him I hope he will com hear soon.

To be continued.

ARTHUR W. DOWE, *Ipswich, Mass.*

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. II IPSWICH, MASS, JULY, 1881. NO. XXI.



Simon Smith's House, 1790.

The above picture is a sketch of a little dwelling house which stood a few rods from the High street School House, at the foot of a hill which is now levelled. It was for many years the home of Simon Smith and Mary [Shatswell,] his wife, and afterward of William Lord, called by his neighbors, "Gunner Bill." The picture was made (by A W. Dowe,) for proof sheets of "*John and Elisabeth Smith, 1654, and their Descendants in Ipswich.*"

MAY 6, 1703. Voted affirmatively that If any pson or psons from This time shall suffer any Dog Little or great to Come Into the Meeting house on ye Sabbath or Lecture Days, the owner of such Dogs being Convicted yrof before any Justice of the peace shall pay ye sum of one shilling—one halfe yrof To the Complainer—& ye other halfe to ye overseers of ye poor for ye use of ye poor, for every such conviction.

BIRDLEY WILL. This 18th of July, 1663, This is to certifye that I Ghiles Birdly of Ipswich, being in perfit memorye though Weak in bodye do mak this mye last Will and Testament as followeth: I will that all my former ingagments by my vncle deseased be fulfilled. I give to my wife Elisabeth my hovse and grovnd abovt it with the vse of the barne so mnch as maye serve her end, and al unles they which shall give the ground stand in of vsing som of it, with the prevaledges belonging to it, with my other ground; both vpland & medow dvring her life, for the comfort of my Wife and Children: and at my Wives death, I give to my Eldest son Andrew my grass and grownd at hom and abrode with the prevaledges belonging therto to him and to his male Aires: and in case my Son Andrew dye without Airs, I give it my Son James: and in Case he dye without aires, to my son John: and I will my Son Andrew within a yeare and half after his possesion of it, to pay to my son James fifteen pownd as a legasy I give to him, and within a year and a half after that I wil my Son Andrew to pay my Son John the Same Some of fifteen pound as legasye I give him to be paid in corne and cattle Eqvally alike, and in case Andrew dye without Airs, that James shall paye to John the whole thirty povnd. I give my hovshold goods, I give to my Wife to be at her disposing, and all the res of my Estate I give to my son Andrew as above mentioned, and for the performance of this my Will, I make my friend Theophilus Wilson my exexetor, and my friends decon Knowlton and Jacob ffoster to be my over Seers to se this my Will performed, and hereunto I set to my hand. GHILE BERDLY

Thomas Knowlton, sen'r., Jacob foster, witnesses.

Thomas Knowlton & Jacob ffoster vpon oath testified in Covrt held at Ipswich the 29 of Sept: 1668, that this is the last will and testament of Gyles Birdlye to the best of there knowledge, & that he was of a disposeing mynde.

As attest. Robert Lord, Cleric.

The Hodgkins Letters.

Continued from the June number.

1776. Camp Prospect Hill, Jan. 7, 1776. I am sorry that I have the occation to inform you that it is a good deal sickly among us. We bured Willeby Nason last thusday. John Sweet is very sick in Camp, & Josiah Persons of Cape Ann in our Company is just moved to the ospittle. Capt Parker is a little better. Mr. Harden is sick in Camp. John Holladay Died Last Thusday night. There whas five Burid that day. We burid Mr. Nason from the ospittle. Capt. Willm Wade has Lost one man. He was burrid a friday.

We live in our tents Yet, but the men are cheafly gone in to barrocks.

Jan. ye 8. Capt Parker remains very sick. I am in hopes John Sweet is a littie better. One of Capt. Dodges Sargt is Very Dangerously Sick. It is a good deal sickly among us, and a grate many Die verry Sudden, but I hope god will apear for us and Remove the Pestilence and the Sword.

My Dear: I wrote the within Letter Last night —after I wrote and got to bed, I heard a number of cannon, upon witch we soon saw a fire, & we soon got up the Hill and found that the houses over to Charlestown whare all in flames, & sense we hear that a number of generall Putnam's men went over and sot them on fire, and brought of one or two Prisoners, and they say they Brought of one woman. my Dear, due find me a Little Sho thread. for I must mak a pr or two of Boots.

Feb. 3, 1776. Live in our tent yet only when we are smoked out, and then we git shealter some whar else. We live Prety well, and our Duty is not hard. We go on guarde only once in tin Day, but we spend a grate Part of our time in Exercising the Regiment.

My Dear, I whant a little Sho thread, & I shld be glad to have you send my shirte as soon as you can. Tell Brother Perkins he must write to Mr. Hall before he will send the Papper.

In Camp att Prospect Hill, Feb. ye 5, 1776. You informed me that Mr. Frisby is to be ordained next Wensday. I wish I could be at home, but I cannot. Capt. Wade has been some thing unwell, but is better now. I gave your regards to Capt. Wade, but he Did not wish you had his Bed fellow, but I wish you had with all my heart.

Fen. ye 6. I should ben very glad to come home to ordanation; and upon my making applycation to Capt Wade, he whent to the Colo. & when he found that one officer out of the Company might go home, insted of speaking a word for me, he spoke two for himself. But if you should have the opportunity to see him, due ask him to supper with you. Though I due not Expect you will see him soon Enough.

Feb. 12. We under go a deall of Defietty for whant of a Better house. But I Expet to move in a Day or two to our Barrok, where we have got a Prety Room. The weather is very cold & our tent smocks so that it is with Defetty that I can stay in it. It is sayed that the General are determaned to do something very soon, but what the event will be god only knows. Tell brother I sent his letter to Mr Hall.

March ye 12. The army in general have had orders to be Ready to march, but what Regiments will march is unserting yet.

Mch ye 17. I wrote by Mr. Dennis, but he did not get home so soon as I Expected. My reguard to Brother Chapman, & tell him I whant my Breeches very much, for I do not know but we shall march soon.

March ye 18, 1776. My Dear. I wrote a letter yesterday morning, and soon after I wrote, there apeared a grate movement among the Enemy, and we soon found that they had Left Bunker Hill & Boston, and all gone on board the shiping & our army took Possestion of Bunker Hill and also of Boston, but none went to Boston but those that have had the small pox. Brother can inform you of matters better than I can by writing. All I can say is that we must move some where very soon, but I would not have you mak yourself uneasy about that, for our Enemye seem to be a fleeing before us, which seems to give a spring to our spirits.

March ye 20. I have sent you three Black Hanchiefs by Mr. Burley, and he says he will cheange one for a white one if you chuse. If you are amind to Part with any of them, the price is 4–6. For news we have nothing but what you will have in the Pappers. The Regulars have Burnt and Blone up the Cassel.

mch 23, 1776. Camp at Prospect Hill We Remain here yet and I caut find out which way we shall goe. I Determen to see you before we march if Possibly I can. I expected Capt Dodge would been hear before now. There has Just now orders come out for six Regts to be Ready to march on the shortest notis, which gives me some Reason to think that our Regement will not march this some time, if at all But I would not have you Depend tue much on our staying hear, for it is only my thought of the matter. I have sent you a quire of Paper By Jabaz Farley, for I am so fond of Letters that I shall not only Embrase Evry oppertunity to write my self, but will furnish you where with to do the same. The six Regt that I menched, they do not any of them belong to our Brigade.

March ye 25 I received yours yesterday by Capt Dodge. I have sent some things by Capt Thomas Dodge. Have just heard that the fleet are a coming to sale. But I do not know the Truth of it, for I hav just come Down from Cambridge.—*To be Continued.*

Rev. Nathaniel Rogers' House, 1728.

The following piece in verse, was written by Henry C. Knight, A. M. The house to which it refers is the well known Rogers Mansion on High street, owned and occupied for many years by the late Nath'l Lord, jr. It was built in 1728, by Mr Rogers.

The first Rev. Nath'l Rogers, 1638, built a house where the residence of the late David Baker now stands. A part of that early Rogers house was incorporated into the house built by Thomas Baker,—the residence for many years of Mrs Mary Ann Choate. A silver cup with the initials N. R. was dug up in laying the foundation of the David Baker house.

The last Rev. Nath'l Rogers died in 1775; tradition says Dr. Dana wrote the epitaph on the very quaint stone in the High street Yard:

In Memory of
The Rev. Nathaniel Rogers who was more than 17 years a faithful & beloved Pastor of the first Church & congregation in this place: Colleague the first 18 years with his venerable Father, the Rev. John Rogers of precious memery, whose dust lies near: Alone in office after, until death translated him to the high reward of his labors. He slept in Jesus May 10th, A. D. 1775. ÆT 71.

A mind profoundly great, a heart that felt
The ties of nature, friendship and humanity.
Distinguished wisdom, dignity of manners,
These marked the *Man*; but with superior grace
The *Christian* shone in faith & heavenly zeal.
Sweet peace, true goodness and prevailing prayer.
Dear man of God, with what strong agonies
He wrestled for his flock & for the world,
And like Apollos mighty in the Scriptures,
Opened the mysteries of Love divine,
And the great name of Jesus.

Warm from his lips the heavenly doctrine fell,
And numbers rescued from the gates of hell,
Shall hail him blest in realms of light unknown,
And add immortal lustre to his crown.

The High street Rogers House was owned after the death of Mr Rogers by Jacob Treadwell, and later by Joseph Knight. The marriage of Mr. Knight was recorded in Ipswich: "1793, Joseph Knight of Hampton, N. H. and Mary Treadwell of Ipswich." Rev. Levi Frisbie recorded his death: "Nov. 20, 1798, died Joseph Knight, aged 40, of scrofulous knee, and a complication of disorders; had moved from Newburyport last Spring to the house which formerly belonged to the late Rev. Nath'l Rogers, which he had bought of Mr Jacob Treadwell." The Rev. Henry C. Knight, who wrote the poem, is said to have been an Episcopal clergyman, and lived at one time in Rowley. He published two small volumes of verses, quite good for eighty years ago.

Auction Sale.

Who wants to buy had best remember,
That on the thirtieth of November,
By Public Auction will be sold
A spacious Mansion known of old;
Built by a Priest long gone to rest,
A kin to Smithfield's martyr blest,
And sprung from him, of prime renown,
The earler pastor of the Town,
In AGAWAM, a wondrous place
For knitting socks and bobbin lace;
For sipping tea and biscuit eating,
And mossy elms and girls a-streeting;
For river curving through the town,
Where alewive nets scoop up and down,
O'er which a stone-bridge stands astride,
For poor to walk and rich to ride;
Feeding a Factory and Distils,
And Saw, and Grist, and Fulling Mills.
Two grand Hotels for lunch or wines,
Eagle and Washington the signs;
A Bridewell for the vagrant breed;
A Powder House 'gainst time of need;
A Jail for men, a Pound for beasts;
Two Meeting Houses and two Priests;
Two Doctors to prevent disease,
And Lawyer to preserve the peace.
This Town, so central, is most meet
For Registry and Probate seat.
But money brings a higher rate
In foreign stock than home estate;
As age will not and fire may burn it,
They into dollars think to turn it.
The House has gable front lights tall,
With store and wood house, sty and stall.
And then to please his wife, the buyer
Can if he chooses build it higher.
The wall within all hung so fine
With tapestries of painted kine,
And hunting swains and bounding stag,
And water tumbling down the crag.
In front two Button trees so rear,
They fan the sun when glowing near,
And oft the pane the traveller sees
Bend from his chaise to note those trees;
And tell all wet with natural tears,
The changes of a hundred years.
And woe's to him and woe's the day
That lops those heavenly tops away.
His taste be banned by all the town;
The honors of his head pulled down;
And all who meet him passing nigh,
Guard sure their necks and scowl him by.
The well's undrying, limpid, sweet,
For washing clothes or seething meat.
And with the Mansion at command,
Are acres seven of goodly land.
The left a garden you may plant.
With pulse or currants if you want;
The right an open yard is good
For drying shirts or piling wood.
And hard behind the hill sublime
Is towering as the Poet's rhyme;
And on its slope and top there grow
Grasses for horse, or sheep, or cow;
And barberries sour and apples sweet,
With stone wall firm and fences neat:
Thence you may view the motely town,
And on the neighboring sea look down.
The house is but few rods from Court,
And place where Sunday saints resort.
It skirts Plum Pudding or High Street,
The great main road where Stages meet;
And would be called by Squire or Clown
As choice as any site in town.
On premises the terms are these,
That you may buy it if you please:
But best long purses bring that day,
For you will have enough to pay.

Arthur W. Dowe, Box 159, Ipswich, Mass.

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. II IPSWICH, MASS., AUGUST, 1881. NO. XXII

The Hamlet. 1712.

To The Inhabitants of Ipswich now Assembled. May 1, 1712. The humble petition of us whose names are hereunto subscribed humbly showeth, That whereas by God's providence our habitations are so farr Distant from ye publyk Worshipp of God in said Towne yt above fourty families, tho with Great Difficulty repair to Wenham to Worship God. There where wee have been att Great Charge to Build, but our Numbers being greatly Encreased The Roome will not Containe us without some Inlargment & ye burden of Conveying our families to said house so Intolerable yt we cannot rest quiet, but if possible we might be silent were not ye circumstances of our condition so hard to bare, yrfore after twice seven years past wee Doe humbly renew or petition to you who are our fathers, yt you would consider ye circumstances of our condition, and find out some way for us to have ye word of God preached among us, or freely sett us off to be a precint by ourselves, & free us from paying to ye ministry with you, yt so we may with Greater comfort, & more generally attend ye publick worshipp of God in ye midst of or Hamlett yt God may be glorifyed & or Souls edifyed, so hopeing you will grant us o'r request Wee remaine yore humble petitioners, viz:

Matthew Whipple, sen.	Jno: Annable
Jno: Whipple, jun'r	Mattw Annable
Matt: Whipple, jr	Jno Annable, ju'r
Isaac Ringe	Jno Rockwell
William Moulton	Matt Whipple, 3d
James Whipple	Antho Dike
Jona Whipple	Christo'r Bedlock
Jno Deane	Samuel Poland
Daniel Deane	Daniel Gilbert
Nath'l Deane	Thomes Durgy
Edmund Pottar	Samuel Tilton
Nath'l Dike	James ffrow ?
James Browne	Charles Futtle
Jacob Browne	Nath'll Browne
Parker Dodge	Richd Walker
Jno Walker	Sam'll Browne
Jno Whipple	Matt: Whipple, 4th
Jno Loverill	Nath'l Pottar
Nicholas Williams	Jno: Hubbard
Daniel Killim, sen.	Abra. Tilton
Thomas Browne	Bernard Thorne
John Gillbert	John Thorne
William Quarles	Timo. Knowlton
Richard Dodge	Isaac Giddings
Moses Welch	Benj. & Samll Knowlton
Moses Stevens	Jno & Thos Knowlton
Richard Roberds	John Hooker
John Perkins	Matthew Annable
James Poland	Jno Davis, jr
Willm Maxul	Wm Davison
Jon Piper	Joseph Browne

At a legal meeting of the Inhabitants of Ipswich May 22, 1712, the aforesaid petion was granted as soon as the petitioners should "build a Meeting house and call an orthodox minister to preach ye Gospel to them." They were reminded that the Church had always supported two ministers and it would be a great degeneracy if by the separation a part of their maintenance "must be dismissed." The boundary of the Hamlet parish:

Annable ffarm, and Jacobs ffarm, and Abbott ffarm, Capt. Whipple ffarm, ye ffarm of Joseph Whipple, dec'd, Lovering's ffarme, from thence bounning on Coll. Saltonstall ffarm exclusively, & all ye ffarms Lying Upon Wenham bounds, and all ye Land & Inhabitants Lying in Chebacco yt are not Enclosed In Chebacco precint.

Rev. William Hubbard.

John Hull thus records in his Diary the ordination of Mr. Hubbard:

November 17, 1657. Mr. William Hubert was ordained a teacher to the church at Ipswich, where he was brought up under Mr. John Norton —the Lord thereby making a complete supply to that church; before he supplied the death of Mr Rogers by Mr. Cobbitt in the pastoral office; and now the other; and also added two ruling elders, which they never had before, to make up their want of Mr. Norton, of whom the church at Boston stood in so much need. The Lord of the harvest will not let any lose by the help they spare to Him.

About twenty years later, John Hull wrote the following letter to Mr. Hubbard. It gives us a glimpse of the financial pinch which was one of the worthy minister's trials for several of his last years.

March 5, 1679-80. To the Rev. Mr. Hubbard of Ipswich. Sir: I have patiently and a long time waited in hopes that you would have sent me some part of the money which I, in such a friendly manner, parted with to supply your necessities and which you so firmly and frequently promised me that I should never lose by so doing: but I experimentally find that I have waited and hoped in vain. I did indeed think that the ministerial calling you had given yourself unto did oblige me for to be willing to help you; and I did also think it would oblige you for to be very true and just in your performance to me. Sir, I do entreat you more seriously to consider thereof. I have been very slow, hitherto, to sue you at the law, because of that dishonor that will thereby come to God by your failure; but if you make no great matter of it, I shall make myself bound to make use of that help which God and the country have provided for my indemnity. Sir, I told you I was willing to remit the great advantage that protested bills of exchange, would, in the way of law allow unto me, and be content with six in the hundred for the forbearance of my money; whereas had you performed your covenant to me, I had made thirty pounds on the hundred, which is to me a very considerable loss. Sir, your personal debt due unto me. (besides Mr. John Hubbard's obligation,) is three hundred forty seven pounds five shillings, which if you will please to render in unto me, or any considerable part thereof, speedily, in money, and give me bond with good personal security for the rest, to pay me in some reasonable time, and five pounds in the hundred for the forbearance, truly and justly paid to me every six months, and until it be paid, and as you shall lessen the principle, so I to abate on the interest. I will yet set down contented, though it be much to my damage. But if you do not this, or some other thing that is honest, just, and rational, I think you may expect to be called to our next county court, which I think is the last Tuesday in April next; and I suppose, Sir, you cannot but hold me excused as doing nothing but what yourself do force me unto. In the meanwhile I wait to see what you will please to do, and remain your loving friend, *John Hull.*

From Ipswich Records, 1697-8. At a meeting of ye Inhabitants of Ipswich, March 24, 1697-8. To the Selectmen of Ipswich: please to take out of my yearly salary for ye space of Three years: Twenty pounds mony, and there with satisfy ye bond the executors of ye last will of Mr. Aron

Pingry dec'd, have in their hands: from under my hands. In so doing shall be acknowledged & accepted. WILLIAM HUBBARD.

The above is a true Coppy of Mr. Hubberds order. FRANCIS WAINWRIGHT, Clr.

ditto diem. Voted upon Mr Hubberds order about that the town will pay sd executors ye sum of Twenty pound yearly for ye space of Three years next out of his salary, if sd Mr. Hubberd live, butt in case of his decease ye Town will pay what shall Remain due (att his decease) of ye sd sum in money.

Aug 31, 1704. Voted That What Money or pay Dea Nath'l Knowlton, Threasurer, shall of necessity advance for ye maintenance of ye Rev. Mr. Hubbard shall be re-Imbursed out of ye Towne Stock againe.

Oct. 26, 1704. Voted, That ye £20 Due to ye Town Treasurer for ye sale of ye Old Meeting house notwithstanding any former Vote ye sd Treasurer shall pay ye sd £20 towards the defraying Mr Hubbards ffunerall.

Voted, That ye Comittee Impoured for looking after encroachings and sellings of lands pay to Majr Wainwright £12 which he Sent ye Town towards Mr Hubbard ffunerall.

March 16, 1707 Received £20 which ye town was Obliged to pay unto mee in behalfe of ye Revd William Hubbard. I say Received p mee —*John Pengry.*

1670, 5th, 6th. A barn at Ipswidge burnt down with lightning full of corn and hay.—*Hull.*

Another record calls it the "barn of one Edw. Allin. It had 16 loads of barley newly carried thereinto."

1671. 5th, 6th. A man at Ipswich repeating a sermon, and because it was darkish, stood at a door or window as a flash of lightning stunned him, but no hurt. His Bible being under his arm the whole book of Revelation was carried away, and the other parts of the Bible left untouched.—*Hull's Diary*

Mr. Hubbard tells the story thus: The house of Sergeant Perkins in Ipswich was smitten with lightning, while many were met together at the repetion of the sermon that day preached, it being Lord's Day; (May 18, 1671.) Several breaches were made in the timber work, and some persons were struck down therewith, yet came to life again. Sergeant Perkins himself, had his waistcoat pierced with many holes like goose shot, yet had no other considerable harm only beaten down as if he had been dead for the present.

Jonathan Plummer, poet of Lord Timothy Dexter, frequently made rhymes for Ipswich people when he was in town. Dr. Calef who lived near the South Church, and who had many children, one day beseiged the poet for a couplet. The poet was not amiable at the time, or inclined to rhyme; neither did he like the Dr. But after repeated solicitations he belched forth before the company:—

> Doctor Calef—wife of thine
> Fruitful as a Pumkin Vine

Old people in telling the story would say of the Dr.: "Shut him up; he never asked Plummer to make any more rhymes."

Lt. Nathan Burnham, Lt. Stephen Low of Chebacco Parish, were slain July 8, 1758 att the Battle att Tyconderoga.—*Town Record.*

The Hodgkins Letters.

Continued from the July number.

Whal pool, [Walpole,] Apr. ye 2, 1776. I just got to Cambridge as the Reg't marchd, & we marched about ten miles. Then we Put op and got a good Lodging, and I judge we have marched 15 miles to Day. It is now about three o'clock. We have got to march six miles to night and to morrow we shall get to Providence where we expect to Receive orders where to go Next It is unsarting where we shall go, we may go to Newporte. But if the enemy are not there we expect togo to Norrige. But I must conclude, for we are about to get us a mouthfull of Vettles, and then we must be upon the march.

Providence, April ye 4, 1776. Loveing wife: I must Just Let you know how we got along: we got to Providence a wensday in the after noon, but we got Prety whate for it Rained Verry fast; but when we got hear we had good houses Provided for both men and officers, and it is a very Pleasant Town; but we Expect to Leave it on Sotarday Morning, and march for Norrige: and we expect to go from there to New York.

My Dear, I would not have you make yourself uneasy about me, for marching Dos not worry me so much as I expected: and I hope Providence will Provide for us and Carry us through all the Trobles we have to meet with in the way of Duty, and while we are absent from each other.

my Dear, I wrote the above Least Night, and now it is Friday: this Fournoon our Regiment & Colol Hitchcocks Regt have ben undir armes to Receive General Washington into Town, which was Done with a great Deal of Pleasuer and Honor to Boeth general and officers. we shall March to morrow morning for Norrige where we Expect Rest a fue Days and then I Sopose we shall go to Newyork by Wharter.

[Joseph Hodgkins was in Col. Little's Reg. 12th Mass. At the Reception of Washington referred to in the above letter, Little gave the following very sensible Order to his men:]

Providence. April 4, 1776. Col. Hitchcock's and Col. Little'sr egiment's are to turn out to-morrow morning to escort his Excellency into town, to parade at eight o'clock, both officers and men dressed in uniform; and none to turn out except those dressed in uniform; and those of the non commissioned officers and soldiers that turn out to be washed both face and hands, *clean*, their beards shaved, their hair combed and powdered, and their arms cleaned. The General [Greene,] hopes that both officers and soldiers will exert themselves for the honor of the Regiment and Brigade to which they belong. He wishes to pay the honors to the Commander-in-Chief in as decent and respectable manner as possible.

(To be continued.)

Here is interred
the Body of
Mr Francis Holms
who departed
This Life May
12th 1758
in the 53 Year
of his Age.

(He was a Doctor, and lived in the ancient house corner of Main and Summer street. Summer street was once called Annable's Lane.)

Arthur W. Dowe, Ipswich, Mass. Box 157.

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. II. *IPSWICH, MASS., SEPTEMBER, 1881.* XXIII.

Seal of Robert Fitts, 1665

Robert Fitts died in Ipswich, May 9, 1665. His name appears on Salisbury records, 1640-52. His later years were passed in Ipswich. His widow, Grace Fitts, died April 25, 1684. His son Abraham removed from Salisbury to Ipswich, and owned lands in the vicinity of the residences of Mr Ephraim Fellows and Mr. Burnham. His descendants still reside in town, though not in name. The above seal was cut in wood by A. W. Dowe, from a drawing by Mr. Hammatt.

Births, Marriages, Deaths.

Francis Jordan and Jane Wilson married the 6 (9) 1635, their children:
- Sarah, borne Sept 8, 1636
- Hannah, 14 March, 1638
- Mary, April 1, 1639, dyed August 1639
- Mary, May 16, 1641
- Lidea, February 14, 1643-4
- Deborah, December 4, 1646.

George Farough and Ann Whitman married 16, (11,) 1643-4. Their children:
- Mary, borne June 6, 1644
- Martha, February 25, 1646-7
- Hepseby, May 17, 1650

Thomas Stace and Susanna Wooster, married 4, (8,) 1653. Their children:
- Thomas, borne 6 July, 1654
- William, 21 April, 1656
- Rebecca, 7 Dec. 1657
- Elisabeth, 16 April, 1659
- Joseph, 27 June, 1660
- Mary, November 7, 1661

Thomas Harris and Martha Lake married 15 November, 1647. Their children:
- Thomas, borne August 8, 1648
- Martha, January 8, 1650
- John, January 7, 1652
- Elisabeth, February 8, 1654
- Margaret, August 6, 1657
- Mary, last of January, 1659
- William, December 2, 1661

John Brewer and Mary Whitman married 23 (8) 1647. Their children:
- Mary, borne September 23, 1648
- John, October 6, 1653
- Sara, March 27, 1658

Thomas Treadwell's children:
- Mary, borne 29 September, 1636
- Nathaniel, March 13, 1637-8
- Hester, March 21, 1640-1
- Martha, March 16, 1642-3

BIRTHS—1657.

Margarett, daughter of Thomas Harris, borne 6 August, 1657.

Rebeacha, daugh: of Thomas Stace, borne 7 of December, 1657

Roger, sonn of Danell Ringe, b. 19th June, 1657.

Sarah, Daught: of Abraham ffitt, borne 21 of February, 1657.

Dainell son Cornelious Waldo, borne 19 Aug. '57

Ruth, daught of Thomas Burnam borne 1 July '57

Prisilla, Daughter of Mr. John Appleton, borne the 25 of dec. 1657,

Nathaniell, son of Ezekiell Cheever, borne the 23 June, 1657,

Dinah, daughter of Job Bishop, borne the 19 of June, 1657

Alexander, son Thomas Lovell, borne the 29 of May, 1657

Elizabeth, daughter of John Morse, borne the 29 March, 1657

Mary, Daught. of Thomas Willson, borne the 27 Decemb. 1657

Robert, sonn of Robert Lord, jun'r, borne 26 of December, 1657.

Joseph, sonn of John Warner, borne the 15 of Agust, 1657.

Thomas, sonn of John ffrench, borne the 23 of May, 1657

Martha, Daughter of Allen Perley, borne thereabout 20 Aprill, 1657

Haniell, son of Alexander Knight, borne the 16 of October, 1657

Sarah, Daught. of William ffellows. borne the 26 of July, 1657.

Johnson, son of Robert Pearce, borne the 23 of May, 1627

William, sonn of William Buckley, borne the 8 of december, 1657

Anna, daughter of William Coggswell borne the 5 of January, 1657

Andrew, sonn of Gyles Birdley, borne the 5 of September, 1657

John, the sonn of John Whipple, jun'r, borne the 15 of July, 1657

Hananiell, son of Daniel Hovey, borne the 20 of March, 1657

Samuel, sonn of Samuel Hunt, borne the 17 of November, 1657

John, sonn of Daniell Davison, borne Oct. 1657.

Mary, Daughter of Robert Kinsman borne the 21 Decemb. 1657

Eliezer, son of Mr. Thomas Cobbitt, borne the 27 of November, 1657

John, son of John Kimball, borne the 8 of November, 1657

Bennoy, son of Sarah Jordan, Borne the 24 of decemb: 1657

Sarah, daught. of Isaiah Wood, borne the beginning year, 1657.

Rachell, daughter Symon Tompson, borne 7 of March, 1657

Mary, dau: Thomas Scott, borne the 24 March.

Mary, Daughter of John Prockter the 1 of January, 1657

Nathaniell, son of Nathaniell Emerson, borne 16 August, 1657

Ruth, daugh: of Samuell Ingalls, borne the 19th of November, 1657

William, sonn of Mr. Richard Dumer, borne 28 May, 1657

DEATHS —1657

Joane, wife of Humphrey Vincent, dyed the 17 July, 1657

Ruth. wife of Thomas Burnham, dyed the 30 of July, 1657

Nathaniel, son of Ezekiell Cheever, dyed the 12 of July, 1657

Mary, daughter of Richard Shattswell, dyed September, 1657

John Robinson, dyed the first of March, 1657.

Sarah, daughter of Joseph Bixbye, dyed the 18 of January, 1657

Thomas Rose, dyed the 26 of August, 1657

Humphrey Glibert, dyed the 13 of February 1657

John, sonn of Daniell Davison, dyed the 22 of Novemb: 1657

John, son of John Kimball, dyed the 24 feb: '57

Benoy, sonn of Sarah Jordan, dyed the 23 of february, 1657

Thomas, sonn of Isaiah Wood, died about Aprill, 1657

Sarah, daughter of Isaiah Wood, dyed the 24 feb: 1657

Thomas Scott, dyed the 6 of September, 1657

Mary, dau: John Prockter, dyed february, 1657.

MARRIAGES.—1657.

Mr Samuell Rogers and Judith Appleton, married 24 december, 1657

Daniell Davison and Margrett Low maried the 8 of Aprill, 1657

Thomas Averill and ffrances Collings, married 8 of decemb. 1657

Nicholas Wallis and Sarah Bradstreet, married the 13 Aprill, 1657

Shore: Willson and Abigaill Osgood, married the 9th September, 1657

Nathaniell Mastersonn and Elizabeth Coggswell married the 31 of July, 1657

John Paine and Elizabeth Burr maried the 21 of September, 1657

Samuell Ingall and Ruth Eaton maryed the 9 of decemb: 1656.

Hodgkins Letters.

(*Continued.*)

New London, April ye 10, 1776. Loving Wife: We got to Norwich on Monday, ye 8 inst. and a Tusday we marched to this town, and we Expect to Embark for New York to-morrow, if we have a wind, and when we get there I hope we shall have some Rest: for I am a good deal tired of marching, though we get Very good entertainment in general. People are very kind to us in the Contery. But where there is so many Pasing, it is deficelt to get things as we should chuse. What our fleet has done, that you will get in the Print before you will get this.

New York, April ye 21, 1776. I would just informe you how we got along on our way from Newlondon. We saled from there on Sunday morning the 14 Day, and the next Sunday we got hear. But we had a very Pleasant Passage though it was Long. We whare in several harbers and we saw several pleasant Towns. New heaven is a verry fine place But I think this Sity York, exceeds all plases that ever I saw on many accoumpts. But it is very Expensive Living heer, and so it has ben ever sinc we first marched. I beleve I pale for every meal I act through the whole march. But I don't mean to lay that to hart: if we do but accomplish the grand desire we are aiming at, that will be everything

As for News I hardly know what to write, only that there is no ships nor Troops hear of our enemys, and it dosnot apear to me we shall stay hear a grate wile. But whare we shall go next I now not. But thare is a Reporte that we shall go to Longisland, which I wish may be the case.

Thomas is well, sends his love to you and all his friends. I would inform you that the Post that carres this letter, is to go as far as Newbury Port, and will call at Capt Dodges as he comes back to tak letters for any body that is a mind to send.

May ye 9. I have had two bad boyles on my right arm, one of them is not brock yet, and it is very painfull. I have not wore a coat for this six days, except a grate Coate But I hope they will leavs me in good health, as people say they are holsome but not tooth-some.

Several men came here this week that left Ipswich three weaks after I did: but I have not heard anything from you since I left home, only Capt. Wade's mother sent word in his letter that you whare gone to sister Chapman's.

We came over to this Island the second day of May and Pitched our tents, but the weather being cool and the Tents being verry bad, we got a Room to live in till the weather grew warmer. It whas the orders that no officer should lodge out of the camp; but the tent being so very thin, the General consented that we should for a few days, till there could be some boards got to rais the tents and lay floors in them.

Every thing is excessive Dear. Nine shilling Lawfull money a gallon for Rum and every thing in Perportion

Give my duty to father and mother, to sister hannah in Perticuler

The Coat Money.

PROSPECT HILL, Dec. 29, 1775. Rec'd of Capt. Abraham Dodge the Sum of Twenty five Shillings for my Coat money, Each of us whose names are hear under Sined who Belongs to sd Dodges Company in th Contintial armey:

Jacob Goodhue, jun.	George Pierce
David Low	Andrew Story
William Story	Stephen Hodgkins
Jonathan Story	Jeremiah White
John Lakeman	Benjamin White
Robert Stalker	William Baker
Will'm Farley	Daniel Goodhue
John Andrews	Abram Perkins
Zebelen Lane	Samuel Beal
Joshua Andrews	William Burnam
Aaron Eveleth	Moses Burnham
William Smith	Benjamin Swett
James Andrews	Solomon Colmon
Jacob Davis	James Lord the 4
Daniel Andrews	John Goodsmith
Necolous badcock	Jonathan Wells
Silvanus Colbey	Joseph Story
Stephen Colman	Thomas Davis
William Mansfield	Adam Ross
Abraham Jones	Timothy Ross
Elijah Luis	Moses Kimbell
John Hodgkins	Thomas Caldwell
John Stanford	Eben Burnam
Benjamin Andrews	Isaac Smith
Benjamin Burnam	Moses Hodgkins
Seth Story	Samuel Ross
Joseph Burnham	David Ross
Robert Newman	Richard Pulsifer
Thomas Emerton	Aaron Craft
Jacob Andrews	Joseph Perkins
Thomas Foster	Amos Heard
Francis Burnham	John How Boardman
Ebenezer Burnham	Moses Pinder
John Cogswell	William Low
Peter pennitan	Mark Numan
Amos Burnham	Nehemiah Cleaveland

Additional names later date.

Elias Wait	Jonathan Choate
Stephen Kent	Benja: George
Ebenezer Symmes	

President Rogers' Grave.

The inscription on the tombstone of President John Rogers, at Cambridge:

"To this mound of earth is committed a treasury of benevolence, a storehouse of theologic learning, a library of the choicest literature, a living system of medicine, an embodiment of integrity, a repository of faith, a pattern of christian sympathy, a garner of all virtues, in other words: the mortal remains of the Very Reverend John Rogers, son of the Very Learned Nathaniel Rogers of Ipswich in New England, grandson of Mr. Rogers of Dedham in Old England, whose name is illustrious throughout the world. He was a favorite and deservedly admired President of Harvard College. His immortal part was borne away from us July the 20th, A. D. 1684.

His very dust is dear.
'Tis all we have"

After the death of President Rogers, his widow came back to Ipswich to live. She was a daughter of Gen. Denison, and lies buried near him.—Her gravestone is inscribed:

Here Lyes Interred
ye Body of Mrs. Eliza
Beth Rogers, Relict
of Mr. John Rogers,
(sometime) President
of Harvard Colledge,
and Daughter of Major
General Daniel Denison
of Ipswich, who Dec'd July
the 13th, 1723, in ye 82nd year
of her age.

IPSWICH ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS.
Entered at Post Office as second class matter.
Published Monthly, 25 cents per year.
AUGUSTINE CALDWELL, ARTHUR W. DOWE.

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. II. *IPSWICH, MASS., OCTOBER, 1881.* XXIV.

Miss Eunice Jones, born 1793, died 1825.

From her Journal. "July 12, 1817. This morning, about nine o'clock, the President of the United States, [Monroe.] passed through Ipswich. He was attended by a large concourse of people; they paid him all the honor possible. The gentlemen and ladies of the town decorated our street and bridge, beautifully, with trees and flowers. An arbor of pine trees was erected at the entrance of the bridge; over the bridge was an arch of woodwork, completely covered with wreaths and flowers. The ladies were engaged two weeks in preparing these wreathes. As the President approached and passed over the bridge, a band, concealed from sight in the arbor, played upon their instruments melodiously. The children of the town were dressed in uniform, and stood each side of the green at Dr. Dana's meeting house. All ranks and ages followed him as he passed along.

An elegant horse was offered for his use in town, by Mr. C. and Mr. B. The training companies paraded, and escorted him to the Hotel, where he took breakfast; and then stepped into his carriage and left town."

[Will some one give us more reminiscences of this gala-morning in Ipswich, 64 years ago? who were Messrs C. and B.?]

Births, Marriages, Deaths.—No. 2.

BIRTHS.—1658.

Sarah, daughter of John Brewer, borne the 27 March, 1658.

Abigaill, daught of Robert Roberts, 27 March, '58

Nathanell, son of Thomas Lovell, borne the 28 March, 1658.

William, son of William Whitred, borne the 31 of March, 1658.

Sarah, daught of John Caldwell, borne 2 of Aprill, 1658.

Hester Collings, daught of Robert Collings, borne 18 of Aprill, 1658.

Mary, daughter of Jacob Perkings, borne 14 of May, 1658.

Symon, sonn of Daniell Warner, borne the 6 of June, 1658.

Kathren Stewartt, daught of Duncan Stewartt, borne 8 June, 1658.

Mary, daughter of Thomas Mettcalfe, borne the 23 of June, 1658.

Nathaniell, sonn of Nathaniel Piper, borne the 25 of June, 1658.

Nathaniell, sonn of John Knowlton, borne the 29 of June, 1658.

Sarah, dau. Nicolas Wallis, borne 24 July, 1658.

James, sonn of Richard Nicolls, borne the 25 of July, 1658.

Samuell, son of Samuell Graves, borne the 5th August, 1658.

Sarah, daughter of Richard Shattswell, borne the 19 of August, 1658.

Judith, daughter of Jerimiah Belcher, borne the 19 of August, 1658.

Elizabeth, daughter of John Pindar, borne the 16 of August, 1658.

Tho: sonn of Ezekiell Cheever, borne the 23 of August, 1658.

Ruth, daughter of Thomas Burnham, borne the 23 of August, 1658.

Mordicha, son of Mordicah Larckum, borne 16 of September, 1658.

William, son of William Gutterson, borne the 20 of September, 1658

Margrett, daughter of Daniell Davison, borne the 24 of Sept, 1658.

Mary, daughter of Robert Smith, borne the 28 of October, 1658.

Joseph, son of William Lampson, borne in October, 1658.

Joseph, sonn of John Annable, borne the 2 of October, 1658

John, son of Thomas Waite, borne the 11th of December, 1658.

Mary, daughter of John Kimball. borne the 10th of December, 1658.

Mathew, sonne of Mathew Whipple, borne the 20 of December, 1658.

Deborah, daughter of Edward Bragg, borne the 22 of December, 1658.

Jonathan, sonn of Isaack ffoster, borne the 9th of January, 1658.

Martha, daughter of ffrancis Wainwright, borne the 24 of January, 1658.

Edward, sonn of John Ayres, borne the 12 of february, 1658.

Martha, daughter of Cornelious Waldo, borne 27 february, 1658

Noe name child of John ffrench, borne & dyed the 27 of february, 1658.

James and Mary, children of Will: Lambert, b. the 11 of March, 1658.

Sarah, daughter of Nathaniell Emerson, borne 15 March, 1658.

John, son Ralfe Dix, borne the 12 March, 1658.

Ezra, sonn of Edw. Colborne, borne 1 Mch. 1658

Ralfe, sonn of Robert Cross, borne the 15 february, 1658.

James, sonn of Mary Sheffield, borne 5 of December, 1658.

Tutor Flynt in Ipswich.—1754.

Tutor Flynt, of Harvard College, went from Cambridge to Portsmouth and back, in 1754. He was then eighty years old. He was accompanied by David Sewall, an undergraduate, who made notes of the journey. The two pilgrims passed a night in Ipswich, on their return, at the home of the Rev. Nathaniel and Mrs. Mary [Leverett] Rogers, now known as the residence of the late Nathaniel Lord, Esq. Sewall writes:—

"We passed on through Newbury and Rowley without calling upon the minister of either places, and reached Ipswich towards evening; where we stopped at the dwelling of Mr. Rogers, the clergyman of the old parish, who seemed much pleased with the visit, and introduced his wife, (who, I understood was a daughter of President Leverett;) when Mr. Flynt accosted the Lady, "Madam, I must buss you," and gave her a hearty kiss. We enjoyed a social evening; and upon his being asked some questions about the scholars, related the following anecdote: "One morning my class were reciting and stood quite around me, and one or two rather at my back, where was a table on which lay a keg of wine I had the day before bought at Boston; and one of the blades took the keg and drank out of the bung. A looking glass was right before me, so I

could plainly see what was doing behind me. I thought I would not disturb him while drinking; but as soon as he had done I turned round and told him he ought to have had the manners to have drank to somebody." And this was all the reprimand made on the occasion.

We again slept in the same bed together. In the morning I rose before him, and he slept on until breakfast time, when I went up stairs to acquaint him of it. We had toast and tea. He was interrogated by Mrs. Rogers whether he would have the tea strong or weak, that she might accommodate it to his liking. He replied, he liked it strong of the tea, strong of the sugar, and strong of the cream; and it was regulated accordingly. Breakfast being over, we departed."

It is said that Mrs. Rogers had a beautiful portrait of her father, which is now upon the walls of the Essex Institute.

Here Lyes ye Body of Mrs.
Mary Rogers, ye Excellent
Consort to ye Rev'd Mr. Nathaniel
Rogers, and Daug'r of the Hon'bl
and Rev'd Mr John Leverett, Esq.
who died June ye 25th, 1757, Ætatis 55.

John xi, 25. Jesus said unto her I am the Resurrection & ye life: he that believeth on me tho he were Dead, yet shall he live.

Paine. Hon. Albert W. Paine, of Bangor, Me. has written a history and Genealogy of the Paines—Ipswich Branch. The Ipswich Grammar School boys have heard of Robert and William Paine, who were the principal founders of the School which helped greatly to give prominence and character to early Ipswich. Robert Paine and Mr. Hubbard, the historian, gave the lands on which the house and school room Ezekiel Cheever occupied were, and where the Denisons, Rogers', Bradstreets, and other boys of that and later times were taught. These lands are now occupied by the old school house, now Mr Tilton's barn, by the Cogswell School House, and a part is incorporated into the estate of Mrs. Eben Caldwell.

William Paine gave the Neck, to be a perpetual aid in support of the School.

Mr. Greenwood now owns and occupies the original Robert Paine farm; and has the ancient sword which Robert brought from England, and bore in military duty. William Paine's farm was at Argilla. His town-house was on High street.

We judge the Paine volume will find interested readers in our ancient town—especially among those who have shared the benefits of the worthy old School. Send to Hon. A. W. Paine, for a copy.

When Washington died in 1799, the women of Ipswich wore the initials G. W. on white ribbon, pinned to the left sleeve. The badge was worn a month.

1611. John Lee of Ipswich, was accused of stealing the widow Hatfield's Bible. He was tried and found guilty—and as a penalty paid the widow 15 shilling for her Bible, and ten shillings fine for lying about it.

May, 1776. James Holland, a fifer in Capt. Dodge's Company is appointed fife major to this (12th) Regiment, and is to be obeyed as such.

Henry Kingsbury, Ipswich, born about 1615, wife Susanna.

1681, 5, 10 Agreed with Richard Kimball of Bradford, for his keeping and providing for his grandfather, Thomas Smith, for the year ensuing, £13.

1651. Daniel Rolfe mentions father Humphrey Bradstreet.

Hodgkins Letters.

(*Continued.*)

New York, May ye 22, 1776. There is grate Reason to think we shall have our hands full soon for there is, I beleve, by general order a conciderable Noumber of troops expected hear very soon. Our men are on fatague about all the time, but they are very healthy in general. Our company are all well, except one, and he is not bad.

But I must just inform you of our situation on the Island. The Farry from York is about a mile whide, and we are incampt about a mile and a quorter from the farry, where there is a reaver, or a bay runs in each side of the island, and meat within a mile; and we are incamped between these bays, and have got a forte just by our incampment, and another on a hill at the northward of us, which are most don, and there is to be another built at the south of us, on a nother hill. and these forts will stop this passage by land; for it is expected that the enemy will land on som of the estward part of the island, if they come; for about fifty miles to the east of us, is sayd that seven eights of the people are torrys, and I fear that one half in York are not much better: for it is enough to mak any bodys blood boyl, only to think what destruction whas made last campan in our Province by our army, and now to see what destruction the army are under to keep the inhabintins quiete For our people are not alowed to tread on the ground scarcely: they are not alowd to get oysters out of the cove; and one man forbid the soldiers catching eals; but he got nothing for that but cusses.

Sarah Hodgkins to her husband.

Ipswich, May ye 23, 1776. Loveing Husband: These lines come with my Love to you, hopeing they will find you and the Company all in good health, as they Leave me and children at this time through the goodness of God. I received yours of the 9 instant yesterday morning. It is a grate comfort to me to hear from you. I am Sorry to hear that you are trobled with boyles. They are very troublesome: but as you say, they are counted bolsom. I hope they will leave you in a good state of health. I am ready to think they proceed from the humer you have been trobled with for some time. I want to hear whether you have got well of it or no. I want to see you very much, but I durst not think much about it at present; but I hope we shall see one another again all in good time. I desire to be contented with the alotments of Providence. You wrote in your letter that you had not heard from me since you left home, but it is no neglect of mine; for I will assure you that I wrote the first opportunity I knew of, which was, I think the 6 of may.

Capt. Perkins got in last friday. They are well and have got a good load of corn. Father and mother sends their love to you. I see Sister hannah yesterday. She told me to give her love to you, and tell you they were well. Brother John's folks are well, and send their love to thomas. So I must conclude by subscribing myself your loveing wife till death. Joannah sends her duty to you. *Sarah Hodgkins.*

Perley. M. V. B. Perley of Springfield and Sidney Perley of Boxford, are publishing a History of the Perleys. One of "the early camping grounds" of this family was Ipswich. Allen Perley was in town in 1657; the oldest stone in the Linebrook parish graveyard, is in memory of a Perley. The volume will interest Ipswich Antiquaries. Address M. V. B. Perley, Springfield, Mass.

IPSWICH ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS.

Entered at Post Office as second class matter.

Published Monthly, 25 cents per year.

Augustine Caldwell, Arthur W. Dowe.

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. II. *IPSWICH, MASS. NOVEMBER, 1881.* XXV.

Joseph Baker, 1784–1846.

Joseph Baker, son of Samuel and Sarah (Holland) Baker, was born in Ipswich, Feb. 29, 1784 and died in Ipswich, March 29, 1846. He began his mercantile career in Salem, where he married Mrs. Anna (Stewart) Felt. He removed to Boston in 1815. After a successful business life he returned to his native town, and purchased the house near the Soldiers' Monument—known as the old Treadwell Tavern. It is perhaps the most historic building in town. It was the principle Ipswich Inn for many generations. Chief Justice Sewall mentions it in his Diary. John Adams, before the Revolution, writes quaintly of the Treadwells who were then host and hostess Madame Treadwell was a descendant of Gov. Endicott and a convert of Whitefield She had a copy of Gov. Endicott's portrait. [Who has this copy now?]

Mr. Baker enlarged his grounds by removing the dwelling south of the tavern, which had once been occupied by Esq. Dummer Jewett. It now stands in close proximity to the ancient Saltonstall House.

The following is a record of Mrs. Bakers family. She was of Salem birth—the family living on Boston street in that city. Her parents were:

David and Anna (Beckford) Stewart, married 27 of 5 mo. 1775. They had,

Anna Stewart, b. 12 of 5 mo 1776. She married (1) Henry Felt. (2) Joseph Baker.

David Stewart, b. 1 of 1 mo. 1778, died early.

Between 1778-80, David Stewart died, and widow Anna married (2) Ephraim Smith in 1781. They had:

Ephraim Smith, b. 10th of 10 mo. 1781, d. e.

Betsey Smith, b. 5th of 6 mo. 1783, she married Samuel Henderson, resided in Salem

David Smith, b. 4th of 2 mo 1785, m. Catharine Chase. Members of the Society of Friends. He died at Bolton, she died at Lynn.

Benjamin Smith, b. 27th of 5 mo. 1787. Lived at Lynn.

Rebecca Smith, b. 5th of 6 mo. 1790, d. e.

Anna, wife of Ephraim Smith, died 15th of 6 mo. 1790.

In 1793 Ephraim Smith married Lois Mansfield

by whom he had one child, Lois, born 12th of 4 mo. 1794. She m. Mr. Edminster, resides in Lynn.

Ephraim Smith died in 1812. He was a brother of Jesse Smith of Salem, who was, (according to the inscription on his monument in Harmony Grove,) the last survivor of Washington's body guard.

Births, Marriages, Deaths.—No. 3.

MARRIAGES.—1658.

James How and Elisabeth Jackson, married 13 Aprill, 1658.

Isaack ffoster and Mary Jackson married the 5 of May, 1658,

William Reiner and Elizabeth Gilbert married the 24 September, 1658.

John Gage and Sarah Keyes marred the 7 of November, 1658.

Edward Allen and Sarah Kimball married 24 November, 1658.

John Edward and Mary Sams married the 24 November, 1658.

Jacob ffoster and Martha Kinsman married 12 January, 1658

DEATHS.—1658

Mary, daughter of Thomas Scott, dyed first of Aprill, 1658.

ffrances, wife of William Whittred dyed 26 Aprill, 1658.

Nathaniell, son of Thomas Howlett, dyed the 28 Aprill, 1658.

Rachell Tompson, daught: of Symon Tompson, dyed 5 of May, 1658.

Mary, wife of Edward Chapman dyed the 10th of June, 1658.

Symon, son of Daniell Warner, dyed the 11 of June, 1658,

Joseph, sonn of John Warner, dyed the 18 of June, 1658.

Sarah, wife of John Whipple, dyed the 14 of June, 1658.

Amy, the wife of John Gage, dyed in June, 1658.

Nath: sonn of Joseph Biggsby, dyed 11 July, '58

Mary, Daught. John Denison, dyed 11 July, '58.

Ann, wife of Andrew Hodges, dyed 15 Nov. '58.

Matthew Whipple dyed the 20th October, 1658.

Martha Prockter, Jun'r dyed 14 October, 1658.

John, sonn of John Prockter, Jun'r, dyed in October.

Susan ffrench, widdow, dyed in August, 1658.

William Addams dyed the 18th of January, '58.

William Lampson dyed the first of febuary, 1658.

Arthur W. Dowe has a very accuarate picture of the First Methodist Meeting House. This representation of the building will some future day have much historic interest; and will probably have a present value to people who worshipped in it. Copies can be had of Mr. Dowe. Price 25c.

Newmarsh.

Mr. George W. Caldwell gives us the following old Paper, which he picked out of tinman's rubbish. Too many old papers have been sold to tinmen. This paper will interest those who wish to trace early boundaries and locations:

"I John Newmarsh, Sen'r, doth freely Give to My Son John Newmarsh a house and to make it fitt to Dwell in, and ground before the house which is bounded so it run from the house to the water side, and from the side of the well to the

tone wall. Likewise I do give him a pasture hat was Thomas Hardey's, which is Ten acres, nd four acres of Tillage land bounded one end o the pasture and the other to the path by the asture; and four acres of land at plumb Island, hat was William Brocklers, and I give him two narsh lotts yt was Will: Brocklers, which conain Ten acres. And I doe alsoe give him halfe n acre of land to sett a barne and allso to have alfe of the Orchard and to have the commonage o go with the house, and to have free coming of art to the house, and to have free going to his asture with his Cowes. The pasture is bound Streight from the Corner by Jacob Perkins to a ittle Oake Tree by Goodman Jordan. I Give John free Leave for three or four Cows to goe in he pasture with ours, and their calves, till his asture be ready. This is my Deed as witness ny hand eight of the ninth month, 1671:

John Newmarsh.

Witness. Robert Burnam. Nathaniel Tredwell.

The Testimony of Nathaniel Tredwell that ye ettlement of sd Estate upon said Newmarsh by is father was before his marriage to Liet. Thomas Burnham's Daughter, and that untill he had onfirmed the same as above, the marriage was Deferrd, and upon his doing of it that night the ime of their marriage was appointed, and that he above said Deed and Gift was of sd John Newmarsh, Sen'r, his own writing, and that he aw the said John Newmarsh, sen's, signe, seale nd Deliver the same as his act and deed, as well s heard him make the contract with said Burnam hat he would doe it, and that said John Newmarsh, junr. hath possessed the Same all but oont Two acres ever since, and died in the possession thereof. Thomas Burnham, sen'r and Mary his wife also testifieth to the whole above written.

At a County Court held at Ipswich, March 31, 1691, the abovesd Robert Burnam, Nathaniel Tredwell, Thomas Burnam and Mary appeared and made Oath to all above written.

Attest Thomas Wade, Cler:

Examd p Stephen Sewall, Register.

STANWOOD, HODGKINS, SMITH.

For some weeks we have been engaged in gathering records for the Genealogies of the above named Ipswich families.

We shall be glad to receive copies of any Family Records, or any recollections or facts concerning them, or any reference or suggestion where information may be obtained.

In the oldest Grave Yard in Essex, once a part of Ipswich, is the following inscription over the grave of one the best men of his generation:

Underneath Lies the Body of the
Rev John Wise, A. M.
First Pastor of the Second Church in Ipswich.
Graduated at Harvard College, in 1673.
Ordained Pastor of said Church, in 1681,
And died April 8, 1725,
Aged 73.

For talents, piety and learning,
He shone as a star of the
First Magnitude.

1668. Martha Low, aged 28, this deponent saith shee heard John Chub say that when he was before the Major in examination about ye horse, the Major so looked on him that he knew not what he said; and farther the sayd Chub sayd, that if he could save himselfe by telling two or three lies and turn it to any body else, he was bound in conscience so to doe.

Hodgkins Letters.

In Camp on Long Island.

June ye 10, 1776 . Our people are healthy in general. But Stephen Colman and Willm Stone are sick of a feaver and a Cape Ann man in our company is in a very weak state, and I am Very much afrad of him. There is none Died in our regiment since we came here. Our duty is Very constant. The men are on duty five days in seven; but it is chefely fetigue. There is not much guarding to Due, only two subaltons guards, and I have one of them to-night.

I have nothing to send you but love. I hope I shall have some money soon Capt. Wade is well. This letter comes by Colol. Little's Brother, who came here, he and Capt. Kent of Newbury to see their frinds: and if there should be any Gentelmen in Ipswich that should come this way, I should be very glad to have you send me a Pair of Shirts. But I would not have you be uneasy about it, for when I can't do no longer I can by some hear, though Linnen is Extream Dear.

June ye 20, 1776 The fleet is expected every day. General Washington is calling in the Melisha and I hope we shall be in Readyness to meet our enemy, and show them yanky Play, come when they will. I think we have got prety well fortifyed, and I think they will meat with a wharm Reception; for our men are in good spirits and seem to be impatient and tired awating.

You informed me that Sally had cutt her arm. Tell her that Daddy is very sorry for it, and whants to see her.

July ye 17, 1776. Our enemys are coming in almost every day, and we expect they will have 25,000 men when they al get in. But I would not have you uneasy about us for our number far exceed theirs, and we have 42 000 men now, and they are coming in every day. Two Brigads are coming from Pelidelphia, consisting 53 Battalons, so I hope with the blessing of God, we shall be able to keep our ground and let them know that yankeys can fitt.

As for my gun you menshund, brother Heard may have it for 12 dollars; that is but two shillings more than I gave for it last winter, and guns have ben a rising ever sense. I would have you call on Capt Charles Smith for such things as you whant in the family. I hear that Capt. Moses Harris is got home. As to that Tory Plot, I sepose you have had the accountes in the papers before now. One of them was Tried on Winsday, condemned on Thursday, and executed on Friday, and I wish twenty more were sarved the sam sort.

Garfield Memorials. We have received the Garfield Memorial Sermons preached by E. B. Palmer of the First Church, Rev. Mr. Waters of South Church, and Rev. G. F. Flichtner (formerly of Ipswich,) of St. Barnabas Church, Newark, N. J. Chaste, beautiful, teuder tribntes to the man whose name is a treasure. We have placed copies of these discourses in different Historical Rooms—and we wish old Ipswich had a Repository for historical collections.

IPSWICH ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS.

Entered at Post Office as second class matter.

Published Monthly, 25 cents per year.

AUGUSTINE CALDWELL, ARTHUR W. DOWE.

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. II. IPSWICH, MASS., DECEMBER, 1881. NO. XXVI.

IPSWICH ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS.

Entered at Post Office as second class matter.

Published Monthly, 25 cents per year.
Three copies 50c. Six copies $1.

AUGUSTINE CALDWELL, ARTHUR W. DOWE.

☞ Volume Two closes with this (December) number. We shall venture another volume and hope to make it valuable to people interested in Ipswich history. Copies from the Town Records of births, marriages and deaths will be continued monthly. We hope to illustrate the issues of 1882 with a few more of our ancient and historic houses, seals, and profiles. We should be very glad to receive or to make copies of Family Records or other papers with dates earlier than 1800. Many families have old Bibles containing Records and also interleaved almanacs with memoranda These items are of genealogic and historic help, and we would be glad of their aid in our work.

☞ We wish to express our thanks to Wesley K. Bell, Esq., and to Mr. Nathaniel Rogers Farley of Ipswich, for their continued willingness to grant us access to such Books in their care as have been invaluable to us in publishing the Papers; and to Mr. Barton of the American Antiquarian Rooms, Worcester. But for the continued kindnesses, suggestions and attentions of these gentlemen we could not have issued the past numbers of the Antiquarian.

The Ipswich Chronicle the past year has had several articles of great value. The editor (Mr. Potter,) has given his studies of "Pre-historic Ipswich," and Charles A. Sayward, Esq., has given several sketches of early Ipswich names.

Robert Dutch.

Every Ipswich boy who had a grandmother to tell him stories, has heard of Robert Dutch who was scalped at Bloody Brook, and came home alive. It will be interesting to those who have only *heard* the story to see in print, as related by Mr. Hubbard, who received it, probably, from the lips of Robert himself. Robert Dutch was a son of Osman Dutch of Gloucester who lived to be a hundred years old. Rev. Mr. Hubbard, who wrote the account, lived on Turkey Shore, less than a stone's throw from Sheriff William Dodge's (now Mr. Plouff's) residence. In our boyhood the cellar of the Hubbard house could be distinctly traced. Mr. Hubbard thus wrote of Robert Dutch who was of that fated company of young men at Bloody Brook, remembered as the "Flower of Essex county:"

"As Capt Mosely came upon the Indians in the Morning, he found them stripping the Slain, amongst whom was one Robert Dutch of Ipswich having been sorely wounded by a bullet that rased to his Skull and then mauled by the Indian Hatchets, was left for dead by the Salvages, and stript by them of all but his skin; yet when Capt. Mosely came near, he almost miraculously as one raised from the Dead, came towards the English, to their no small Amazement; by whom being received and cloathed, he was carried off to the next Garrison, and is living and in perfect Health at this Day. May he be to the Friends and Relatives of the Rest of the Slain an Emblem of their more perfect Resurrection at the last Day to receive their Crowns among the Rest of the Martyrs that have laid down and ventured their Lives as a Testimony to the Truth of their Religion, as well as Love to their Country."

Another account printed the same year in London gives the following most unlikely version of the affair:

"The next day they [the English.] came up againe, the Indians were gone; they had stript the dead Men of all their Clothes, Arms and Horses; amongst which dead was one who had Life in him, and was found by a Friend Indian; he took him up and said, *Umb, umb, poo Ingismon, mee save yoo Life, me take you to Captain Mosee,* he carries him 15 Miles the Day after to Captain Moseley, and now this Man is well again and in good Health."

The name of Dutch was common in Ipswich till within half a century. An old house on the Seminary Grounds, at the end of the stone bridge was called the "Dutch House."

Gould of Topsfield to Newmarch, 1691.

The following letter of John Gould of Topsfield to his "brother Newmarch" of Ipswich, was given us by Mr. George W. Caldwell:

Brother Newmarch: I think I shall goe to Boston to morer, and my sister Perkins tould mee that sister Newmarch would have mee to doe something for her at Boston. I sopose yt tis ye same yu did speake to mee about to doe. I am willing to doe anything for yu that I can: and shall doe ye beast for yu that I can: The Time has bin Verry busey with me so that I cannot goe out to looke after what is my due. I must intreat you to lend me ten shillings in silver, and I will pay you it againe. I dont desire it for anything that I shall doe for yu, but I will pay yu ye money againe. I pray send it by ye bearer heareof and also what et tis yu would have me to doe for you with Capt. Chiezley, and I will doe ye beast I cane for yu. I pray dont faile mee at this time, soe I Reast yoe Loveing Brother JOHN GOULD.

Topsfield, 19 May, 1691.

May 10, 1675. Capt. Ezra Lunt and his company of 60 men supped and lodged at Treadwell's Tavern, Ipswich, on their way from Newburyport to Cambridge Camp.

John Winthrop, Jr., who settled Ipswich, 1633-4, taught an old deaf and blind woman to read by raised letters. It is thought to be the earliest account of this manner of reading. It is thus related by his grandson, John Winthrop, son of Wait Still Winthrop:

"Memorand: I have heard my Father say, yt wn. they came first into ye Country, they brought over an old Woman who was Deafe & Blind,—this Old Woman Lived at Ipswich in New England, wr my Grandfather taught her to Understand anything by ye Letters cut in Wood, & so she felt them." This "Memorand." we find in the Mass. Hist. Coll.

"All Men are not equally balanced in their Affections as to bear Plain Dealing, and give that harmless Dove [Truth,] a resting Place in their Minds for the Sole of her Foot.'—*Hubbard, 1677*

The following has reference to an Ipswich boy of 1776;

Order: Maj. Little's (12th) Reg't. "James Holland, a fifer in Capt. Dodge's Company, is appointed fife Major to this Regiment and is to be obeyed as such."

Battle of Brooklyn, August, 1776: Missing and killed in Ipswich companies: Capt. Parker's Co. killed, Peter Bathrick. Capt. Wade's Co. missing, Archeluus Pulcifer. Capt. Dodge's Co. missing, Elijah Lewis.

1676. Robert Kinsman killed at Narraganset.

1696 7. Deacon Jacob Foster took "To keep, Allexander Orhort, with Sufficient meat, drink, washing and Lodging for ye space of Fifty two weeks at four shilling pr week in money, sd Orhort having a bed and bedding of his own."

Denison Day.

It has been a pleasant feature of the past few years to recognice the birth-days of some men and women who have become household names.

Cannot good old Ipswich have a Dennison Day in September next—the 200th Anniversary of the Death of Maj. Gen. Daniel Denison? He was one of the strong men of his day, and it is an honor to Ipswich to have charge of his dust. His grave is covered with a brick monument surmounted by a heavy red slab. But every line of the inscription is gone, and nobody but the most aged people of the town can point it out to-day. When they are gone it will pass from knowledge. The late Mr William T. Averill pointed it out to the writer. If an interest can be begotten to have the old slab re-lettered, (as the ancient Appleton slab has been.) and the 200th anniversary regarded as *Denison Day*, it will be one thing done to keep fresh the memory of early and honorable people who gave Ipswich its well known character.

1697-8. March 9. If any person shall speak without leave of ye moderator, he shall pay 6d pr Time for so doing to be distrained p ye Constable.

Voted & Giuen to Farmer Smith that Tree he was fined for.

That Thomas Boarman, sen'r, make an acknowledgment for his affrontry Lft Tho: Hart, or pay a fine of five shillings.

To Mikill ffarly, Liberty to build upon ye Lentor of his house with a Geet ower ? in ye chamber not Exceeding Three foot.

Robert Jenning appears among early Ipswich names. He came to Ipswich with the Rev. Nath'l Rogers, and afterward returned to England.

1745. Willm. Holland, wounded at Cape Breton, and brought home to Ipswich. He died here June 14, 1745.

1637. Johnson thus speaks of the ancestor of the Ipswich Hubbards: "Mr. William Hubbard of Ipishwich, a learned man, being well read in state matters; of a very affable and humble behaviour; who hath expended much of his estate to help on this worke; although he bee slow of speech, yet is hee down right for the businesse.

Johnson also speaks of Robert Paine, whose farm is still in possession of his descendant—Mr. Greenwood: "Mr. Robert Paine, a right godly man & one whose estate hath holpe on well with the worke of this Commonwealth."

Dec'r 11, 1708. The Apletons, Mr. Rogers, and Mr. Fitch dine at my Brothers in Salem. In the afternoon, the aged and Excellent Divine, Mr John Higginson is laid in Gov'r Bradstreet's Tomb: Bearers, Mr. Chiever, Mr. Noyes; Mr Shepherd, Mr. Gerrish; Mr. Blowers, Mr Green. Are all of that Association and wear their own Hair. Was laid in the Tomb a Little before Sunset. Had a very Serene and very cold Aer; And yet the Ipswich Gentlemen went home, having lodg'd in Salem the night before.—*Sewall.*

May 15, 1711. Get to Ipswich seasonably. Gov'r comes to Town from Pascataqua; In the evening the Court waits on his Excellency at *Madam* Wainwright's. Went with *Mr.* Rogers to our Lodging about Nine. Great Hail this day. —*Sewall*

Sarjeant Freegrace Norton was killed at Hadley in 1675, and a bullet passed through *Major* Appleton's hair. *Mr* Hubbard writes: "Capt Appleton's Serjeant was mortally wounded just by his side, another Bullet passing through his own Hair by that Whisper telling him that Death was very near, but did no other harm."

All Soldiers are not like Cæsar able to discribe with their Pen what they have done with their Swords.—Hubbard, 1677.

Hodgkins Letters.—*Continued.*

In Camp at Long Island. July ye 22, 1776.—Our army at South Carlina, under General Lee, have had a battle. The enemy atempting to land, a havey canonading for 12 hours whas made upon the fortifications near Charlestown. Both fleet and army have been repulsed with grate Loss by a small number of Vallent Troops just arrived. The enemy had 172 killed and wounded among whom whare several officers and two cappittell ships much damaged. One friget of 20 guns entirely lost, being abandered and blown up by the crue, and a number of other ships very much hurt, and all with a loss on our side of 10 killed & 22 wounded. This account you may depend on, for it came out in general orders last night.

Give my duty to father and mother Pirkins. Sargt Hodgkins and Wllm Stone are sick with flux. Aaron Waite is got most well. Solomon Colman is very low indeed.

Aug. ye 12, 1776. Our people fitted out 5 or six Row galleys and sent them up the River to attack the two men of war that whent up there some Time ago. Accordingly they whent up 9 days ago and the ships saw them coming, they got under saile in order to fite the galleys; and the ships fird the first gun and then the galles engaged them for an hour & half. But one of the galles split her best guns, and then another received a shot between wind and wharter, so they thought best to Retreat. But they hulled the ships several times, and what other dammedge they did we have not heard. On our side whare two men killed, ten or twelve wounded. And sence, our people have sunk ships and other things which they prepared, across the channel, so as to stop the ships from coming down or any others going up, and there being a tolk of the Enemy making a Tack soon it was thought best not to send the galies up again at Present.

I would also inform you that there is a fleet now coming in, Some of our officers saw them and Judge there whare about 80 sail: the flee are this moment fiering three Salute. So I sepose some of them have got up to Lord Hows fleet. It is thought this Fleet is from the Southen Collines, so it seams they will get all the strength they can before they make any attack on us. But we are awaiting and expecting them every day.

August ye 25, 1776. Last Monday about noon there came orders for a party to be sent Down the Island to drive the Cattle from the south side of the Island and to Distroy all the boats we could find; so the enemy mite not be benefitted by them. I went with this Party. The Party consisted of 200 men besid officers and a Troop of hors, about 60 to assist us. So we marched about 3 o'clock in the after noon and we marcht 25 miles that night, and the next morning we proseded in our bisness and colected a good number of cattle and distroyed a grate number of boats, and on Wens day the afternoon we marched further down the Island to a place called Jerusalem. There we whas till friday about 12 o'clock. Then an Express came from the General with all spead and brought us word that the enemy had landed and got within 5 miles of our lines, judged to be about six or seven thousand. There we whare 42 miles from the camp amongst a people that nine tenths of them whare our Secret Enemys, and we whare cut of from our lines by our oppen enemy. I was not without some happrehentions. But our men were all in good spirits, and about one o'clk we got ready to March, and we whare determined to get into camp or loose our lives. We made but one stop the whole march, and that was about 8 miles from the camp. There we got a little Refreshment for the men and sot off again and in an oure after we left that place the Regulars Light hoss whas along in Persute of us. But we marched all the By ways we could so we out whitted them.

January and February numbers issued together

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. III. IPSWICH, MASS., JANUARY, 1882. NO. XXVII.

IPSWICH ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS.

Entered at Post Office as second class matter

Published Monthly, 25 cents per year.
Three copies 50c. Six copies $1.

AUGUSTINE CALDWELL, ARTHUR W. DOWE.

P. O. Address.—*Antiquarian Papers. Box 159, Ipswich Mass.*

The following remarkably good epitaph, [the last gloomy line excepted,] is in the High street Burying Yard. It is in memory of a grand-nephew of the Rev. John Norton:

Here lyes Buried ye Body of
Deacon Thomas Norton;
who departed this life
July ye 13th, Anno Dom'ni, 1744,
in ye 71 year of His Age.

Soundness of Judgment, Steadiness of mind
Plainness of Heart, Friendship to Human Kind,
Courtesie, Patience, Humility,
A strict but unaffected Piety,
Zeal for the public Good, the Church's Peace,
A beauteous Order did whilst living grace
The worthy Gentle man whose dear Remains
This Sepulcre in Darkness now Contains.

A lady referring to the fact that Sheriff William Dodge lived in the house now owned and occupied by Mr. Plouff, writes: "I remember hearing my grandmother tell about going up to the Whipping Post to see Sheriff Dodge *whip the rogues*, as she expressed it. The whipping post stood on the Green between the corner of the Meeting House and Frederick Willcomb's residence. Sheriff Dodge used a great rod split at the end. He struck with all his strength on the bare back of the offender. Sometimes the shrieks and the groans filled the air."

John G. Whittier in one of his printed articles thus speaks of Lydia [Perkins] Wardwell who was tied to a post before the Ipswich Tavern, (the Joseph Baker house,) May 5, 1663, and whipped for being a Quaker: "Lydia Wardwell, of Hampton, who with her husband had been reduced to almost total destitution by persecution, was summoned by the church of which she had been a member, to appear before it to answer to the charge of non-attendance. She obeyed the call by appearing in the unclothed condition of the sufferers whom she had seen under the constables whip. For this she was taken to Ipswich and stripped to the waist, tied to a rough post which tore her bosom as she writhed under the lash, and severely scourged to the satisfaction of the lookers on at the tavern." [See Antiquarian Papers, Sept. 1880.]

1639. Theophilus Wilson possessed a houselot in 1639, which he bought of John Saunders, bounded on the south west by the meeting house green, on the north east by Stoney street, on the south east by a houselot formerly granted to Robert Morey. This lot must have been near where the house of the Rev. Mr. Kimball now is.—*A. Hammatt, 1849.*

1655. It is ordered that all doggs for the space of three weeks after the publishing hereof shall haue one legg tyed up: if such a dogg should breake loose and bee found in any corne fejld dojng any harme, the owner of the dogg shall pay the damages: if a man refuse to tye vp hys doggs leg, and hee bee found scraxings vp fish in the corne fejld, the owner shall pay 12d, besides whatever damage ye dogg doth: But if any fish thejr house lotts, and receive damage by doggs, the owners of those house lotts shall beare the damage themselves.

Births, Marriages, Deaths.—No. 4.

BIRTHS.—1659.

Mehittabell, daughter of John Warner, borne 16 Aprill, 1659.

Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Stace, borne 16 Aprill, 1659.

William, son John Smith, borne 28 of Aprill, '59

Caleb, sonn of Robert Dutch, borne the 1 of May, 1659.

Sarah, daughter of Job Bishop, borne the 19 of May, 1659.

Susanah, daughter of William Reiner, borne 18 June, 1659.

Sarah, daughter of John Newmarch, borne 16 July, 1659.

Samuell, son Esaiah Wood the 20 July, 1659.

Sarah, daughter of Daniell Ringe, borne 7 of August, 1659.

John Allen, son of Edward Allen, borne 29 of Agust, 1659.

Joana, daughter of Robert Pearce, borne 13 Octobar, 1659.

Judith, daughter of Jacob Foster, borne 20 of of Octobar, 1659

Abraham, son of Samuell Varnum, borne 28 Octobar, 1659.

William sonn of William Coggswell, 4 Decemb.

Philip, son of Philip Call, borne 17 of Jan. 1659.

Judith, daughter of Renold Foster, borne 20 January, 1659.

John Edwards, son of John Edwards, borne 22 January, 1659

James, son of Gyles Birdly, borne the 10 of February, 1659.

Hanah, daughter of Nicolas Wallis, borne 11 Febru: 1659

Mary, daughter of Joseph Bigsbye, the 18 February. 1659

John, son of Robert Lord, ju'r, borne 21 of Febraary, 1659

Mary, daughter of John French, borne 27 of February, 1659.

Cornelius Waldo, two sons borne 24 Feb. 1659

John, son of Andrew Peeters, borne 28 of Feb.

William, son of William Nelson, borne 1 of March, 1659.

Elizabeth, daughter of John Knowlton, borne 1 March, 1659.

Robert, son of Robert Collings, borne the 15 of March, 1659.

Sarah, daughter of Robert Kinsman, borne the 19 of March, 1659.

Mary, daughter of Thomas Harris, borne 31 January, 1659.

Abraham, sonn of Abraham Foster, borne 14 of Octobar, 1659.

Beniamin, son of John Prockter, borne the 10 of June, 1659

Samuell, son of Samuell Ingalls borne 24 Jan. 59.

DEATHS.—1659

Mary wife of Philip Fower, dyed 30 Agust, 1659

Mr Waldose two sonns buried 27 Febru: 1659

William son William Gutterson, dyed 29 Jan: 59

Martha, wife of Richard Jacob, dyed 8 Sept. '59.

Edward Browne, dyed 9th Februry, 1659

Elizabeth, dau. John Morse, dyed 7 of June, '59.

Marke Symonds, dyed the 28 of Aprill, 1659.

Elizabeth, wife Daniell Warner, dyed 1 Nov. '59

Phillip, son of Robert Collings, dyed 7 Aprill, '59

Abraham, son of Samuell Varnum, dyed 3 Aprill.

William, son William Buckley dyed 1659.

Isaiah, son of Isaiah Wood, dyed in August, '59.

Judith, daugh. of Jacob Foster, dyed 27 Jan: 59.

Mary dau. Turford West, dyed 28 Decemb: 59.

Judith wife of Samuell Rogers, dyed July 1659.

Alexander, sonn of Thomas Lovell, dyed 1859.

Nathaniell, sonn of Thomas Lovell, dyed 1659.

Martha, wife of John Prockter, dyed 13 June, 59.

MARRIAGES.—1659.

John Whipple and Elizabeth Woodman, maried 5 May, 1659

Andrew Hodges and Lidea Browne maried 27 of November, 1659

Philip Fowler and Mary Norton married 27 of Febr: 1659

Simon Stace and Sarah Wallis maryed 19 Aprill.
Nehemiah Abbott and Mary How, married 14 Decemb: 1659.
John Gaines and Mary Tredwell, maried 1659.
Francis Muncy and Hanah Addams the 6 of Dec.
Thomas French and Mary Addams maried the 29 Feb 1659.

John Perkins' Bible.

The last number of the *Hist. Gen. Register*, tells us of the Bible of John Perkins, the earliest ancestor of the Ipswich Perkinses. We suppose it is not the same Bible that Serjt Perkins had under his arm when he was struck by lightning! [See Antiq Papers, Aug. '81.] The Register says: The old Family Bible of John Perkins of Ipswich, 1633–1654, is now and always has been in the possession of his descendants. It is known to antiquaries as the Geneva or Breeches Bible. It was "Imprinted at London, by the Deputies of Christopher Barker, printer to the Queenes [Elizabeth] most excellant Majestie, 1599." It has a number of quaint engravings of the Temple, and at the end is "The Booke of Psalms collected into English Meeter by Thomas Sternhold, John Hopkins, and others, with apt Notes to sing them, withall." In 1708 it was owned by Elisha, a great grandson of John, who thus wrote in it:

> Elisha Perkins, his great Bible,
> God give him grace therein to look;
> And when the Bell for him doth toll
> The Lord have mercy on his soul.

The Bible is now in the possession of Horatio N. Perkins, Esq., of Melrose Highlands.

Dr. George A. Perkins of Salem has in preparation the History and Genealogy of John Perkins of Ipswich.

☞ The earliest pages of Town Records, thus designate some of the inhabitants:

Cornelius Waldo, John Cogswell's farmer.
Edward Coborne, Mr. Saltonstall's farmer.
Willm Pritchet, Richard Jacobs farmer.
John Aires, Mr. Norton's farmer.
Edward Allen, Mr. Paine's farmer.
John Warner, Elder Whipple's farmer.

11: 3d: 1641: By the 7 men: It is now ordered that who euer shall kill a wolfe with hounds or the greater part of the doggs being hounds hee shall haue payed him by the Constable tenn shillinges; if with a trap or other wayse hee shall haue fiue shillings, prouided they brjng the heads to the meeting house and there najle them vp & gjue notjce thereof to ye constable whom wee appojnte to wrjte ja hjs booke a due remembrance thereof for the relatinge of hjs Accompte to ye Towne.

5th of 1 mo. 1646-47. Moses Pengry apoynted to paye nynteene shilling 7d to Henrye Kingsbery & Richards Betts toward the fenceing in of buryeing place. [This is the first fence built about the old High street yard. The house which Richard Betts built for his residence still stands, and since 1651 has been in possession of John Caldwell and his descendants.]

1647. Robert Bray hath free liberty to come to towne & to dwell amongst us.

1651. Moses Pengrye had salt pans and works by the ware house below Obadiah Woods.

Thomas Wells lived next house south of Sam'l N. Baker's present residence. 1652. A full settlement for the pt of his land taken into highway at the bridge, and for a drift way thro his pasture.

1652. Robert Kinsman, Ipswich, glazier.

Hodgkins Letters.—*Continued.*

In Camp at Long Island, August ye 12, 1776. The enemy are now incamped on a large Plane about 4 or 5 miles from us, and we have strong Partys sent down near them and lay in the woods against them to watch their motions. They keep up a modret fire on both sides. But the distance is so great they due but little execution on either side. We have had seven men wounded but none killed.

Cozen Abram Hodgkins died last friday night. His death is lamented both by officers and men. I hope it will be sanctified to us all for our good. I have wrote a letter to his farther which I shall enclose in this. Thomas is well. Ebenezer Staniford has had the fever, but is getting better.

Aug. Ye 28, 1776. I am very much worrd with a scurmish we had yesterday with the enemy. It was as follows: our regiment with a number of others was sent down to our advanst Post, three miles from our lines in the woods In the night the Enemy marched out two deferant ways and got most all Round our Division which consisted of ours and Colol. Hitchcocks Regt. After having a very hot fire for some time, we whare ordered to march for the fort. But we found the enemy whare endeavoring to cut off our retreat, and in grate measure did; we whar obliged to go through fire and wharter. But through the goodness of God we got cheatly in. It seams the day is come in all probability on which depends the salvations of this country.

Lieut. Lord received a bawl through his thigh Poor Arkelus Pulsifer is missing. I can't tell whether he was taken or killed or drowned, for we had to pass over a creek amost up to my arm pits, and several whare drowned there. Capt. Dodge has one man missing. As to our whole loss it whas considerable. The enemy are within a mile and a half of our lines.

New York, Aug. 31, 1776. Left Long Island last Thursday night. The enemy had got all most round us, and they had much the advantage of the ground; they whare posted on the hights Verry near us, and heaving up works against us to Bumbard us out of our forts, which they might easily have done, for our forts were very much exposed to them on all sides. The Retreat was as follows: we were ordered to be under arms with Paks and every thing in order at seven o'clk Thursday night. We all thought it was to go out aganst our enemy. But about nine o'clock the orders whas to Strike our Tents and pak all up and march to the ferry as quick as Poseble, and we made all the dispatch we could, but I can't tell yeu how I felt. I expected Mr. Row would have bin home by this time. We have heard nothing from Poor Arkelus. I fear he is dead. Heavy news for his poor mother.

Friday morning. As to our loss on the Island: Near as can be computed is about 600 men missing, and it is said the enemys loss is about the same number We had two Generals taken, and the enemy had one killed sartin; and it is reported that they have two missing. As to our own Reg't, we lost but three men. And as to Arkelas Pulsifer and one more, it is unsarting whether they are killed or taken, but I fear they whare killed We had a yonge man in our company that had a ball went through his wrist, and it was so brock that he had his hand cut off. I had the sleave buttons shot out of my sleave, and the skin a little grazed. As to Moses Shatswell's sons, I have not seen them. I do not know what Regt they are in; if they are in Colol. Hutchinson's they are about 5 miles from here. I have just heard that Ebenr Staniford is very bad with the fever. Col. Wade has writ to Mr Goodhue letting him know of the death of his son. I am very glad to hear that you have plenty of West India goods. We are obliged to give four shillings Lawfull money for a quart of rum I cant get it for that.

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. III. IPSWICH, MASS., FEBRUARY, 1882. NO. XXVIII.

IPSWICH ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS.

Entered at Post Office as second class matter

Published Monthly, 25 cents per year.
Three copies 50c. Six copies $1.

AUGUSTINE CALDWELL, ARTHUR W. DOWE.

P. O. Address,—*Antiquarian Papers. Box 159, Ipswich Mass.*

Births, Marriages, Deaths.—No. 5.

BIRTHS.—1660.

John, sonn of John Whipple, tersha, borne 30 of March, 1660

Joss, sonn of Mr John Appleton, 27 March, '60.

Sarah, daughter Daniell Davison, 30 Mch. '60.

Robert, sonn Abraham Fitt, 31 March, 1660.

John, sonn of Jacob Foster borne and dyed, 1660

Joanna, dau. George Smith, borne 14 Aprill, '60.

William, sonn Samuel Hunt, borne 23 Aprill, '60

John, sonn of William Buckley, borne 8 of May.

Joseph, sonn Shoreborne Willson, borne June 1.

Mary, dau. John Gaynes, borne June 11, 1660.

Joseph, sonn of Thomas Stace, borne June 27.

Mary, daughter of Jerimiah Belcher, 12 July, '60.

John, sonn Samuel Graves, borne Aug. 1, 1660

John, sonn Francis Muncye, borne Oct. 24, 1660

Mary, dau. Nathaniell Pyper, borne Nov 5, 1660

Elizabeth, dau. Symon Tompson, Nov. 16, 1660

Symon, son Francis Wainewright, borne Nov. 20.

Mary, dau. of Nehemiah Abbott, Nov. 19, 1660

Joana, dau. Richard Nicolls, borne 26 Nov. 1660

Mary, dau John Morse, borne January 15, 1660

Hanah, daughter of Thomas Fowler, Jan 7, 1660

Joseph, sonn of Thomas Medclafe, 27 of Jan '60

William, sonn of William Norton, 12 Feb. 1660

Mehittabell, dau. Isaack Foster, Sept 19, 1660

Patience, dau of Robert Roberds, borne about 20 February, 1660

Joseph, sonn Thomas Burnham, 26 Sept. 1660

Mary, dau. William Gutterson, 8 of August, '60.

DEATHS.—1660

Sarah, daughter of Abraham Fitt, dyed the 14 of June, 1660.

Jose, sonn of Mr. John Appleton, dyed Aprill 11

Daniell, son of John Warner, dyed June 8, 1660.

William, sonn Samuell Hunt, dyed 29 Aprill, '60

John, son of Jacob Foster, dyed in the year 1660

William, son of William Buckley, dyed Agust 16

Mehetable, dau Isaack Foster, dyed Feb. 1660

Margrett, wife of John Hassell, dyed 5 Feb 1660

Samuell, son William Hodgkin, July 1660

Mary, daugh: Nathaniel Piper, dyed 18 Feb. '60

MARRIAGES.—1660.

Daniel Warner and Faith Browne married the 1 of June, 1660

Thomas Lord and Alice Rand, maried the 27 of June, 1660

Thomas Fowlar & Hanah Jordan, maried the 23 Aprill, 1660

Caleb Kimball and Anna Haseltine, maried 7 Novemb: 1660

Mr Jonathan Wade and Mrs Dorithy Buckley, married 9 Decemb: 1660

Mighill Cresie and Mary Quilter, married 6 of Aprill, 1660

John Gould and Sarah Baker maried the 14 Octobar, 1660

Joseph Saffourd and Mary Baker, maryed 6 Mch.

Thomas Low and Martha Borman maryed 4 July.

Mr. John Rogers and Mrs. Elisabeth Denison maryed 14 of November, 1660.

Edward Deare & Elisabeth Grillin, March 3, '60.

Samuell Younglove & Sarah Kinsman, Aug 1, '60

Richard Smith & Hanah Cheney, Novembar, '60.

POORE FAMILY.

We have received from Mr. Alfred Poore of Salem, Mass., a copy of his very complete and recently published Genealogy of the Poores. The work is entitled "Poore—Tribe of John." John Poore of Newbury, 1635, and the history of his descendants is given to present date.

Mr. Alfred Poore is widely known for his thorough knowledge and whereabouts of every ancient document in County Rooms at Salem, and for his kindness to Genealogists who visit that city to dig in the exhaustless mines of the old Court House His interest and patience in all genealogical and antiquarian research have enabled him to make his Book of Poores one of the most complete and satisfactory works of the kind And any family of the name can most easily trace its ancestry. A picture of the old house of John Poore the first, is given. All the Poores and those interested in the early New England Families will appreciate the book.

☞ We have begun a great work which we shall continue as we have leisure from other and oftentimes pressing duties: the Genealogies of Ipswich Families, from the settlement of the Town to 1800, as they can be gathered from the Town and Church Records. Our old families have records among their old papers. and if they will leave copies with the Librarian at the Public Library, we will in return give them the Ipswich genealogy of their families. We would like any family record prior to 1800.

We have traced families as follows: Anthony and Elisabeth (Whipple) Potter, 1648; Thomas Emerson, 1648. George Smith. 1648. Serj. Thos. Waite, 1658, Richard and Hannah Cheney Smith, 1660, John Smith, Mr Appleton's farmer, 1664, Thomas Smith, Innholder, 1675, son of Robert of Boxford. A. C.

Ipswich—1634.

Captain Edward Johnson in his Wonder-Working Providence, thus discourses upon Ipswich:

1634. This year came over a farther supply of Eminent instruments for furthering this admirable Worke of his, amongst whom the Reverend and judicious servant of Christ, Mr. Nathaniel Ward, who tooke up his station at the Towne of Ipswich, where the faithfull servants of Christ gathered the Ninth Church of his. This Towne is scituated on a faire and delightfull River, whose first rise or spring begins about five and twenty Miles farther up in the Countrey, issuing forth in a very pleasant pond. But soone after it betakes its course through a most hideous swamp of large extent, even for many Miles, being a great Harbour for Beares; after its comming forth this place. it groweth larger by the income of many small rivers, and issues forth in the sea, due East over against the Island of Sholes, a great place of fishing for our English Nation. The peopling of this Towne is by men of good ranke and quality, many of them having the yearly Revenue of large Lands in England before they came to this Wildernesse, but their Estates being imployed for Christ, and left in banke, as you have formerly heard, they are well content till Christ shall be pleased to restore it againe to them or theirs, which in all reason should be out of the Prelates Lands in England. Let all those whom it concernes (to judge) consider it well, and do Justice herein.

This Towne lies in the Saggamooreship or Earldome of Aggawam, Now by our English Nation called Essex. It is a very good Haven Towne, yet a little barr'd up at the Mouth of the River. Some Marchants here are, (but Boston, being the chiefest place of resort of Shipping, carries away all the Trade.) They have very good Land for Husbandry, where Rocks hinder not the course of the Plow: The Lord hath beene pleased to increase them in Corne and Cattell of late. Insomuch that they have many hundred quarters to spare yearly, and feed, at the latter end of Summer, the Towne of Boston with good Beefe. Their Houses are many of them very faire built, with pleasant Gardens and Orchards, consisting of about one hundred and forty Families. Their meeting-house is a very good prospect to a great part of the Towne, and beautifully built, the Church of Christ here consists of about one hundred and sixty soules, being exact in their conversation and free from the Epidemicall Disease of all Reforming Churches which under Christ is procured by their pious, Learned and Orthodox Ministery. Look on the following Meeters concerning that Souldier of Christ, Master Nathaniel Ward:

Thou ancient sage, come *Ward* among
Christ's folfe, take part in this great work of his,
Why do'st thou stand and gaze about so long;
Do'st war in jest, why, Christ in earnest is,
And hath thee armed with weapons for that end.
To wound and heale his enemies submitting,
Not carnally, then to this work attend;
Thou hast prevail'd the hearts of many hitting.
Although the Presbytery unpleasant jar.
And errors daily in their braines new coyne:
Despayer not, Christ's truth they shall not mar;
But with his helpe such drosse from Gold refine.
What, Man, dost meane to lay thy Trumpt down?
Because thy Son like Warrier is become,
Hold out or sure lesse bright will be thy crowne;
Till death Christ's servants labour is not done.

Here Lyeth ye Body
of Mr. John Harris
under Sheriff
who died Sept ye 15
1711 & in ye 64
Year of his age.

He was a son of Thomas and Martha (Lake) Harris, and was born Jan. 7, 1652. His grandmother, Mrs. Margaret Lake, was the sister of Mrs. Elisabeth Read Winthrop, wife of John Winthrop, jr.

1667. John Addams, Nath'l Addams, Samuell Addams, Joseph Safford, Nicholas Wallis, Thomas Stace, built a bridge over the river at their own expense.

1669. John Sparke added rooms to the Inn.

Serj. Perkins added a leanto to his house.

Robert Pearse built a house and wharf.

Robert Dutch had liberty to fell trees for his son and son-in-law Gyles Cowes.

Thomas Stace and Susanna (Wooster) Stace, had six children born in Ipswich, prior to 1662. The family removed to Salem, but continued the possession of their farm at Ipswich At the death of Thomas, he left 8 children: Thomas, William, Joseph, Simon, John, Elisabeth, Mary, Susanna.

1676. Caleb Kimball, son of Henry Kimball, slaine with Capt. Lathrop in the Country service.

1663. Liberty granted to Mr. William Hubbard to fell some white oaks for posts to fence in his home lott. Also to Mr Wade to fence in his home lott.

1656, Decem. 23. William Steevens hath liberty to come to town to inhabit.

A wharf was ordered to be built for the Town's use.

A saw mill to be built on Chebacco River.

The selectmen taking notice of an order of Court wch orders the selectmen to take care for education of children, have agreed it shall be published the next Lecture day yntending it shall be dilgently put in execution.

Agreed with Mr. Willson to Ring the bell at nyne of the clock, to begin the next second daye, being the 12th of January, for wich he is to have forty shillings a yeare added in the rate.

William Story, Tho: Bishop. Duncan Stewart, have houselots south side of the river.

1670. Thomas Smith complayned off for have a chimney that is dangerous for fire, which may endanger the towne, yt is ordered that he fore with mend & secure the same within one week vpon the penalty of 20s.

Hodgkins Letters.—*Continued.*

New York, Sept ye 5, 1776. I received yours of ye 22d of August, last Sunday, by which I was informed of the death of my little son. It is heavy news to me. * * *

We have moved three times since we left the Island, and now we are about 6 or 7 miles from the city of York, near the North River to garde a Landing Place. The enemy are getting their ships each side of this Island, (for York is an island, parted from the main land by a river, about 14 miles from the sity which is called King Bridge.) It is very difficult to garde both sides of this Island against a numerous enemy and a large fleet of ships as ever whas in America. It is expected they will land from long island over hear at a place called hell gate. This place is not far from us, only across the Island. There is a grate number of our people there, and I hope thay will be able to annoy the enemy, but as for hindering their landing, I Donot expect they can. When they come we must either beat them or they us. And if it should be the former hapy for us; but if the latter the consequences will be Shocking to all. We have been all this Summer Digging and Bilding forts to cover our heads, and now we have been obliged to leave them; and now we are here and not one Shovell full of durte to cover us, but in all probability we must meet them in oppen field and Riske our lives and Contry on one single battle. I don't mean that we have no works. There is a great many forts and battres, but the enemy take care not to come near them in a regular manner, and secure a good retreat.

As to our leaving Long Island, I don't know what people think of it, but if the wind had not hindered the shipps from coming up we must have all been made prisoners. But lucky for us the wind held to the Norrid for some days. Our retreat was so sudden and unexpected that we lost a grate many of our things. My best shirte & a pr of Britches, and stockings, and hanchief whas at the wash womans, and I had not time to get them; and my sertoot I lost in the scurmish down the i-land; but I don't mean to lay these things to harte.

Willm Goodhue is dead. He whas taken sick about the time the regulars Landed on the Island. He was moved to York so I never saw him but once after he was moved, and that was last Sunday. I did not think he was dangres but he died the nix day. Due let his farther know it as soon as you can. He was very much like Sarj. Hodgkins, only had more fever. Two of the strongest men in our company cut of sudden. Heavy news to thire friends.

1645, April 13. It is ordered that Mr. Browne shall paye a pound of powder to Captayne Denyson as to the rest that went agst the endians.

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. III. IPSWICH, MASS., MARCH, 1882. NO. XXIX.

IPSWICH ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS.

Entered at Post Office as second class matter

Published Monthly, 25 cents per year.
Three copies 50c. Six copies $1.

AUGUSTINE CALDWELL, ARTHUR W. DOWE.

P. O. Address,—*Antiquarian Papers Box 159, Ipswich Mass.*

☞ Many of our subscribers failed to receive No. 3, December, 1879 We have reprinted it; and all wishing for a copy to complete the file, can have it on application to *Antiquarian Papers*, Box 159, Ipswich, Mass.

☞ Can any one tell us where the Records of Ipswich Births, Marriages and Deaths for the year 1663 may be found?

1664. Granted to John Payne liberty to sett up a Brue house and ware house by the wattar syd neare to John Taylors house and to fence in a little yard p'vided it preindice not the high way or way to the wharte, to be viewed by the select men or some of them.

Richard Dale, a London Herald, identified the escutcheon on the gravestone of Nathaniel Emerson, 1709, High street Burying ground. It was rightly borne by Ipswich Emersons.

1727, April 11, Jona. Lummus, aged 79. Nathaniel Lord, 73 years; knew William Searle late of Ipswich, had three children, viz:

Samuel—eldest son,

William—youngest son,

Grace—now wife of Serjt John Harris, of Ips.

Widow Grace Searle married Thomas Dennis, October 26, 1668.

Mrs. Deborah (Light) Jewett, Strafham, N. H.
Born Nov. 19, 1749—Died Jan. 21, 1835

A descendant of Richard and Hannah (Cheney) Smith, Ipswich.

Richard Smith, sen'r came from Shropham, co. Norfolk, England, 1642. He did not come, (so tradition says,) with the intention of living permanently in New England, but his father-love led him to accompany his children and see them comfortably settled; then he went back His daugh: Elizabeth married Edward Gilman, jr., and he gave them a homestead. Gilman sold this place to his father Gilman, and removed to Exeter, and about 1652 he sailed for England and died at sea.

Mary Smith, another daughter, lived in Ipswich. She was three times married: 1. Philip Call, 2. John Burr, 3. Henry Bennet. (See Hist. Gen. Reg. April, 1875, Bennet Family, by John M. Bradbury, Esq.) She died Jan. 12, 1707-8. Her death and the names of her three husbands are on record at Ipswich.

Richard, jr., the son, was a young stripling of considerable character, and destined to be the ancestor of one of the best of our Ipswich families Richard, sen'r bought for young Richard the farm now owned by Gen. Sutton. Richard, jr married Hannah Cheney of Newbury, Nov. 1660 She was dau. of John and Hannah Cheney, and born Nov 16, 1642 Her father, a shoemaker, was in Roxbury, 1635, Newbury 1636 There is a grave stone in the High st. Yard with this inscription: "Here Lyes ye Body of Mr. Richard Smith, aged 82 years. Died Sept the 24, 1714." Richard and Hannah (Cheney) Smith had:

Richard, who died July 22, 1700, leaving a widow who married a Wood

Daniel, died June 8, 1755, aged 82

Nathaniel, married Elizabeth Fuller

John, married Mercy Adams, Dec. 4, 1702; died May 20, 1713, aged 36.

Joseph, born July 1685, m Joanna Fellows, 1710

Hannah, married a Chadwell, lived at Lynn

Martha, married Jacob Boardman

Dorothy, married Robert Rogers, Dec. 4, 1702

Elizabeth, died unmarried.

Daniel 2, son Rich. and Hannah, was twice married: 1. Elizabeth Paine, dau of Daniel Paine, gr dau of Robt Paine founder of the Grammar School; and 2. Deborah Wicom of Rowley. His estate was valued at £649, 6, 7. After his first marriage he became the owner of the original Robert Paine Farm; and it has continued to be held by his descendants. His old farm house still stands—an interesting relic.

The children of Daniel and Eliabeth Paine:

Elizabeth, b April 7, 1703, Richard July 8, 1704

Daniel, Sept 2, 1705, lived in Exeter, and had Daniel of Exeter, Jeremiah, Ebenezer of Meridith, Jabez of Brentwood, Payne of Meridith, and 3 dau. 1 of whom was wife of Dea John Tuck of Brentwood

Jeremiah, Dec. 6, 1707, died Dec 17, 1731

Jabez, Dec 30, 1709, lived at Hampton

Moses, died early

Aaron, Oct. 25, 1713, H. C 1731, minister of Marlboro

Ezekiel, died early, Dorothy, m. Joseph Sargent.

By the second marriage with Deborah Wicom of Rowley, Daniel Smith had

Moses, born May 24, 1724 died 1783

Deborah, born Sept 26, 1725, married 1 Capt Jno Light of Exeter, and 2 Capt Joseph Hoit of Stratham. Capt Light was in the French War; his Diary is now in possession of Miss S. F. Jewett of Stratham.

Mary, born Oct 9, 1727, m —— Dane

Jeremiah, died Aug 19, 1735

Deborah married, as stated above, Capt Light. She was his scond wife. Hewas born Feb 3, 1712 died June 1757. They were married 1748, and had Deborah, and Olive; Deborah was born 19 Nov, 1749, at Exeter, she married Jacob Jewett; he was born May 1, 1743 at Stratham, and died by freezing, the night of Dec 11 and 12, 1787, at Sanbornton, N H. She died Jan 21, 1835; her profile is at the head of this article. They had 7 children.

Olive, 2d dau. of Jno and Deborah Light, was born April 12, 1752, m Jonathan Piper of Stratham, Oct 19, 1769; he was born July 31, 1742, died July 28, 1818; she died Sept 27, 1841; they had 14 children.

Widow Deborah (Smith) Light became the 2d wife of Capt Joseph Hoit of Stratham. He was b. Oct 22, 1717, and died June 25, 1789; she died 28 sept 1818. They had two children, one died in infancy, the other, Elizabeth, married Thomas Pearson of Newburyport. Mr Pearson died in 1833, aged 81 years.

Of Deborah (Smith) Hoit, a few family traditions remain. She was very lady-like and her whole demeanor evidenced her gentle birth. Her precision of character was manifest in her habits; if the dinner was ready to be put upon the table before the hour of 12, she waited till the clock

struck before she sat down. She never retired until nine o'clock; no weariness or sleepiness induced her to digress from this rule. She drank tea at night from the dainty little cups fashionable a hundred years ago; and she drank two cups. The tea was made in a teapot, still preserved, which held just the required quantity.

Jacob Jewett and Deborah (Light) Jewett m. April 7, 1768, and had: Ann, born April 9, 1769 married Jethro Parsons, lived in Merideth: John born May 27, 1771, m Ann Frances Clark, lived at Stratham; Betsy, born June 13, 1773, m Thos Wiggin, Stratham: Polly, b. Aug 4, 1775, unm; Joseph, born Sept 1778, m Sally Leach, lived at Portsmouth; Aaron, born Jan 2 1781, m Nancy Smith, Stratham. Aaron was named for the Rev Aaron Smith, of Marlboro, son of Daniel and Elizabeth (Paine) Smith.

Jacob Jewett was a descendant of Max: Jewett of Rowley, who came from Bradford, Eng. in 1638, settled in Rowley, 1639. His wife Mary came with him. His second wife was widow Ann Allen, whom he married in 1653. Joseph, son of Max; and Ann Jewett was born Feb 1 1654, m Rebecca Law, 1676. Jonathan son Joseph and Rebecca born Mch 11, 1679, died 1745, m Mary Wicom, Jan 24, 1699-1700. They had: Ensign Joseph, born Dec 31, 1700, died May 24, 1765, lived at Stratham; Benjamin, April 1, 1703, m. Dorothy Rogers, settled in Stratham; Rev. Jedediah, m Elizabeth Dummer; Jacob, m Bethia Boynton, settled in Rowley; Mehitable, m Rich: Thurston of Rowley: Mark, wife Mary, settled at Exeter; Moses, m Martha Hale, lived at Exeter; James, m Martha Scott, lived at Newburyport; Sarah, m Capt Hoit, April 16, 1741, and his 2d wife was widow Deborah (Smith) Light.

Of the Wicom's we glean: Capt Daniel Wicom of Rowley was 50 years old 1691, married Mary, dau. Hugh Smith, Oct 14, 1658, she was born 1 mo. 17, 1642 After her death he m Lidia Platt widow of Abel Platt who "died in ye Canada voyage." Some of his children were: Mary, buried Feb 1, 1660; Daniel, married Sarah Hazen, 1690; Mary born Nov 11, 1667, m Jona. Jewett, Frances, born Mch 29, 1675, m Samuell Johnson, 1694; Martha, m Daniel Hardy, 1701-2; Hannah, born Feb 24, 1689.

Hugh Smith, a freeman in 1642, and Mary his wife, had Mary, born 1 mo. 17, 1642, m Daniel Wicom: Sarah, 8 mo 20, 1643: Hannah, 1 mo. 24, 1647: Martha, 12 mo 5, 1648: John: Edward, 4 mo. 1, 1651; Samuel.

Here Lyes ye body of John
Smith (son of Mr. Rich
ard Smith who died
May ye 20th 1713, aetates 36

For this departed soul & all ye rest
that christ has purchased they shall be blest
those must transgress
the rules of charity
who do object
or in the least deny
that this immortal soul
is now conveyed
to heavens glory
by the angels aid

William S. Harris, writes from Windham, N H "It has been found that Cobbett's Pond, a beautiful sheet of water in Windham, was named for Rev Thomas Cobbett, a minister of Ipswich, 1656–85; who had land laid out to him on its shores."

☞ Charles A. Sayward, Esq., has published his fifth article on Our Early Settlers in the Ipswich Chronicle. The subject is Henry Pinder, 1635, and his Ipswich descendants. These articles alone are worth the subscription price of the paper.

Hodgkins Letters.—*Continued.*

Sarah Hodgkins to her husband.

Ipswich, Sept. ye 15, 1776. My dear: Mr. Noble went through town last Satterday, but he was not so good as to call and see me. I was very sorry. I must Jest inform you that cousin Ephraim Perkins coming from the West Indeas about three or four weaks ago, he was got allmost home, and was taken on board the Milford man-of-war, where he is yet with all his hands, for aught we know. Mr. Ingerson, Daniel Goodhue, Ezek Wells, and I can't tell who else was with him.

Capt. Holms coming from the West Indeas foundered at sea, but the men all got home well.

Father and mother send their love to you. Aunt Goodhue sends her respects; Joanna sends her duty.

October ye 14. I have been abroad to day up to Uncle Smith's; cousin Lucy sends her kind regards. I sent you a pair of stockins for Thomas by Cousin Perkins. I would have sent a shirt but he could not bring it. I did not know of his coming soon enough to write. If you want shirts or stockins due send me word when Mr. Craft comes again, and I will get him to bring them. Mr Craft was so good as to call and see me when he went through town. Father and mother send love; sister Chapman likewise.

[The Mr Craft referred to may have been Benjamin Craft of Manchester, whose Journal is published in Hist. Coll Essex Inst. April, 1861.]

1667. A Busy Year.

The year 1667 was evidently a busy year with Ipswich carpenters. We glean from the Town Records that—Daniel Davison had liberty to build a house, Robert Dutch a corn house, Serjt Burnham a saw mill, Robert Day a barn, John Lighton a leanto, Mr Epps a barn, Ezekiel Woodward a shop-house, Freegrace Norton a house, Mr Wade an out house, Good: Giddings a shop-house, Aaron Pingry a house, Caleb Kimball an end to his house, John Day a leanto, William Story repaired his house, Robert Kinsman built a barn, John Hovey fenced an orchard, Danl Hovey had 4 white oaks for his brother James to work out in cooper ware, Wm. Hayward made a frame, Robert Lowe a leanto, Henry Bennet an end to his house.

1668. Thomas Lovell built a house, Edward Bridges a shop, Goodman Story made two frames and boards for covering, Serjt Burnham made a pair of great wheels, Isaiah Wood built a little house, George Smith added an end to his house, Andrew Peeters built a cider mill, John Choate a shop, Robert Dutch a barn and fences, William Story put a floor to his barn, John Dane added a leanto to his house, William Hodgkins groundsilled his house, Nicholas Wallis built a little house, Deacon Goodhue a ware house, Robert Dutch a leanto, Symon Stace end of a house, Anthony Potter a leanto and barn, John Dane a barn, Richard Smith a leanto, John Newmarch a house, John Caldwell a place to keep sheep in, Mr. Hubbard [minister,] shingled his house, Capt Appleton fenced his homestead, Jno Kinrick fenced his house, Robert Dutch fenced his house, John Caldwell new groundsilled his house, the meeting house was repaired, Daniel Warner made a frame for a house, Thomas Clark added an end to his house, Rich: Hubbard corn house, Robert Collins felled trees for a frame, Moses Pingry fenced his houselot, Mr Symonds laid a barn floor, Francis Wainwright built a house, [this house had brick ends and is remembered by aged people as the *Wainwrit brick 'us.*] Jacob Perkins groundsilled, Daniel Hovey built a house, [it is still standing on Turkey shore,] Deacon Knowlton shingled his barn, (he lived on the corner of Brook and East sts.) William Howard fenced his orchard and homestead.

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. III. IPSWICH, MASS., APRIL, 1882. NO. XXX.

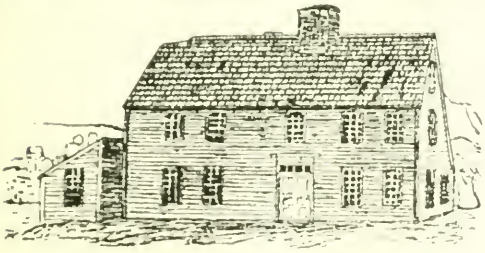
IPSWICH ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS.

Entered at Post Office as second class matter

Published Monthly, 25 cents per year.
Three copies 50c. Six copies $1

AUGUSTINE CALDWELL, ARTHUR W. DOWE.

P. O. Address,—*Antiquarian Papers. Box 159, Ipswich Mass.*



Daniel Hovey's House, Ipswich, Mass. 1668.
[Drawn by Everett S. Hubbard. 1882.]

The very ancient dwelling and wharf at the northerly end of Turkey shore, were built and owned by Daniel Hovey,—the ancestor of the Ipswich Hoveys. He was in Ipswich in 1637. He married Abigail Andrews, daughter of Robert Andrews. She was sister of Mr. Thomas Andrews, Schoolmaster of Ipswich. Thomas Andrews died July 10, 1683, and his nephews, Dan'l Hovey, jr. of Ipswich and John Andrews of Salem were appointed his executors. Daniel Hovey, senior, in a letter to the Probate Court, dated Sept. 27, 1683, states that he had six sons and a daughter by Abigail sister of Mr. Thomas Andrews, "whom he matched with more than forty years ago;" and five of these sons were then living: Daniel, John, Thomas, Joseph and Nath'l. 1656. The will of John Ward, sometimes resident at Ipswich in New Eng'and, dated 28 December, 1652, gives books to Thomas Andrews of Ipswich, also his Chirugry chest & all yt is now in it.

The Town Records give some glimpses of Daniel Hovey: 1652. Daniell Hovey hath liberty to set his fence Downe to the River at his ground bought of William Knowlton making a stile at each end. The rod [road?] still notwithstanding is the Towns. Feb 14, 1659. Daniel Hovey hath Liberty Granted vnto him to build a wharfe agaynst his ground he bought of Will: Knowlton, & also such building as may tend the improvement there of. 1668 He had liberty to build his house. 1670. He had liberty to fell trees to fence his garden with pales, posts, & rayles & make a neb & exel tree.

Will of Daniel Hovey. 1691–2.

I Daniel Hovey, sen'r, of Ipswich, considering the changes of man Do: Desyre by the helpe of the Lord to setle my concernes as may be for the glory of god and the good of my family. my soul I desyre to resigne and commit into the hand of my Loving father in Jesus Christ who is the Lord my righteousness. My body to be decently buried in earth in hope of a glorious and blessed resurrection by Christ. Amen.

Item. The estate which God of his grace hath given me, I have disposed of as followeth:

To my oldest sons Daniel and John Hovey and my daughter Ayres, I have given them their portions of that estate I had to our mutual content. The one at Ipswich the other at Topsfield, now in their possession. Abigail paid by my son John to my son Ayres

Item. to my son Thomas and James his son Daniel, I give all that my yland called Hovey's Yland which with the thatch banks and Low marsh belonging to me on the other side of the creek which I allowed Quarter Master Perkins to improve, holding my possession till I had occasion for the same. Also all that houses and Land in Ipswich that I shall not dispose of before death.

Item I give to my sons Joseph and Nathaniel Hovey one hundred rods of ground a piece, Joseph bounded next to Mr Emerson's land from the highway to that land Daniel Ringe, Nathaniel one hundred rod of my land next to my son Daniel with the Dwelling house, barn, part of the orchard to butt on Daniel Ringe, half planting lot, about three acres, with a way to it over the bridge I made to go to it, three acres at plum Island also which lands I leave in the hands of my executor and over seers that is left after my death to be disposed of as follows: The children of Joseph Hovey to have an equall proportion of what is left after my death as to their father Legate. The children of my son Nathaniel to have an equal proportion amongst them, only Nathaniel Hovey, the son of Nathaniel Hovey to have a double proportion if he live to the age of one and twenty. If not then to be divided amongst the other children of that family.

Item. My moveables to my son Nathaniel, those sheep he hath of mine to his children, my cart and plow, irons, chains, great tramell, great brass kettle, Iron Kettle, little Iron pot, my pewter porringer, and drinking cup, with one chamber pot, and my wife's wearing apparel to Nathaniel children. The other to Joseph his brother's children: all my wearing cloaths, my great brass pot, and pewter quart pot, and my great Bible and books as follows: Come to Christ and Welcome, Cotton on the Covenant, Mather's Seven Sermons, to Nathaniel children. To Daniel grand child those sheep with which ——— and books also, Christian Warfare, Calvin on Job, Ten Divines, The Golden Sceptre, with what other books undisposed of by me of mine and such tools for his trade as are suitable of mine.

To Abigail Hodgkins wife of Thomas Hodgkins the brass pan and pewter salt seller: my part of the mare and colt to grand child Daniel and Ivory

Item. My interest of Brookfield and Swampfield I give to my son Joseph and Nathaniel children.

Item. I make my son Thomas Executor, and would have his nephew [Daniel] in case he lives to age if capable to join in the same with him—and he pay out of his part to his brother James and sister Priscilla and John Ayres ten pounds a piece within three years after his possession, and in case of his death I put James Hovey in his room and let them four equally divide his part.

My bed, bolster and pillow with my green rug, a pair blankets with the bedstead to Daniel grand child.

I would have my son John at Topsfield to take his possession with his books.

I would appoint my loving sons Daniel Hovey and John Hovey to be overseers of this my last will, and see to discharge my funeral charges which I allow four pounds estate and to take an inventory of my estate, and discharge all my debts and make probate of my will and see his nephews have their equal proportion, Joseph and Nathaniel children who have lately deceased, for which I allow my overseers three pounds a piece for their care and trouble.

This is my will as witness my hand and seale:

Daniel Hovey, sen'r, aged 73, and going into my 74 this 21 of March 1691–2.

Wit: philemon Dane, Thomas Hodgkins.

Proved October 3, 1692.

John Hovey Son
of Daniel Hov
ey Jun'r Died
August ye 17
1720
aged 45
years

Hodgkins Letters.—*Continued.*

In Camp at Fort Constitution. N. J. Sept 30, 1776 On Sataday ye 14 instant we moved to Harlem and encamped on an hill about 9 miles from York, and about 12 o'clock that night we whare alarmed and marched about one mile, and then took Post and staid till Sun Rise, then remarched home We had not got Brakfast before there whas a very heavy cannonading at the sitty

and we whar told that the enemy whar about L nding Down to harlem Point, whare we expected they would land by there n oti n. But while our Brigade with two more whas wating there, they landed at a place called Turtal Bay, 3 or 4 miles nearer York, and there whas two brigades there—but they being cheafly milisha, it was said that Two hundred of the eacmy made them all Run. So they landed without much resistance and marched towards York and took possession of the sitty about four o'clock on Sunday. Now you must think they were in high spirits and thought all whas there own. So on Monday morning thay thought thay would atack us with about 3000 men and drive us all over King's bridge. But they were much mistaken. As soon as we heard thay whare drawing towards us, the General sent out two hundred rangers under the command of Col. Knowlton, who soon met the Enemy and fired on them, and fought them on the retreat till they got pretty near us; then the enemy halted back of a hill and blowed a french horn, which was for a re-inforcement, and as soon as they got it, they formed in two coloms. But our Brigade was posted in the edge of a thick woods, and by some climbing up a tree could see the enemy's motions, and while they whare a forming, the General sent a Party to attack them, which answered the end for which they whare sent; for our people made the attack and retreated towards us to the place whare we wanted them to come, and then the Enemy Rushed Down the Hill with all speed to a plain spot of ground, then our Brigade marched out of the woods, then a very hot fire began on both sides, and lasted for upward of an hour. Then the enemy retreated up the Hill and our people followed them and fought near an hour longer, till they got under cover of their ships which was in the North River. Then our people left them.

The loss on our side is about 40 killed and 60 or 70 wounded. There was none killed in our Regt. and but about 20 wounded. One of our Corpl was badly wounded through his knee. But I hope he will do well.

The loss on the enemy side is not sarting, but according to the best accounts we have had they have near 500 killed and near as many wounded. They were seen to carry off several wagon loads, besides our people burryd a good many that they left.

We are now on the Jersey hills, where we have been ever since the 20 of this month, and I hope shall stay here the rest of this campan, as I have been at the Froble of Building a Log House with a ston Chimney. Had not Lodged on any thing but the ground since we left Long Island.

Capt. Wade has been sick and absent from me ever since the 13 Day of this month, and has this moment got hear and is pretty well again.

The Editor of the Ipswich Chronicle has received from Mr F. H. Lord a copy of the Ipswich Register of 1839. He says: "Doubtless there are many copies of this journal lying in the dust and debris of years in the unused atties of this town. It is to be lamented that they cannot be resurrected and a complete file preserved."

The Ipswich Chronicle publishes the following versification of one of the traditions of the town:

I can remember very well,
A tale the old folks used to tell,
Of how a street, well known to fame,
Received its somewhat curious name.
The oven, then, so long ago,
Was built outside the house, and so
While the Goodwife was getting dinner,
There came along a tramping sinner,
Who, having not the fear of man,
Opened the oven door and ran.
The Pudding had so much of heat,
He quickly dropped it in the street,
And fearing in that place to stay,
Kicked it before him on his way.
The pudding bag so firm at first,
By violence at last was burst;
And ever since that wicked feat,
The thoroughfare is *Pudding Street*.—J.F.K.

Births, Marriages, Deaths.—No. 5.

BIRTHS.—1661.

Thomas, sonn of Thomas Low, jr. borne 14 of Aprill, 1661.
Mighill, son of Mighill Cresye, borne 1 of Aprill
Alice, daugh. of Thomas Lord, borne 16 of April
Daniell, son of John Warner, borne 16 of Aprill
Elizabeth, daugh of John Annaball, born 17 Apr.
Jonathan, son of William Coggswell born 26 Apr
Hannah, daugh: of Samuell Varnum born 22 May
Elizabeth, daugh: Samuell Hunt, borne 29 May
Elizabeth, daugh: James How, jr. borne 1 June
Thomas, son of John Smith, borne 7 of June
Sarah, dau: of Edward Allen, borne 4 of July
Sara, dau: of John Kimball. borne the 29 July
Ana, dau: of John Caldwell borne 23 of August
Samuell, son of Ralfe Dix, borne 28 of August
Hanah, dau. of John Kindrick, borne 18 Sept
Mary, dau: John Edwards, borne 15 Octo 1661
John son of Turfourd West, borne 20 Oct 1661
Mary daugh: Thomas Stace borne 7 Novem '61.
Robert, son Robt Pearce borne 7 Novem: 1661
Martha, daugh John Gaines, borne 17 Novem '61
Sarah, dau Thomas Waite, borne 21 Novem 1661
Elisabeth, daughter John Whipple tersha, borne 12 (10) 1661
Robert son Wm. Nelson borne 12 Decem 1661
Marke, son John Ayres, borne the 14 Decem '61
Joana, daghter Isaiah Wood, borne 14 Decem 61
Deborah, dau Coneleous Waldo born 14 Jan 1661
Samuell, son of John French, borne 26 Feb 1661
Elizabeth, dau Mr. John Rogers, borne 3 of Feb
Hanah, dau of Robert Lord. jr. 20 Feb 1661
Mary, dau of Joseph Saffourd borne 20 Feb 1661
Sarah, dau Abraham Fitt, borne 15 March 1661
Robert, son of Nicolas Wallis, borne 12 March
Thomas, sonn Thomas French borne 30 Novem:
Isaack, sonn Daniell Ring, borne 29 Septembar
Elizabeth, daught Wm Reiner, borne 28 July
Mary, daught. William Hodgkins, borne 6 April
Sarah and Eliz: daught of William Lambert, bor. 4 July, 1661.
Joseph, sonn of Edward Colborne, borne 11 June
Sarah, daugh Mary Shefield, born 19 Feb 1661
John, sonn Samuell Ayres, borne the — May
John, sonn William Gutterson borne 24 March
John, son John Choate, borne 15 June
Josiah, sonn Nathaniell Pyper, borne 18 Decemb.
Hanah, daugh Tho. Kemball, borne 27 January

March 4, 1634. It is ordered that John Winthrop, John Humfry and John Endicott, Esq. or any two of them, shall haue power to devide ye lands att Ipswitch, within 4 myles of the towne, to pticular psons. as in equity they shall thinke meete.

1639, June 6. Ipswich hath liberty to authorish Goo: Lumpkin Goodm: Firman or Goodm: Tredwell to drawe wine & strong water.

1639, Nov. 5. Mr. John Norton granted 200 acres of land.

1640, May 13 Robert Andros, [Andrews,] is granted to draw wine at Ipswtch wth the condition of the towne.

1640, May 13. A Committee to valewe animals in Ipswich. Mr. Willi: Paine, Goodm. Giddings & John Whipple.

June 14, 1642. Ipswich shall have 12 saker bulletts wth their guns, when they send for them.

1644, May 29. Upon Zacheus Goulds petition it is conceived to be for the generall Good, and very convenient there should be a village about that farme, & that the towne of Ipswich should further them therein.

1645. Mr John Whitingham is confirmed leift, and Thomas Howlet ensigne, at Ipswich, acco to yir choyce.

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. III. IPSWICH, MASS., MAY, 1882. NO. XXXI.

Deacon John Staniford's Seal. 1694.

John Staniford, ancestor of the Ipswich Stanifords, was born 1648 He bears the title of *Mr.* in his young life, and *Deacon* in his old age. He was a man of intellectual qualities and much occupied with duties which require legal knowledge. Several early wills are in his hand writing; and three are sealed with his seal, viz Obadiah Wood. 1694, William Caldwell, 1694, Madame Rebekah Symonds, 1695. A picture of the seal Mr A. W. Dowe has made for this paper, from a drawing by Mr. Hammatt.

John Staniford married Margaret Harris, and had at least nine children:

i. Thomas, born 1680, died 1740, married Hannah Rindge.

ii. John, who was a Deacon, died Mch 4, 1752

iii. William, born April 6, 1684. He died before his father, leaving a son Benjamin.

iv. Ebenezer, born 1686, died young.

v. Samuel, born Aug. 27, 1688, married widow Mary Chadwell, Aug 13, 1715.

vi. Elizabeth, married William Martin, 7mo 26th, 1713.

vii. Jeremiah, born Sept. 6, 1693, the ancestor of Mrs. Kendall.

viii. Margaret, born Nov 29, 1695, married Robert Calef, Nov. 3, 1723, and was the mother of Dr. Joseph Calef, the tory.

ix. Tryphena, born March 21, 1698, married Philip Lord, 1720.

Deacon John Staniford died in 1730. His old gravestone can yet be seen:

Here Lyes Buried
Ye Body of Deacon
JOHN STANIFORD
Aged 82 years
Deed May ye 27 1730

The death of his wife is thus recorded: "Margaret, Relict wido of Dea'n John Staniford, Died May 18t 1750. Et 93." She was the daughter of Thomas and Martha (Lake) Harris, and was born August 6, 1657. She was named for her grandmother, Margaret Lake, who died in Ipswich, 1672. Margaret Lake was the wife of John Lake and daughter of Edmund Read, and sister of Elizabeth Read who married John Winthrop, jr. (founder of Ipswich,) and sister also of Martha Read who married (1) Daniel Epps, and (2) Dep. Gov. Symonds. Margaret Lake had three children: John, Hannah and Martha; Hannah married Capt. John Gallup, killed at Narragansett Dec 19, 1675; Martha married Thomas Harris and lived in Ipswich. The will of Margaret Lake is very quaint. She gave her grandaughter Margaret Staniford, a carved box, a damask table cloth, and six damask napkins.

The Stanifords and Harrises were also remembered in the will of Madame Rebekah Symonds, the last wife of Dep. Gov. Symonds; she calls them *cousins*, probably because a former wife of Mr. Symonds was their aunt. "I Giue unto my Cousine Martha Harris, a good new Scarfe of Equall vallue with my best scarfe." "I Giue unto my Cousine John Staniford one of my Gould rings and Three pounds in mony."

Thomas Stamford 2, son of John 1 and Margaret (Harris,) married Hannah, daughter of Capt. Daniel and Hannah (Perkins) Rindge, gr. dau. Daniel and Mary (Kinsman) Rindge. Her

father's town house was on Turkey Shore, and his farm was at the Hamlet. adjoining the farm known to people of to-day as Dane's.

Thomas 2 and Hannah (Rindge) Staniford buried one son in the freshness of his youth:

JOHH STANIFORD, Son
to Mr Thomas & Mrs
Hannah Staniford
Aged 18 Years and 2 Mo
Decd June ye 29, 1727.

The epitaph of Mr. Thomas 2, is;

Here Lyes Buried
the Body of
MR. THOMAS STANIFORD,
who departed this life
Augt ye 23d 1740 in the 60
year of his age.

Thomas 3, son Thomas 2, married Sarah Burnham, November 11, 1732.

Daniel 3, son Thomas 2, was born in 1717, and was graduated at H. C. 1738. He married Mary Burnham, and had one son and seven daughters He was for six years, 1740-6, the Grammar School master.

Widow Mary (Burnham) Staniford was a graceful lady. She became the second wife of the Rev. Nathaniel Rogers. There is a tradition that the seven daughters accompanied their mother to the Rogers manse, and the house was the centre of wit, beauty and brilliancy. Six of the daughters married:

Mary married Rev. Joseph Dana, D. D.
Hannah m. Thomas Dodge, Esq.
Margaret m Dr Josiah Smith.
Sarah m. Hon. John Heard.
Abigail m. Dr. Joshua Fisher.

Martha died unmarried at the residence of her brother-in-law, the Hon. John Heard. We have been told that there is a Stuart portrait of her.

It was so cold June 5, 1673, that linen froze stiff upon the line.

Births, Marriages, Deaths.—No. 6.

DEATHS.—1661.

Robert, son of Abraham Fitt, dyed 15 June, 1661
Thomas Lee dyed the 23 March, 1661
Henry Pindar dyed the 6 of February 1661
Elisabeth, daughter of Mr. Thomas Cobbitt dyed 13 Agust 1661
Jonathan son Isaack Foster dyed in May 15, 1661
Elizabeth, daught of Symon Tompson dyed about 12 June 1661
Sarah, daughter of Edward Allen died 10 Febru:
Hanah, daughter of John Kindrick, dyed 20 of Decemb.
Daniell Ringe dyed in February, 1661
William Adams dyed 1661
Thomas sonn of Thomas French dyed 14 Decemb

MARRIAGES.—1661.

Samuel Rogers and Sarah Wade marred 13 Novemb. 1661.
William Averill & Hanah Jackson marred 31 July, 1661
Joseph Goodhue & Sarah Whipple 13 July 1661
Henry Ossborne and Mary Marchent, May 1
Nathanell Wells & Liedia Thurlley, 29 octob
Nathanell Tredwell & Abigail Wells, 19 June
Kilicres Ross and Mary Gally, 9 of May
John Low & Sarah Thorndick, Decem: 10
Rich: Walker & Sarah Story, 29 of Octobar
Moses Bradstreet and Elizabeth Harris 11 March
Abraham Perkins & Hannah Beamsly, Octobar 6

In October, 1648, some shallops of Ipswich, having been fishing all the Summer at Monhiggin, in their way home were intended to put in at Damarill's Cove on a Saturday night, and three of them gat safe into the harbor's mouth before sundown. They in the fourth shallop were not willing to put forth their oars till it was very late in the afternoon, when they were becalmed, and so it was dark night before they could reach the harbor, the entrance of which they missed, and by

that means were over-raked by the surf of the sea all drowned; four Englishmen and one Indian, and the goods all perished. Their friends called to them to make haste; but the sluggard is wiser in his own eyes than seven men that can render a reason.—*Hubbard.*

Some one has very kindly sent us an Essex Register, Jan. 11, 1827, and several interesting and historical advertisements. One is the earliest notice of the Ipswich Female Seminary—an Institution that has given Ipswich a reputation everywhere. We wish some one would write a History of the Seminary as Mr Hammatt did of the Grammar School:

IPSWICH CLASSICAL SEMINARY.

The subscriber respectfully informs the public that he expects to open a SEMINARY for young Ladies at Ipswich, Mass., on the last Wednesday in April. The location being in a pleasant healthful village, with a new and spacious edifice erected for its accommadation, and under circumstances in which the Instructor and the Inhabitants *intend* nothing shall be wanting to meet the reasonable expectations of Patrons and Pupils, either with respect to terms, studies or accomodations, it is confidently hoped their share of patronage from abroad will not be inconsiderable.

For more detail of information, reference must be had to hand bills, which have been extensively circulated, or may be had by application to the subscriber. HERVEY WILBUR.

Ipswich, April 20, 1826.

Almost a hundred years before the opening of the Seminary, Madame Rogers, widow of Doct'r Samuel Rogers, taught young ladies the accomplishments of her day. She was a lady of native elegance of manner, and her school became so popular that Misses from Boston, Salem, Newburyport, Portsmouth and other towns came to her for instruction. Her house stood where the South Church now stands. She was evidently to her generation what Mrs. Cowles has been to the Ipswich of to-day.

1782, Feb'y 19th. Captn John Calef was drowned on the back of Plumb Island in attempting to go on Shore from a vesel drove upon the Beach, in hir Return from the west Indies. he was the oldest son of Dr. Jno. and Mrs. Dorothy Calef of Ipswich, And died at about 28 years of age. —— March ye 14th died Lieut. Samuel Burnham, Son of Captn Thomas Burnham, he died of a Consumption brought on by the hardships of the Camp. —— 1783, March the 1st. Heard of the Death of Captn Moses Harris aboard a prison Ship at New York, also the death of William Rust, a young man.—*Frisbie.*

1663. Henry Ossborne and Hanniel Bosworth to keepe the heard of Cowes on the north syde of the river, one of them to take the cows at Scott's Lane & blow a horne att the meting house greene in ye morning.

1663. Richard Kimball hath liberty to fell trees to make wheels —— William Searle to make seats for the meeting house. —— Mr John Rogers granted white okes to fence his orchyard. Mr William Coggswell foure white oakes.

Sparke's Tavern, opposite the soldier's monument.—June 8, 1671. Upon request of some of the Inhabitants of this Towne to the Selectmen for John Sparke to have liberty to draw beere of a pany a quart to such as may have need to make vse of it. The selectmen doth grant him license soe to doe pvided he obserues the orders of the genll court, nor at any time to entertaine any Inhabitants in the night, nor suffer any pson to buy liquors to drinke in his house or wine.

1671. Jan. 26. Andrew Peters—his license to keep an Inn be withdrawn on acct of his miscarriage at mile brook.

COL. NATH'L WADE TO HIS MOTHER.

In the collection of Hodgkins Letters in possession of Mr. Francis H, Wade, we find the following letter written by Nathaniel Wade to his mother at Ipswich:

To Mrs. Ruth Wade in Ipswhich, New England.

In Camp at fort Constitution; New Jersey, Oct 1st, 1776. Hon'rd Mother: Two Days a go I Recd Yours By the Post; by which I have the happiness to hear of your health; as Likewise the Rest of my friends: two Days after my Last to you I was taken very Unwell; and being to Sick to tarry in Camp, the Col. thought twas Best for me to go into the country, as they ware Removing the Sick from York and other Hospitals; they carried us to toppan, a town 27 miles up the River on the jersey Shore; we ware Removed on Saterday the Day Before the Enemy Landed on the Island of York. Yesterday I came to Camp, and have my health Prety Well. Blessed be God for it. I am Not able to Give you a Perticuler Account of the Action as I was Not Present; tis Like you may have a Regular Acct, as there will many write that was Present at the time of the Action. We are now Incamped on the jersey Shore, nearly opposite to where we were when I wrote Last; the Enemy are Encamped where we ware at Bloomingdale; they have Been Very Still Since the Battle; it is Generally thought there Next attempt will be on this Shore; as they ware disappointed of possessing themselves of King's Bridge as they expected. We have considrable Number of troops Now Sick. But the Rest in Good Spirits; though they have Been much fatigued.

I had no man killed, & but only one slightly wounded. The young man Allen I made mention of wounded in my last, had his arm taken of and is since dead. Our loss in the late ingagement was about one hundred thirty killed and wounded, and that of the enemy more than three to one.

From the best acct we Can Get about one third part of the Citty was consumed in the late fire; how the fire took we are not able to inform you as yet.

You write you shall send a couple a pair of Stockings by the Post, which will be very acceptable, for there are none to be had here. If you have a chance to by any Linnen, Either Irish or any other, I should be Glad of Enough for three or four shirts. I lost but a few things on Long Island, though many others Did.

I now conclnde with my Love to my Dear Sister Polly, brother and sister, with all my friends; wishing you all well, and that you may be blessed with all the happiness in life and happy in the life to come is the Desire of your affectionate son,

NATH'L WADE.

I have Sent here inclosed one hundred Dollers, which I wish you'l Be so Good as to take into your Care.

June ye 27, 1785 Died Colo. Isaac Dodge, at about 11 o'clock in the evening, of a cholerea morbus, after being sick with it about three days. He was about 53 years of age, and a man of great activity & Business, and a usefnl member of Society. He was the 5th person of Considerable Note who have died in this Town within a few months—the others were Captn Choat, *Mr.* Hubbard, *Mr.* Lummus, & Colel. Baker.

Frisbie Notes.

IPSWICH ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS.

Entered at Post Office as second class matter

Published Monthly, 25 cents per year.
Three copies 50c. Six copies $1.

AUGUSTINE CALDWELL, ARTHUR W. DOWE.

P. O. Address,—*Antiquarian Papers. Box 159, Ipswich Mass.*

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. III. IPSWICH, MASS., JUNE, 1882. NO. XXXII.

From the Ipswich Chronicle.

MAJOR-GENERAL DANIEL DENISON.

MR EDITOR: The twentieth of September next will be the Two Hundredth Anniversary of the Death of Major General Daniel Denison who was not only a very prominent and influential man in the early history of our town, but a very able and efficient man in the Colony, serving it in various capacities from 1631 to 1682, the year of his death. That he was highly appreciated by his townsmen, our town records furnish abundant evidence. No other man who has ever lived in Ipswich was ever so highly honored as was General Denison by the efforts which were made by his townsmen to retain him among them as their military Leader. Upon him they relied for safety from Indian attacks, and while he remained among them they felt secure. Indeed, the entire Colony of Massachusetts seemed to have placed the utmost confidence in his military skill and judgment and no where do we find such confidence was misplaced.

Such a man settled in our town, lived and died among our ancestors, and his last resting place is in our midst. It seems appropriate that we should in some way recognize the work, worth, and utility of such a man, and keep his memory fresh among us.

At the suggestion and request of several gentlemen who are interested in the matter, I invite all who would be interested in commemorating the Two Hundredth Anniversary of his death, to meet at the Seminary building on Friday evening, July 28, 1882, at eight o'clock, to make arrangements therefor. CHAS. A. SAYWARD.

Deac. Jacob Harris, Ashburnham. 1826.

(Born at Ipswich, 1741.)

SERGEANT JOHN HARRIS,

And some of his Descendants

BY WILLIAM SAMUEL HARRIS, WINDHAM, N. H.

Sergeant John Harris died in Ipswich, Nov. 21 1732, Ætatis 82: he was born therefore about 1650. He married Jan. 8, 1685, Grace, daughter of William and Grace Searle of Ipswich. She died June 10, 1742. Sergt John and Grace had the following children born in Ipswich:

William born November 26, 1690
Rebecca born January 11, 1692
Samuel born April 9, 1695
Martha born December 2 1698
Daniel born November 22, 1700
Richard baptized November 25, 1705

Richard Harris and Martha Foster were published May 10, 1735; she was the daughter of

Jacob and Martha Foster, and was born in Ipswich the 16th of the 10th month, 1710, and died in Harvard Sept. 8, 1756. He married (2) Mrs. Phebe Atherton, *nee* Wright, widow of John Atherton. Richard Harris removed from Ipswich to Harvard in 1743 and died there Dec. 20. 1776, aged 71 years and 26 days. Richard and Martha had ten children.

Jacob, the fourth child, was baptized in Ipswich February 15. 1741. Rebekah. the seventh, was born in Harvard, March 25, baptized 27. 1748.

Jacob, (whose portrait is at the head of this article,) lived in Harvard from the age of two yrs until early manhood, when he settled in Ashburnham. He joined the Congregational church in Ashburnham. 1769; was Deacon from 1788 till death. In 1825 he went to Windham, N. H., and died there Sept. 26 of that year; is buried in W. He married (1) October 26, 1769, Elisabeth daughter of Rev. Jonathan Winchester, first minister of Ashburnham. He married (2) August 21, 1783, Mrs. Anna M. Warren, *nee* Merriam; he married (3) 1792, Mrs Ruth Pratt, *nee* Pool, widow of Edward Pratt. Dea Jacob had seven children, one of whom was Rev. Samuel Harris, Pastor of the Presbyterian church in Windham, N. H. from 1805 to 1826; another was Jacob, jr. a ruling elder in the same church many years.

The portrait of Dea Jacob given in this number was copied [by Arthur W. Dowe,] from a hand sketch drawn in 1826, shortly before his death at the age of 85 years.

Rebekah Harris, sister of Dea Jacob, married Grover Scollay, Nov 4, 1779; lived in Ashburnham; she died in Rindge, N. H., March 21, 1819. Grover and Rebekah joined the Cong'l church in Ashburnham, 1796; they had five children of whom the oldest was Samuel, born January 21, 1781.

Samuel Scollay, [see profile,] was graduated at H. C. 1808; taught in a private family and studied medicine a few years in Virginia, and graduated in medicine at the University at Pennsylvania, 1816; practiced in Smithfield, Jefferson Co Va (now West Va) where he died Jan 11, 1857. He was one of the most distinguished physicians in Jefferson Co. He married (1) Jan 21, 1822, Harriot Lowndes; he m (2) Jan 21, 1842, Sally Page Nelson, grandaughter of General Thomas Nelson, a signer of the Declaration of Independence. She still lives in Smithfield Dr Scollay had eight children. The above profile was cut in wood by Mr. Dowe, from the original.

Samuel Scollay, M. D. 1822

[Query: Who was the father of Serg't John Harris? There were four John Harrises living in Ipswich at the same time Can any one help us to distinguish the families to which they severally belong?]

FROM OLD NEWSPAPERS.

Copied by Wm. Kelby, Ass't Lib'n N Y Hist So.

Ipswich, Sept. 16. On Thursday last, Dyed the Rd. Mr William Hubbard, Minister of the Gospel, Aged 83 Years. One of the first that took his Degree at Cambr. in N. England.—The

Boston News Letter, No 22, Sept. 18, 1704.

Ipswich, July 20 On Sabbath the 8th Currant, Lydia Potter, Wife of Samuel Potter was found dead, having cut her own throat; who about a week before had done the like, but was found alive and stitched up again; she was a Woman who was several years Distracted —The Boston News-Letter, No 66, July 23, 1705

Ipswich, July 19. Yesterday there was two women kill'd with Lightning at Cape Anne [Ms note on margin, "Wife & only daughter of Thomas Day."]—The Boston News-Letter, No. 118, July 22, 1706

Ipswich, Febr 15th. George Jaffrey, Esqr. Of Her Mejestie's Council for the Province of New-Hampshire, came hither from Boston on Monday the 3d Currant bound home ward for Piscataqua, and was taken sick here, so could proceed no farther; he Dyed on Thursday the 13th Instant, very much Lamented of all that knew him, being a Gent'eman of Publick Spirit, and is to be interred on Monday the 17th Currant. —The Boston News-Letter, No. 148, Feb. 17, 1706.

Ipswich, Nov 27. On Thursday last in the Forenoon died here Mrs Grace Graves, Widow, in the 99th Year of her Age. She was one of the first Female English Children that was Born at Boston in New England; she retained her reason and understanding to a good degree to the last —The Boston Weekly News-Letter No 1401, Dec 3, 1730.

(*To be Continued*)

[What was the maiden name of Mrs. Graves, whose death is recorded above?]

From some source we have made the following minute concerning Mr. Jaffrey, mentioned above: —Hon George Jaffrey died at the house of Col. Appleton, at Ipswich, whom he was visiting, Feb 13, 1706 His portrait painted by Smibert, (copied from an earlier picture,) represents him in the robes of Chief Justice—red trimmed with ermine. He wore a large wig. He was Chief Justice of Superior Court, Speaker of House of Assembly

---

ABSTRACTS.

BY SIDNEY PERLEY, ESQ., BOXFORD.

Documents rec. in Registry of Deeds, (Ips Rec) at Salem, concerning Ipswich Figures in parenthesis refer to page of copy, the others to original Rec.

William Whitred of Ipswich, carpenter, mortgages to William Tinge of Boston, merchant, his house, houselot, &c. and land by Egypt River. 3 Dec. 1639 —Vol 1, f. 2, (5)

Daniel Denison of Ipswich confirms to Humphrey Griffin of Ipswich his dwelling house, &c. near the mill in Ipswich, 18 Jan 1641; witnesses Simon Bradstreet and Robert Andrew —Vol 1, f 2, (6)

Henry Greene of Ipswich, mortgages his house, &c. for five years to Daniel Denison of Ipswich, 4 April, 1642 —Vol. 1, f. 2, (7.)

William Novill of Ipswich, singleman, makes his will 2: 15: 1643, and gives Mary Whipple his Bible, and to her and the rest of my M'r Children that which my master oweth me, also what my dame oweth me; the 18d which Philip Fowler oweth me I give to William Robinson; also to William Gooderson my interest in the team hired of Mr Bradstreete, and in the ground hired of Mr Garner, being partner with William Robinson; also another agreement wherein William Robinson and I are partners. Also bequeaths to Goody Langton the seed wheat; to Mary Langton that which Goodman Horton oweth me; gives to Joseph Langton, Sarah Langton and John Woodam, Ann Whipple, Goodman Quilter. Roger Langton, ex: witnesses Joseph Morse and Thomas Dorman; will proved 7 mo 1643. Vol 1, f 6 (19.)

[To be Continued]

From the Ipswich Chronicle.

In another column of this issue may be found an invitation to our readers, signed by one of our citizens to assist in the very praiseworthy attempt to commemorate, upon the two hundredth anniversary of his death, the life and services of one of the prominent men in the early history of Massachusetts Colony. There is no reason why this anniversary of the death of General Denison should not be made the occasion, by our citizens, of exercises that will promote an interest in the early history of the town. Too little is ever likely to be known of the goings and comings, the struggles and trials of our forefathers on this rugged soil, and the more we become familiar with their daily lives the stronger is our admiration for the manner in which they, by their sterling independence, carved out the incipient stages of our present civilization. This celebration will be an honor to the town, and to him whose memory it is designed to commemorate, if our citizens take hold of the matter with the spirit with which their sturdy progenitors entered upon that which their hands found to do.

Births, Marriages, Deaths.—No. 7.

BIRTHS.—1662.

Thomas sonn of Robert Kinsman borne the 15 of Aprill 1662

John sonn of Henry Ossborne borne 6 of Aprill

William sonn of William Averill borne 1 of may

Martha daught of Ezekiell Woodward borne 3 of May

John son of Killicese Ross borne 9th of May

Joseph son of Joseph Goodhue born 18 of May

Jacob son of Jacob Foster borne 15 of May

Thomas sonn of John Knowlton borne 19 of May

Nathaniell son of Robert Collings borne 18 June

James son of Abraham Foster borne 12 of June

Mary daughter of Renold Foster borne 18 June

John son Gyles Birdly borne the 13 July

Rebecka daught Cornelious Waldo borne 28 Jan

Abigaill daughter of Nathaniell Wells borne the 17 August

Hanah daught: of William Story borne 19 Augst

Elizabeth daughter of Andrew Peeters borne the 26 August

Elizabeth daugh of Edward Deare born 22 Aug

Caleb son Caleb Kimball borne the 8 Septemb:

Eleazer son of John Warner borne 13 Novemb:

Thomas sonn Samuell Varnum borne 19 Novemb

Edward son of Edward Allen born the 1 of May

John son of John Gould borne 1 of Decembar

Mehittabell daught Francis Wainewright borne 4 Decemb

Hanah daught Job Bishop borne 24 Decemb

Jerimiah son of Jerimiah Jewett borne 30 Dec

Lucy daugh of William Norton borne 25 January

Sarah daught Samuell Younglove, junr, borne 5 of Febr

Jacob son of Isaack Foster borne 9th February

Jacob son Jacob Perkings borne 1662

Sarah daught: of William Pritchett borne the 22 of January

Hanah daught of Abraham Perkins borne 7 Mch

Abigaill daught: of Nathaniell Tredwell borne the 2 of Feb

Mary daught of Thomas French borne 9 of Mch

Nathaniell son Thomas Burnham born 4 Sept

Hanah daught: Richard Walker borne 10 Sept

Thomas sonn of Nathaniell Elithorpe borne 15 March

David son Jermiah Belcher borne 1662

Mary daugh: Shoreborne Willson borne 24 Aug

Hanah dsught of Abraham Perkings borne 7 Mch

Edmond sonn of Samuell Ingalls borne 23 July

IPSWICH ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS.

Entered at Post Office as second class matter

Published Monthly, 25 cents per year.

Three copies 50c. Six copies $1.

AUGUSTINE CALDWELL, ARTHUR W. DOWE.

P. O. Address,—*Antiquarian Papers. Box 159, Ipswich Mass.*

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. III. IPSWICH, MASS., JULY, 1882. NO. XXXIII.

IPSWICH ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS.

Entered at Post Office as second class matter

Published Monthly, 25 cents per year.
Three copies 50c. Six copies $1

AUGUSTINE CALDWELL, ARTHUR W. DOWE.

P. O. Address,—*Antiquarian Papers, Box 159, Ipswich Mass.*

Mrs. Anna (Stewart) Baker, born 1776, at Salem; wife of Mr. Joseph Baker of Ipswich. (See Antiquarian Papers, November, 1881.) Profile made by Arthur W. Dowe from the original

---

Arthur Abbott of Ipswich visited his friends in England in 1671

FROM OLD NEWSPAPERS.

Copied by Wm. Kelby, Ass't Lib'n N. Y. Hist. So.

On Tuesday Evening last just about dark, Joseph Kembal a Lad of about 15 Years old, Skating on Ipswich Mill Pond, mistook Water for the Ice, (as is suppos'd) and falling in, was drowned. His Body was found about an hour after.—New England Weekly Journal, No. 198, Jan. 4, 1731.

Ipswich, January 24. Died here Mrs. Sarah Tutt'e in the 86th Year of her Age. A Gentlewoman of a vertuous and pious Character; and what may deserve the Public Notice, was blest with a very numerous Offspring. She had Thirteen Children, and by Seven of them only, One Hundred & Seventy seven Grandchildren and Great grandchildren.—The Boston Weekly News Letter, No. 1462, Feb. 3, 1732.

Ipswich, October 16. The People here have been almost universally afflicted with the Cold & Cough, which has chiefly proved Mortal to the Aged among us, for within less than a Month, seventeen grown Persons have died in the Town, among whom many of the most ancient standers. And what may be Observable, is, that this Day died within a few hours of one another the five following Persons, viz:

Mrs. Hannah Perkins, widow,	Aged 91
Mrs. Mary Fuller, widow,	85
Mrs. Priscilla Smith, widow,	86
Mrs. Abigail Wood wife of Simon Wood	67
Mrs. Mary Dow, (a maiden)	91

Whose Ages in the whole amount to 420 years.—Boston Weekly News-Letter, No. 1500, Oct. 27, 1732.

Boston, May 14. We hear that a Child about twelve Months old fell into a Tub of Water at Ipswich on Saturday last and was drowned.—New York Gazette. No. 395, May 21, 1733.

Boston, January 5. Last Monday at Newbury, Mr Boynton's four children were buried together, who all died within 48 Hours, of the present raging Distemper. And we hear Col. Berry of Ipswich has lately buried two Children of the said Distemper.—New York Weekly Journal, Jan. 26, 1735-6.

ABSTRACTS. NO. II.

BY SIDNEY PERLEY, ESQ., BOXFORD.

Documents rec. in Registry of Deeds, (Ips. Rec.) at Salem, concerning Ipswich. Figures in parenthesis refer to page of copy, the others to original Rec.

Richard Scofield of Ipswich, for £9 17s, paid by Robert Roberts of Ipswich, conveys to him his house and land in Ipswich, bounded by Robert Andrews, Mr Bartlemew, John Perkins the younger, and Thomas Boreman, 2 : 5 mo. 1643. Witnesses: William Lampson and Daniel Wood. Vol. I, f. 6, (20.)

Will of Robert Andrews of Ipswich, dated 1 Mar. 1643, proved 26 : 1 : 1644. Eldest son John Andrews, executor. Bequeaths to wife Elizabeth, to John Griffin son of Humphrey Griffin, under 21 years of age; to sons John and Thomas Andrews, Thomas to live with his bro. John three years, two of which he shall be helpful to his brother John in his husbandry and the last of the three years he shall go to school to recover his learning, and if he shall go to the University or shall set himself vpon some other way of living, his brother John shall allow him ten pound by the year for fovr years and then fifteen pound by the year for two years succeeding after; to son-in-law Franklin's daughter Elizabeth Franklin my grandchild; to son Daniel Hovey's child Daniel Hovey my grandchild; to his kinsmen John, Thomas and Robert Bvrnham; and to Humphrey Griffin's two other sons. Son John Andrews yet under age, Thomas Howlett commended as his guardian. Witnesses: William Knight, John Whipple, Thomas Scott and Joseph Metcalf.—Vol 1, f 6, (21.)

Hodgkins Letters.—*Continued.*

Pixskill, Decem'r ye 3, 1776. We marched from Phillips Manner Last fryday morning, and we expect to pass over the North River to Day, & then Proseed to Bromwick which is our head quarter at Present; the Enemy seem to Bend their Strength that way, as if they have a mind to winter in Philadelphia. But I hope they will be Desipointed. Our People go over the ferry called Kings ferry, and then to Bromwick Is 70 or 80 mile. This march whas verry unexpected to us all & the travelling verry Bad. But I hope we shall due well. The Brigade is now marching. I send this by Colol Little. Tell Joanna & Salle to be good gals & that Dady whants to see them.

BENJAMIN CHOATE, A. M.

Miss Sarah F. Jewett, of Stratham, N. H. (a descendant of Richard and Hannah (Cheney) Smith, of Ipswich,) writes: "I have been presented with a Historical Address on the 150th Anniversary of the gathering of the Cong'l church Kingston, N. H. It contains a sketch of Benj. Choate, a native of Ipswich. Benja Choate was

the first minister of Kingston, son of Serjt John Choate of Ipswich, Chebacco Parish, probably the youngest, born 1680, H. C. 1703. He went to Deerfield garrison, 1704, and was there 1706. June 12, 1707, he m Abigail Burnham. They had several children but none of them outlived their parents. After he ceased to be the Town's minister he was sometimes employed as schoolmaster, and was often moderator in town meetings. With the church which was formed in Kingston, he never became connected. He died 26 Nov 1753. Mrs Choate died 9 Jan 1776, aged 85. He was hired to preach in Kingston, Octo. 1707, on a salary of 50 pounds a year; £30 current silver money, and £20 in labor and provision pay. Also a grant of land was voted to him by the town. The record of a vote is found from time to time "that the town give Rev Benjamin Choate forty cords of wood this year." Mr Choate has in the record the title *Rev.* by courtesy, although it does not appear that he ever sought ordination.

Outward comforts are but crutches, which when we lean too much upon, God suffers them many times to fail, that we may stay upon Himself. It is but just the cisterns should either be broken or dried, when we forsake the Fountain to depend on them.—*Hubbard*, 1677.

1666. John Whipple, jr. 38 years old.

1635. Richard Scofield came to New England.

1685. John Webster 63 years old; had been out of Ipswich 50 years.

1685. Nathaniel Emerson 64 years old.

1695. Samuel Hunt 60 years old, moved to Ipswich 40 years ago.

Denison Evening.

SEPTEMBER 20, 1882.

At the Meeting held at the Seminary on Friday evening, July 28, to make arrangements for observing the Two Hundredth Anniversary of the Death of Major-General Daniel Denison, a Committee consisting of—

Charles A. Sayward, Esq.,
Y. G. Hurd, M. D.,
Mr. John Heard,
Rev. T. Frank Waters,
Charles Palmer, M. D.,

was chosen and authorized to make all necessary arrangements for an appropriate observance of the Anniversary; the exercises to take place on the evening of the twentieth of September next. —*Ipswich Chronicle.*

Thomas Lovell came from Dublin, Ireland, was in Ipswich, 1647.

Giddings family came from Great St Albans, Hertfordshire, England, 1635. The Tuttles, a gentle family of early Ipswich, came from the same place at the same time.

1680. Edward Bragg 64 years old.

1662. Three wolves killed in Ipswich.

In the *Antiquarian* for March, 1881, we printed a poem addressed to Mr. Hubbard in 1682, written by N. N. (Nicholas Noyes of Salem, probably.) Below we give another, written in 1677, by J. S. (supposed by Farmer to be John Sherman ancestor of Gen. Sherman.)

To the Rev'end Mr. William Hubbard on his most exact History of New England's Troubles.

When thy rare Piece unto my View once came,
It made my Muse that erst did smoke, to flame:
Raising my Fancy so sublime, that I
That famous forked Mountain did espy;
Thence in an Extacie I softly fell
Down near unto the *Helliconian* Well;
Where Poetry, in Prose, made I did see
By a *Mercurian* Brain which sure was Thee;
Such is thy modest Stile, enriched with Sence,
Invention fine, faced with Eloquence;
Thy florid Language quaintly doth expres
The Truth of Matter in a comely dress;
Couching the Sence in such a pleasing Strain
As Makes the Reader's Heart to leap again;
And sweetly draws him like those Lotteries
Which never miss but always win the Prize.
But wh'ther roves my Muse? What can be done
By'm that augments the Sea, or lights the Sun?
Go on brave Worthy, and let these Essaies,
Like fair *Aurora* usher in the Raies
Of a Refulgent Sun arising clear,
Hence to illuminate our Hemisphere;
That th' after Ages may extol the High-One—
For's Loving Kindness to our little Sion:
And may our Senatours with due Regard
These and thy future Labours all reward;
Though not in full, yet such Encouragement
As may in them be just to thee content;
For th' present Age, and those that shall ensue
Will be perpetual Debtors unto you.
Fame shall with Honour crown thee; and we'll raise
The lasting Monument in Groves of Bays.
Heaven bless thee in thy work, and may Success
Attend thee here, hereafter, Happiness. J. S.

CORRECTION. In the account of the Harris Family in the June Antiquarian there are two or three errors: Dea. Jacob Harris went from Ashburnham to Windham, N. H. in 1826 instead of 1825; Dr. Scollay was married the second time in 1841 instead of 1842; the University *at* Pennsylvania should be University *of* Pennsylvania, which is the name of the institution located in Philadelphia. W. S. H.

Births, Marriages, Deaths.—No. 8.

DEATHS.—1662.

Elisabeth daugh William Lambert dyed May 1662
Mary daugh Shoreborne Willson, dyed 24 Agust
Jacob sonn of Jacob Foster dyed June
Sarah dau Mary Shefield dyed the to week Dec
Hester daught of Robert Collins dyed 19 of Jan
Dorothy daught of Mark Quilter dyed 21 Jan
Richard sonn Richard Shatswell dyed 28 Jan
Thomas sonn of Moses Pengry dyed 25 Jan

MARRIAGES.—1662.

Daniel Borman & Hannah Hutcheson marred the 12 of Aprill, 1662
Samuell Warner and Mercy Swan maryed the 21 of Octo 1662
Alexander Tompson & Deliverance Haggett marred the 19 Sept 1662
John Prockter and Elizabeth Thorndick maried December, 1662.

[We have not been able to find the Records of 1663.]

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. III. IPSWICH, MASS., AUGUST, 1882. NO. XXXIV.

IPSWICH ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS.

Entered at Post Office as second class matter

Published Monthly, 25 cents per year.
Three copies 50c. Six copies $1.

AUGUSTINE CALDWELL, ARTHUR W. DOWE.

P. O. Address.—*Antiquarian Papers, Box 159, Ipswich Mass.*

Major-Gen. Denison's Will.

I Daniel Denison of Ipswich, in the county of Essex, in New England, being in good health and memory (through the goodness of God) and willing to settle that estate the Lord hath given me, after my decease, do thus ordain my last will & testament.

To my daughter, Mrs. Elisabeth Rogers, besides the portion of £120 and other findings she hath already received. I give my farm of 500 acres lying upon Conotticot River above Northampton & Hatfield. Also I give unto her 500 acres of land granted to me by the Gen'll Court in October 1665, as approved by the records, also £20 to be payd to her in coin of so much given her by her Grandfather Dudley.

Also I give £5 to my grandchild Daniel Rogers to be paid to him at the age of 21 years or sooner if my executor see cause

To my Deare wife Patience Denison I will & bequeath the rest of my estate in houses and lands, iron works, horses, mares, cattle, sheepe, goods, money, or plate, for her during her natural life, for hir support and maintainance, & for the education & maintainance of my grand child, John Denison, and for the relief of my grand children Daniel Denison and Martha Denison, if they should be in need, for whose education and maintainance I have otherwise provided by a covenant with Mr Martyne that married their mother.

And after the decease of my said wife I will that my grandchild, John Denison shall have my farm at Chebacco, where he was born, and with all the appertenances, viz. all the implements for husbandry, as carts, ploughs, yoakes, chains, as also 4 acres & a half of marsh at Plum Island, Lying against Grape Island, and was layd out as the right of the farm house.

Also I will that my grandchild, Daniel Denison have my farme at Merrimack, of 600 acres, lying neare Haveril boundry, which above sd lands were promised to their Deare father upon his marriage. And if either of my sd grand children, John or Daniel, shall dye before they come to age viz. 21 years, the survivior shall have two parts of what is above bequeathed to the other, and their sister Martha Denison, my grand-child, to have the other third part, and in case both the sd John and Daniel my grandchildren shall dye, as above sd, then the sd Martha their sister, to have and enjoy the sd farms & land above sd except the 4 acres & half of marsh at Plum Island which I will shal be to my Grandchild Elisabeth Rogors, and in case my wife dye before my sd grandchildren come of age, my will is that their mother, Mrs Martha Martyne shall take upon her the care of their education, and for that enjoy the benefit of their portions till they come of age, the boys at 21 yrs & the daughter 18 years, unless my wife shall see cause in her life time or at her death to provide & dispose otherwise of them.

For the remainder of the estate (after my wifes decease) leaving to her a liberty to gratify her children or grandchildren as they shall best deserve out of my stock either in her life or at her death: I will that the whole remaining part (except what is above bequeathed) consisting in

houses and lands, goods, chattels, money, plate, or debts, (debts owing or funeral expenses being first payd:) be equally and indifferently valued and divided into five equal parts, (except my books and arms or artillery wch I will to my two grand children, John Denison and Daniel Denison, to be equally divided between them.) and that my daughter Elizabeth Rogers, John and Daniel Denison have each of them one fifth part, and my grand child Elizabeth Rogers have one fifth part & 1-2 fifth part, and that my grandchild Martha Denison have the other half fifth part, to whom I have willed no larger a share, because I have provided otherwise that the sd Martha shall have £100 payd her by Mr Rich: Martyne her father-in-law, and in case either of my sd grand children, John Denison or Daniel Denison should dye before they receive this their fifth part, my will is that the survivor of them together with their sister Martha should have that part devided equally between them, as also if Martha Denison should dye, in like manner that her two brothers John and Daniel should have the whole portion divided between them. But if it happen that both my grandchildren John Denison and Daniel shld die before they come of age or receive their fifth part as abovesd my will is that both their fifth parts as abovesd shall be to my daughter Mrs Elisabeth Rogers & her heirs forever, and the two farms bequeathed to them to be to their sister Martha as abovesd, she paying to my grandchild Elizabeth Rogers one hundred pounds or the farme of 600 acres at Merrimack within 6 months after demand made by her or on her behalfe, or the behalf of her heirs: and in case my sd three grandchildren, John Denison, Martha Denison, and Daniel Denison should all of them dye before they come of age of majority leaving behind them no issue of their bodyes lawfully begotten, my will is that my daughter Elisabeth Rogers should have and enjoy the sd two farms bequeathed to the sd John and Daniel Denison to her & her heirs forever, she or they paying to my grandchild Elizabeth Rogers at least 150*lb*, or the farm at Merrimack as abovesd, as my sd Grandchild Elizabeth shal choose.

My deare wife Mrs Patience Denison, ex'x.

My loving friends my son Mr John Rogers & Capt John Appleton, overseers.

18th day July: A Domini, 1673.

Manu propria scripti:

DANIEL DENISON.

Feb 28, 1678. Elizabeth Rogers, grandchild shall have only 1-5 part; and the 1-2 of 5th go to daughter Elizabeth.

Dec. 20, 1680. Having this day payd to Mr John Appleton. who lately married my grand child Elizabeth Rogers, fifty pounds in silver as a portion and gave eight pounds in silver for her wedding clothes, besides some other gifts, ——— The fifth part is also given Mrs Elisabeth Rogers leaving it to her to convey it to her daughter if she pleases.

From the Ipswich Chronicle.

Ipswich Historical Society.

A desirable result of the forthcoming celebration of the two-hundredth anniversary of the death of Maj-General Denison would be the establishment in this town of a local Historical Society, which, as a part of its work, might have a room in which to preserve whatever objects of historical interest might be entrusted to its care. There are no doubt a great many articles now lying about in the attics of this town, beneath the dust and cobwebs of years, of great antiquarian interest, were they brought together and intelligently arranged in one collection. Undoubtedly very many of the owners of these objects if assured of their careful preservation, would gladly donate them to such society, while others could

probably be induced to deposit them for safe keeping. A community like this, whose origin dates back to but thirteen years after the landing of the pilgrim fathers, should exercise uncommon solicitude in the preservation of its relics of early days. It is through them, in a great measure, that a true knowledge of the condition of domestic life in this country in its early settlement is to be attained; and we trust that the coming autumn may see the successful establishment, under the guardianship of such an association as here suggested, of a room of sufficient capacity to allow of the receiving and intelligible arrangement of all such articles as might be contributed by our citizens.

Hodgkins Letters.—*Continued.*

Buckingham in Pansalvania. Decem'r 20, '76. We are verry much fatagued with long marches. Have ben on march ever sinse ye 29 of last month and are now within 10 or 12 miles of Gen Washington army. We expect to be there to night. The enemy are on one side of Dillaway River, and our army on the other about 20 miles from Philadelphia. We passed over Dellewa River last Sunday, 40 or 50 miles above head Quarters, on account of the enemy trying to inter sept our crossing, but I can't give you but a very poor account of our march.

Doutless you will want to hear how general Lee whas taken. General Lee whas invited by a gentelman to put up with him that night, & weather that man or another informed the enemy I can't say, but somebody did. So about 60 of the Lite hors came ye nex morning and serounded the house. The guard whas som way of, so they did but leetle good. Ye Gen'l whas five mile from whare the army camped that night.

We have marched since we came from Phillips manner aBout 100 miles. The gratest part of the way whas dangous by reason of the enemy being near, and not only so but the contry is full of them cursed creaturs called Torys.

We have had extrodinary pleasant weather, but now it is a snow storm.

Jonathan Wells is with us. He desires that if you see his wife to let her know that he is well & expects to get home by the last of January.

1703. Thomas Lovell sen'r was 82 yrs old.

1718. Here Lies Mr Thomas Louell who was born the 2nd of February 1649 & Died August ye 11, 1718 aged 68 years 6 monthes and 9 Days.

1641. Christopher Osgood, brickmaker.

1642 Wm Osgood, of Salisbury, carpenter.

1641. Barnabas Lorton, baker.

1678. John Dodge, son of Richard, 46 yrs old Wm Dodge, sen'r, 72 yrs old.

1677. James Dennis, 33 yrs old.

The seal of the Giddings family was a griffin.

Mr Whittingham brot over Richard and Matthew Coy, brothers, in 1638, with divers other servants, who first came from Boston, Lincolnshire, to London, where Mr Whit: kept them 1st of May till 24 June.

1667, Aug 13. Mr Robert Woodmansy, schoolmaster, relict Margaret.

1668. John Bayer or Beare nephew of Goodwife Braybrooke.

Thomas Wells, 42 years, ship carpenter, bro. of Benj Marshall. Thomas Wells had wife Naomi, 31 years old.

Edmon Marshall, 70 years, wife Melesent, 67 years, daughters Nahomi and Sarah. Melesent Marshall member of church in Salem 30 yrs.

1754, March 13, Elisabeth, relict of John Appleton, died aged 91, dau Pres. John Rogers, and gr-dau. Gen. Denison. Of superior endowments by nature, education and grace.—*Felt.*

Nathaniel Ward,

On Mrs Anne Bradstreet's Poems.

Mrs. Anne Bradstreet, the earliest poetess of New England, lived in Ipswich from 1635 to 1643. Her son Simon was born here in 1640. He wrote in his diary, "I was borne in N. England at Ipswitch, Septem 28, being Monday, 1640;" and at another date, 1651, he says he was returned to Ipswich for his preparation to enter College: "I had my Education in the same Town at the free School, the master of w'ch was my ever respected ffreind Mr Ezekiell Cheevers." His mother speaks of him in a poetical description of her family, as the one who

"Unto the College flew
To chat among the learned crew;
Ambition moves still in his breast
That he might chant above the rest.
Striving for more than to do well,
That nightingales he might excel."

He was married by Maj. Gen. Denison to his cousin Lucy Woodbridge of Newbury, and became the Minister of New London.

Mrs Bradstreet's daughter Sarah married Rich: Hubbard, brother of William the historian and minister of the First Church. Her son John m. Sarah Perkins of Topsfield, (or Ipswich Farms,) the ceremony being performed by Maj Gen Denison And her daughter Mercy m. Major Nath'l Wade, who went from Ipswich to Mystic. While Mistriss Bradstreet lived in Ipswich, she wrote, (judging from their dates,) several of the poems contained in her book: Elegy on Sidney, 1638, On Du Bartus, 1641, Dialogue of Old and New England, 1642, Queen Elizabeth, 1643, On my Mother, 1643. Her father was "The Hon. Tho: Dudley, Esq. one of the Governours of the Massachusetts," and he lived in Ipswich from 1635 to 1639; he had a houselot assigned him on High st. a few rods east of the burying yard; he was very stern and blunt, but much loved by his daughter who calls him a "Magazine of History;" he wrote a very quaint little piece in verse which has been printed many times.

Mrs. Bradstreet is described as "a lady of gracious demeanour." She writes plaintively of her coming to New England: "I found here a new world and new manners, at which my heart rose; but after I was convinced it was the way of God, I submitted to it." And she soon appears to have discovered that happiness does not depend on outward circumstances, for she says, "Could I have been in Heaven without the Love of God it would have been a Hell to me; for in Truth it is the absence or presence of God that makes Heaven or Hell."

Mrs. Bradstreet's book is entitled—"Severall Poems composed with great variety of Wit and Learning, full of Delight," &c. The title was given and the volume printed without her knowledge. The following poem by Ward is written about this book. Mr Ward came to Ipswich in 1634, arriving a few weeks later than Mr Parker who came to town in May of that year. "Bartus' Book," with which he compares Mrs Bradstreet's is,—"Du Bartas: His Diuine Weekes and Workes with a compleate Collection of all the most delightfull Workes," &c. Du Bartas was an especial favorite of Mrs Bradstreet and the people of her generation. He lived 1540–90.

Mr. Ward's Lines.

Mercury shew'd *Appollo*, *Bartus* Book,
Minerva this, and wisht him well to look,
And tell uprightly which did which excell.
He view'd and view'd, and vow'd he could not tell
They bid him Hemisphear his mouldy nose,
With crackt leering glasses, for it would pose
The best brains he had in's old pudding pan,
Sex weigh'd, which best, the Woman or the Man;
He peer'd, and por'd, & glar'd, & said for word
I'me even as wise now as I was before:
They both 'gan laugh, and said it was no mar'l
The Auth'ress was a right Du Bartas Girle.
Good sooth, quoth the old *Don*, tell ye me so?
I muse whither at length these Girls will go;
It half revives my chil frost-bitten blood,
To see a Woman once do ought that's good:
And chode by *Chaucer's* Boots and *Homer's* Furrs.
Let Men look to't, least Women wear their spurrs.

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL III. IPSWICH, MASS., APRIL 1883. NO. XXXV

IPSWICH ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS.
Entered at Post Office as second class matter.
Published Monthly, 25 cents per year.
AUGUSTINE CALDWELL, ARTHUR W. DOWE.
P. O. Address.—*Antiquarian Papers. Box 159. Ipswich Mass.*

☞ No Antiquarians have been issued since August, 1882. The publication is now resumed, and they will be continued during the present year. A heliotype of an ancient Knowlton house made from a drawing by Mr Everett H. Hubbard, will appear in the next number; and later numbers will contain views of houses supposed to have been erected by John Winthrop, Jr.,—drawings by Mr. A. W. Dowe.

Letters to Madame Rebekah Symonds.

The *American Antiquarian Society* of Worcester, Mass., have a collection of Letters written by Mr. John Hall to his Mother, Madame Rebekah [Swaine] Symonds, of Ipswich. The Letters are written from London and Assington 1663–84. The Library Committee of the Am. Antiq. So. have very kindly given us permission to make extracts from these letters.

Madame Symonds was four times married.—She was born at Sarum, about 1616; died in Ipswich 1695, and her gravestone may still be seen in the old High Street yard. Her death is recorded on the Town Records: "Mrs. Rebeckah Symonds, widow and relict of Samuel Symonds, Esq., (late Dept Gouern'r deceas'd,) died July the 21. 1695."

She married (1) Henry Byley of Sarum about 1636; he came to New England 1638, and she soon followed; he died at Salisbury about 1640, leaving two children, Henry and Rebekah.

She married (2) April 3, 1641, Mr. John Hall, of Salisbury, and had John born March 18, 1642, who is the writer of the letters.

She married (3) Mr. William Worcester, July 22, 1650. And in 1663, married (4) Dep. Gov. Symonds of Ipswich, and lived on the Argilla Farm. We think the farm house was only a rod or two from the house of the late Aaron Brown, a descendant of Gov. Symonds.

Mad. Symonds' son Henry Byley died unm. Her dau. Rebekah Byley m. Rev. John Hale, and had a son Robert. Her son John Hall went to England in 1663, married Elisabeth Linne, died in 1691, and left a daughter Elisabeth, who m. a Rogers. A miniature portrait of this child was sent to Mad. Symonds.

Extracts from Letters.

"These ffor his honoured Mother, Mrs Rebakah Symonds at her house in Ipswich, N England."

March 17, 1664-5, *London*. This day I rec. a Letter from Mrs. Bat, wherein haue notice that my Sister [Rebekah Byley.] is married. To whom ppray present my Loue, as also to her spousns. I should have been glad to heare the newes from her selfe. I haue sent her a Allemod scarfe. To your self and my ffather each of you a knife, one with an allethropian the other with an agate hast. I shall not faile to write to Mr. Rawson. Three days since had a letter from Barbadoes from my my brother, [Henry Byley.]

[To his mother he sent with letter the following articles, per order: A flower satin mantle lined with sarsnet, £1 10s; a silver clasp for it, 2s 6d; cinnamon Fallity, 15s; Two Cambrick whisks with two pare of cuffs, £1.

March 22, 1664-5 Haueing an oppertunity by John Eaton to present my duty to you, I could

not let it passe, for I meeting him acceden ly this day, did suppose him to bee the man yt hee was, which when I asked him, I found I was not deceived; and by this I see I can discerne the face of a N: E: man though he forget mine. By him I was told the name of my new brother, [Rev. John Hale,] which I knew not before; indeed, in a letter from Mrs. Batt I was informed that my sister is married: but shee said not to whom. Deare mother, I was much affected to thinke yt shee should bee seated soe far remote in the country, namely at Satto, as he saith she dwells: But I remember what my Late father Worcester said to old Moyre, when he complained How he was crossed of his designs of haueing all his children Liue with him at Haverhill, viz., the Bee when it swarmes doth not receive the stocke in againe to her hiue; but Lets the young ones shift for themselues, and by that means propagetes its kind: soe, said my ffather to the old man, you haue swarmed, and will you bee soe unaturall as to make but a familye of them again? Surely it is not the way to replenish the earth.

But your case is worth taking notice of, that hauing but three Children, you have not seen ym all 3 together this 18 years at least. And yt now one is at Satto in N: E: and one at Barbadoes, and the Simple Author of this Letter in London, and all of us from you.

London, May 21, 1666. Dear mother, I have heard, that the sickness is in Sarum [his mother's native place and where she held property.] six persons died in one day, which hath made the Inhabitants to forsake their dwelling. Letters from there say that in one week's time, 500 Cart loads of Goods were conveyed out of that Town. Like wise we are not free in London. In London and the places near Adjacent their died in 9 weeks time, 54 Thousand, (in South Hampton their hath died 18 hundreth,) in a short time at Colchester in the county of Essex died about 3200, their now dies about 100 a week. At Mortelatt, a small parish in the County of Surrey, died 200 persons in a week. Neither doth it spare great men's houses. The Arch Bishop of Canterburys house at Lambeth is now visited, (which I believe is as welcome to him as his visitations are to many people.)

My brother was this day with me in health. As also my Cozen Bennet Swaine. I hear my Vncle Intends to Remove his family to a place called ffarley.

[In May 1667, he writes that his brother, Henry Byley, is bound again to Barbadoes in a Swedish shipe, with an Adventure; he fears he "is a graine to Light, and counsells him to be Circumspect." "Let your Letter be directed to the Kings Armes in Jewen Street for mee."]

May 18, 1668. It was a saying of Mr. Norton's, "Parents have need of the obedience of their children, and children being dutifull doth not only comply with the Devine precept, but supply their parents want; and further their owne and their Relations felicity and content by a mutuall complasencie in each other."

August 31, 1668. I was lately at Sarum and soe at Bristoe about a perplext business for my Cossen Bennet Swaine, who hath by his carless woeing Lost the Loue of his Irish Mrs which hath much troubled that family, especially my Ant, who is now taken verie Sick, and we exceedingly fear her dissolution:

Good mother, I was sorry to Hear by Mr Jacob yt you were not well. Every Crack of the Clay house gives us cause to mind a fall.

My brother I hope ere this you have seen. [Henry Byley went to Ipswich in 1668.]

My Grandmother was with mee at my Lodging in her coach two days since, with her daughter, and her daughter's daughter, and her daughter's daughter's daughter; all well and merie together, even four generations one vnder another, a sight Rarely seen. She desired me to Remember her Loue to you.

Assington, August 5, 1669. Having an operunity by my Brother Symonds, I shall give you n accompt of my & your affairs. I have already old you that it hath pleased providence to give nee a sutable match: and that I now Liue at my ather in Laws, Mr Samuell Liune in Assington, vch is about 2 miles ofe of the Citty: he is to eep house dureing his Life: and at his desease e hath covenanted to giue us 80*ls* p Annum copy hold Tenements, and the household goods valed at 200*ls*.

My uncle Hall and my Ant Berry have given s a solemne visite, and my Ant Berry Hath preented us with a fair piece of plate:

In the same vessel which conveyed his letter he ent to Mad. Symonds: A Light blew blanket; 00 pins: 1½ yards chamlet, also Dod on the Commandments, which was my grandmother Swains Book, and my Ant Jone said you had a great fancie for it. Therefore I have bound it in green plush and presented it to you. Also by ny Brother Symonds I haue sent you and my ather, my sister priscilla, and Beck Stacie, each f you a pare of weding gloues. Like wise by him I haue sent my grandmother's funeral ring, hat my vncle Hall presents you with. I would have sent you an escouchin, but time will not admit, But by the next oppertunity I shall endeavor to procure it.

Gleanings.

1639. John Stone and his wife were admonished to make biger bread, & to take heede of offending by making too little bread hearafter.

Nov. 4, 1646 Itt being the time & turne of ye Depu'te for to chouse & appointe ye minister to preach the sermon at ye next courte of Eleccon. They chose & desired Mr. Nathaniell Rogers of Ipswich to preach ye next eleccon sermon.

1647. John Baker is licensed to draw wine at Ipswich accordg to ordr.

1648 Oct. 18. The village at the newe medowes at Ipswich is named Toppesfeild.

The 18th of the (8) 1649. Whereas complaint hath beene made of the great Danger yt may acrew to the ynhabytants by reason of some men setting stacks of hay neare to there dwelling houses if fire should happen, Yt is therefore ordered that who soever hath layd any hay or yng corne in the straw within there dwelling houses, or have left any hay stacks within 3 rode of there dwellhouses, shall remove it within six dayes after notice, vnder the penalty of twenty shillings.

22th of ye 12th month, 1652: Granted to Thomas Clarke & Reginall ffoster that when they shall haue cutt through a passage from this River into Chobacco Riuer of ten foot wide and soe Deepe as a Lighter may pass through Loaden. and to make a ford and foote Bridge over that, then the towne hath given & Granted vnto the aforesaid Thomas Clarke & Reginall ffoster the sum of ten pounds toward the said passage.

1651. Moses Pengry sett up his salt pans and workes.

Ipswich names in Dover, 1665. John Reiner, John Heard: at Portsmouth, 1665, John Hart, Thomas Dennis, Francis Reyner.

1666. Richard Woodey of Boston & Mr. Henry Russell of Ipswitch haue been & are vppon the worke and in preparation for salt peeter and gun powder.—they be encouraged. &c.

1757. Winter street, formerly called Whipples Lane.

In 1679 it was feared if horses were put upon Plum Island they would eat up the grass and the sand would blow over the island and ruin it.

☞ We have MSS concerning the Harrises, Dea. Joseph Goodhue, a Summons to a Witch trial, which will appear in future numbers.

HODGKINS LETTERS. *Concluded.*

New Jersey, in (Crossix?) Decem ye 31, '76. I cannot express the hardships and fetague we have under gone on our march from place to place On Sunday ye 22 of Deem'r, we marched to Bristol and incamped in the woods near the town On Christmas night we marched with about 2000 men to ferry about 7 miles from camp, in order to pass over to the Jersey side of the River to a tack a party of the enemy, that lay at a place called Mount Holly. But the ise prevented our crossing that night. But the troops that lay about 20 miles up the river against Trintown got a cross, and marched round and came in upon the bak of Trintown about dorning, and began a heavy fire with their field peases, which surprised the enemy, so they soon surrendered. The whole that was taken was 925; about 20 killed and wounded, six brass field peases, a great quantity of small arms and blankets. This gave the enemy a grate shock, so they soon retreated from the other places whare they intended to stay while the river was froze strong enough to cross.

Pensavanea Valley fery, Jan'y 11, 1777. I am dull to think of loosing Thomas who was not only my koock, but my wash woman, and nus in sickness: in shorte he is good for almost everything. But he is going home. I wish him well with all my heart. David is ben a water [waiter?] in the mess sometimes, and he is going too. It will seam as if we must brak up house keeping, unles we can find some new ones.

I shall be verry glad of some winter shirts if I should come home. If I should not come I must go naked, for I can get nothing hear.

Albany, Octr ye 27, 1777. I expect we shall march to morrow morning down the river towards the Pakskill, and I expect we be ordered to Phelladelpha to take another winters camppain in the Jerseys. Soldiers must not complain. If Genl Woshington is but able to take care of Genl How I hope we shall get into winter quorters in season. I have not received any money since I left Springfield. My dear, due get a good stock of syder if you can get anybody to trust you for it. I have sent two letters to cousin Tom to have him come; due tell him he must come if he can. I send this letter by Mr Hidden who with several others of my company ha got furloughs for 2 months. Mr Ireland is very sick at New City. Joseph Lord is sick in camp; the rest are stirring about.

Feb. 22, 1778. Head qt. What our soldiers have sufferred this winter is beyond expression, as one half has been barefoot and all most naked all winter; the other half very badly on it for clothes of all sorts; and to Com Pleat our messery very shorte ont for provission. Not long since our brigade drue but an half days Lounce of meet in eight days. But these defettis the men bore with a degree of fortitude becoming soldiers.

Rhode Island ye 18 August 1778 Last Sarturday we took post within two miles of the enemys lines, and are preparing Battree which will be oppened on them prety soon, It is sayd the French fleet have taken 21 sail of transports and are now off Block Island. I received your letter by Jacob Hodgkins. I should be very glad if you could turn my old coat.

Sept 9, 10. John Story and Dr Manning go home from Providence, taking letters from Camp.

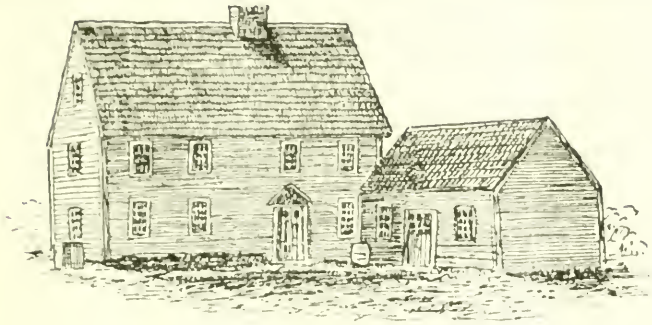
Providence, Oct. 13, 1778. We have just heard that there is accounts from Genl Washington that 12 Regts of the enemy from New York are imbarked and sailed to the East ward, and it is thot the same are now off of Newporte. But whether they are to land there or goo farther is unsarting. Give my duty to my parents and sister, and my compliments to Capt Kendall and wife.

[With the last date the Revolutionary Letters of Captain (afterward Colonel) Joseph Hodgkins end. The originals are carefully preserved by Mr Francis H. Wade of this town, who is a descendant of Col H.]

14

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. III. IPSWICH, MASS., MAY, 1883. NO. XXXVI.



John Knowlton's House, 1691-2.

The above heliotype is a copy (by Everett S. Hubbard,) of an oil sketch made many years ago. The house was built by John Knowlton, shoemaker, on a lot granted to him in 1691-2, and was torn down in 1862. It stood at the southerly side of the Town Hall; and when the Hall was enlarged a year or two since, it was removed to the site of this ancient dwelling.

John Knowlton, the builder, died Sept. 11, 1720, leaving a widow Sarah, and two sons, Abraham and Isaac.

Isaac married Mary Dear, Oct. 12, 1723, and had possession of the house. He died in 1758, and gave it to his widow, Mary (Dear.) She sold it to Robert Choate, whom she afterwards married; Mr. Choate gave it to his daughter, Mrs. Elizabeth (Choate) Farley, wife of Gen. Michael Farley.

It was owned later by Aaron Wallis.

In 1820 it was bought by Amos Jones, blacksmith, and remained in his family till 1860. Two years later it was demolished.

Hon. Charles A. Sayward, in an article published in the *Chronicle*, on the early Knowltons, supposes John Knowlton, (builder of the house,) to have been the son of John and Sarah Knowlton, and grand son of John who was of Ipswich as early as 1639.

ABSTRACTS. NO. III.

BY SIDNEY PERLEY, ESQ., BOXFORD.

William Knowlton of Ipswich, bricklayer, sells to Edward Bragg of Ipswich, commonage, houselot, &c., which he bought of John Andrews, who bought the same of Thomas Bishop, who bought the same of Robert Hayes, to whom the freemen of Ipswich granted the same for a houselot; there hath been a house built and removed to said land; it adjoineth to other lands where I now dwell, whh I bo't of Wm. Lampson' & Wm. Story; bounded by Ipswich river and a lane on the east and west. Dated 28: 12: 1643. Wit. Daniel Epes and Samuel Heyford.—Vol. 1, f. 7, (23.)

Inv. of est. of Richard Lumpkyn, late dec'd, app. 23: 9: 1642, by Robt Payne and John Whipple. Allowed by court 26, 1, 1645.—Vol. 1, f. 7 (24.)

Nov. 28, 1645, Humphry Bradstreet conveys to Richard Hutley one acre of marsh; and ten acres of upland lying in the common field on ye north side of Ipswich town, bounded by Thomas Scott on the northwest, by John Satchwell on the south east, in exchange for eighteen acres lying in the sd common field, bounded by marsh of Richard Kimball, Egypt River, otherwise called north river, and sd Humfry Bradstreet. Wit: Samuel Symonds. Dan'l Epes. Vol. 1, f. 9. (30.)

William Whitred of Ipswich, carpenter to Wm. Symonds of Ipswich, laborer, and Elizabeth his wife, a six acre lot of planting ground, which sd Whitred bought of Mr John Whittingham, and it lyeth on the hill on the north side of the town between the lots of Christopher Osgood and Ezra Rolfe; consideration: the sd Wm Symonds is to pay to Whitred one heifer and £5, one half in indian corn and the other half in wheat the next year, because the sd lot is mortgaged for security of the rent of a six acre lot which sd Whitred hired of Mr Bradstreet; dated 20: 10: 1645. Wit: Samuel Symonds and Dorothy Symonds.—Vol. I. f. 9, (32.)

Marshall John Harris, of Ipswich.

BY WM. SAM'L HARRIS, WINDHAM, N. H.

John Harris and Bridget his wife, were among the first settlers of Rowley. He died there Feb. 15, 1695. By wife Bridget he had six children, of whom the third was John, born Oct. 8, 1649. This son John was the "Marshall Harris" of Ipswich, who died in 1714, aged 64, whose grave stone is yet to be seen in the old burying ground.

John Harris (1,) of Rowley, in 1663, bought of Thomas Ayres 108 acres of land in Haverhill, which he gave to his son John, as he says in his will, (dated Jan 8. 1692, proved March 27, 1695.) In 1685 this land was sold by John Harris (2.) This was the Marshall, and of him we have collected the following facts:

He is called locksmith and gunsmith. His wife was Esther or Hester. The records of the First Church in Ipswich show that John Harris took the covenant March 1, 1673, and that on April 12, 1674, John Harris and his wife were admitted to full communion. He was a freeman in 1685; was called Marshall in 1696; called under-sheriff on his gravestone. He made his will July 16, 1714, and died "Sept. ye 15, 1714, & in ye 64 Year of his age." In his will he mentions his wife Esther, sons Thomas, John and Samuel, and daughters. He is called "Marshall John Harris, late of Ipswich," in 1719. He had the following children, all born in Ipswich:

John born March 27, 1673
Abigail, born March 5, 1675, m. Job Burnam
Thomas, born June 12, 1677
Esther, born Nov. 8, 1679, m. Samuel Chapman, their intention of marriage was published Sept. 18, 1703
Mary, born Dec. 20, 1681, m. Grindall Knight; published Aug. 7, 1714.
Margaret, born May 22, 1685, m. Antony Smith published Aug. 16, 1718
Samuel, born Nov 28, 1687
Daniel, born August 25, 1691

Antony Smith, mentioned in the preceding article, was the son of Thomas Smith, wheelwright, and Esther his wife, and grandson of George and Mary Smith who were in Ipswich in 1648. Antony married (1) Elisabeth Damarell, in 1712; she died 1716. He married in 1718, Margaret Harris. He died 1730, Oct. 14, aged 42. She died December, 1744.

Ipswich Witch.

Communicated by S. P. Mayberry, Cape Elizabeth, Maine.

To Sarje't John Chote, sen'r, To Jonas Gregory, To James Burnam, all of Ipswich, mary Andrews, Sarah Rogors, Marguriet Low, Sary Halwel, you & each of you all hereby Required jn thair majesties names To make Your personall apperance before ye Worshipfull maj'r Sam'll Appleton, Esq., & ye Clerk of ye Court to be at ye house of Mr. John Spark in Ipswich on ye 22d Day of This Instant aprile, at two o'clock afternoon, Then and There to Give in Your Severall respective Evidences in behalf of thair majesties concerning wch Clearing up of ye Grounds of Suspission of Rachell Clentons being a witch, who is Then and Thair to be upon further examina-

tion. Therefore So make Your apperance according to this Sumons fail nott at your perril.
Ipswich, Dated aprill 21st, 1692.

Curiam Tho's Wade, *Clerk*.

Ye Constable of Ipswich is alike Required to Give notis to ye said persons, & to make rereturne as ye Law Directs. Curr T W Clk.

According to this within written I haue Sumonsed and warned them: to Apere According to Time & Plase by me William Baker, Constable.
Dated this: 22d of April, 1692.

[On the back is another writing which I am unable to decipher, and the word Jobacco, (Chebacco.) Robert Staniford settled in Newcastle about 1670, and soon after Thomas Staniford. We have never been able to learn from what place they came.—S. P. M.]

Rev. Sam: Belcher.

In the High street Burying Yard is an old stone bearing the following inscription: "Here Lies ye Body of ye Reverend Samuel Belcher A Preacher at ye Shols Many Yeare. He was called To Newbury new town & There Lived 18 Years & He Died March ye 10, 1714, Aged 74." A traditional Ipswich story is, that he was dependant on his neighbors kindness in his latest life. Concerning this Miss S. F. Jewett, of Stratham, NH. sends us the following extract from Coffin's Newbury: "The first settled minister in the second parish, now the first, in West Newbury, was the Rev. Samuel Belcher. Of him, much to the supposed discredit of the parish, the story has been often told that when he grew old and unable to preach, his parishioners cast him off and carted him back to Ipswich, his native place. The facts are these: He was settled, as was then the custom, as their pastor for life, with this proviso, that if he remained in town, he should have the use of the parsonage-house and land as long as he lived; but if he chose to leave town, they should revert to the parish. Preferring, when no longer able to preach, to spend the few remaining days of his pilgrimage in his native place, he relinquished the use of the parsonage, and had his goods and furniture put into the ox-cart for removal He then said to his friends, 'if you will place the beds in the cart properly, I will ride with the goods, as I can go that way easier than any other.' This was accordingly done, the old gentleman placed on the bed, and, at his own request, he was literally carted out of town. This, in the absence of anything, in that day, like a chaise, or any other modern vehicle, was undoubtedly the easiest and most comfortable mode, in which he could be conveyed home. In the Boston News-Letter of 1715, I find the following:

Ipswich, March 12, 1714-15. This day we buried Rev. Samuel Belcher in a good old age, having lived near 76 years. He was for many years a preacher of the gospel at the Isle of Shoals and afterward settled at Newbury. Hts religion was pure and undefiled. His divinity sound and orthodox, his conversation very cheerful and agreeable, yet grave withal. But that which highly distinguished him in his order was his excellent gift in preaching, nothing being more entertaining than his ordinary sermons. Like a well instructed scribe, as he was, he always brought forth things new and old, profitable and pleasant. *Omne tulit punctum qui miscuit utile, dulci.* A few months before his death he removed to Ipswich, the place of his birth."

William Wade, son to Co'll Tho: and Elizabeth Wade, dyed at sea, being kild in fight by a Frenchman, April 3, 1697.

William White of Haverhill, 1683, bequeaths to Nathaniel Smith of Ipswich, his breeches, Jacket, and my white hat I wore week days.

Dea. Thomas Knowlton died Aprill ye 3, 1692

Dea. Jacob Foster dyed July 9, 1710.

Nathan Fellows drowned March 15, 1713, crossing Mile Brook.

Births.—1664.

Mary daughter of Kilieres Ross, borne 31 March
John, sonn John Ross, 9th Aprill
David sonn Alexander Tompson, 19 May
Mathew son John Whipple, 29 May
John French, a daughter borne and died Aprill 1
Samuell son Shoreborn Willson, 4 Aprill
Moses, son Robert Pearse, 30 May
John son Renold Foster, 15 July
Sarah, daughter John Safford, 14 July
Mary daughter Thomas Wade 9 Agust
Joseph son of Joseph Saffourd 11 August
Nathanill son of John Aires 6 July
Triphena daughter of Henry Russell 9 July
Judith daughter of Cornelius Waldo 12 July
Sarah daughter of Thomas Burnam 29 June
Nath: son Ezekiell Rogers 14 August
Francis, son Francis Wainwright, 25 August
Mary daughter Nathll Rust borne in June
Mary daughter of Ezekiell Woodward the eighth of Decembar about three of the clock after noone.
Sarah, dau Mr Samuell Rogers, octob. 14
Symon sonn of Thomas Stace borne 25 Deembar
Hanah daugh Funnell Ross January 8
Martha daughter Nathl Wells Jan 13
Joseph sonn Samuell Ayres 29 octob
Samuell son Nicolas Wallis 11 June
John son of William Dirkye 3 Jan
Margrett daughter Mr John Rogers, 18 Feb
Edward son of Edmond Deare 27 Feb
Joseph son of cornett John Whipple 6 Mch
Daughter of William Story 4 March
Sarah daughter Edward Allen 1 March
Ann daughter of Richard Shatswell 21 Feb
Joana daughter Symon Tuttle 24 September
Moriah daughter of John Smith 28 February
Hanah daughter John French 8 March.
Elisabeth daughter of Robert Collings 16 January
William son Thomas Harris 12 December
Mary daughter John How 25 February
John son Saml Ingolls 26 August
Mary daughter Nathanell Pyper 15 Dec
Rebecka daughter John Kimball, February
Anah daughter Caleb Kemball 11 Decemb

SAMUEL WIGGLESWORTH.

Can any of your local antiquarians tell me when and where Samuel Wigglesworth died? He was the son of the Rev. Samuel, (minister of the Hamlet parish,) and a graduate of Harvard College in the class of 1752. He was born August 25, 1734, and died near the beginning of the present century. SAMUEL A. GREEN, *Boston.*

Have you any references to Edward Allen of Ipswich, who married Sarah, dau. of Richard Kimball, Nov 24, 1658? his ancestry, and when he came to Ipswich?—Alfred Smith, Boynton ave Germantown, Pa.

I learn by the History of Ipswich, that Thomas Brown, weaver, was among the early settlers of Ipswich, and that his daughter was the first white child born there. Had he sons or grandsons of the names Thomas, John and Eleazer? Did they remove from Ipswich previous to 1700, and where?—A. A. Galloupe, Beverly.

In 1648 a brook in Rowley called "Satchwell's Brooke."

In 1775, Daniel Noyes, Esq., succeeded Dea. James Foster as Post Master.

IPSWICH ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS.

Entered at Post Office as second class matter.

Published Monthly, 25 cents per year.

AUGUSTINE CALDWELL, ARTHUR W. DOWE.

P. O. Address,—*Antiquarian Papers. Box 159, Ipswich Mass.*

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. III. IPSWICH, MASS., JUNE, 1883. NO. XXXVII.

IPSWICH ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS.

Entered at Post Office as second class matter.

Published Monthly, 25 cents per year.

AUGUSTINE CALDWELL, ARTHUR W. DOWE.

P. O. Address.—*Antiquarian Papers. Box 159, Ipswich Mass.*

Col. Wade Papers. No. 1.

In possession of Mr. Francis H. Wade.

[*Prospect Hill.*] Genr'l Orders, July 23d, 1775. Parole, Brunswick, Countersign, Princetown. As the Continental army have unfortunately no uniform and consiquently many Inconvineances must arise from not being able to Distinguish the Commissioned officer from the Privates, it is ordered that Some Badges of Distinguishment be Provided for immediately. The field officers May Have Red or Pink Couler Cockades in their hats, the Capt yellow or Snuff Collour, the Subbalterns Green: they are to furnesh themselves accordingly. The Serjents, Majors and —— to be Distinguish By an Eparlet or strip of Red Cloth or knot on the Right Sholder, the Corpel By one of green:

The People imployed to make Spears are Desired By the Genrl to make four Dozen of Spears Immediately, thirteen feet in Length, and the Wood Part a good Deal more substantial than those already made; Particularly those in the New Hampshier Lines are Rediculously Short & Can answer no Purpose.

The Commanding officer of the Different Works & Posts are once more ordered to furnish themselves with a sufficient number of Gibbets & fassienes, which are to Stop up the Entrys of their Respective Redonts & Lines, and Repair their Works which may be Either Damaged by the weather or fire of the Enemy. It is observed that several of the Entries of the Redonts are still left open without any sort of defence, the Commanding officers of each Redout therefore ordered to Cut a Wide dug Ditch at the Entrance and lay bridge of Plank a Cross this, to be done without delay.

John Dennis in Capt foster Company in Col. Gridly's Regmt of artilery, tried for Desertion and intending to go to the Enemy, is acquitted by the Genrl Cort Martial.

Ensign Grafton accused by Col. Scammon for abusive Language when under Arrest, tried By a Genrl Court Martial, of which Col. Nixon is President, the Court was unanimously of the opinion that the Prisoner was not Guilty, and do therefore acquit him with honnor.

Lef't Taston be forthwith Released from his Arrest.

Michael Burry of Captain Parker's Company, in Col Prescot's Regt, tried by the same Genrl Court Martial for Refusing his Deauty and Enlisting into another Company the Court Condem'd the Prisoner and Order him to take 39 Lashes, the sentence to be put into execution at the head of Regt.

Field officer of the day, Col. Scammons; for Main Guard, Lieut. Col. Smith; officer for Fatigue, Lieut. Col. Baldwin; Adjutant of the Day, Jenkins.

---

febru: 22th, 1649. Mr. Nathaniell Roggers is posesed by the Grant of the towne of one house lott on the south side of the Riuer, haueing the Riuer on the north west, the streete on the south east, the land of mr. Richard Saltingstall south west, and the land of Isaac Cownings northeast:

alsoe six acres of planting Ground haueing the high way on the south east, the Riuer north west, the land of mr. Saltingstall north east, & his own land south west: Also forty acres of land towards Chebacco haueing the land of Mr. Jonathan Wade on the north east & of mr. Saltingstall south east & a Swamp north west. Alsoe eight acres where he hath built his farme house in exchange haueing the common south west and sonth: alsoe fifteene acres of meaddow near mr. Simonds his farme, bounded by the common round about. Also a farme at the new meaddowes containing three hundred acres, Bounded by mr. Bradstreet his farme on the south, mr. Saltingstalls farme east, the common north and North east, mr. William paine north east—to enjoy all the severalls Grants to him & his heirs forever.

Letters to Mad. Rebekah Symonds.—2.

Extracts from the Originals in the Archives of American Antiq. So. Worcester.

Mr. John Hall, Assington, to his Honoured mother, Mrs. Rebekah Symonds:

You may remember that in the year 1665, my Brother [Henry Byley,] Adventured to saile from Barbadoes to London: it was a dismal Day with us. The warr and the great plague being in Conjunction. And it proved sad for my Br. He had shipt his all in three vessels, whereof one sunke at sea; and had not God's mercie afforded another Company with them, he had himselfe gon down into the Deep as his concerns in it did; one other was taken by the enemy, and soe only one of the three came safe for England. Also that ship wch took my brother vp out of the sinking ship, for fear of enimies, (Dutch, ffrench and Dane being all Combined agt England,) sailed unto Ireland; soe my Brother was faine to travel quite through that Countrey from Kilkenny to Dublin, and then in a small vessel shipt himselfe from thence to West Chester, and there being Landed he came Like a poore pilgrim to Sarum.

March 15, 1671. I bought your muffs of my cozen Jno Rolfe, who tells me they are worth more money than I gave for ym. You desired ym modish and yet Long; but here with us they are worne much shorter: these were made a purpose for you. For neck lases Amber is much in vse, also scotch pearle, wth counterfeit pearle which may be bought very cheap.

At Sarum a Busie Bishop and a ranting Recorder have troubled and imprisoned severall good people for private meetings of worship; and amongst others my she cozen Rolfe, Cozen Thomas Batt, & one Wiliam Hall one of your tenants, who was taken in one of your houses in in Castel street. Cozen Mr Edmands, Mr Williams, and one Mr Baller the alderman of Sarum, have been imprisoned and put to fourty pounds charges a man.

Assington, June ye 30, 1671. My cousin Banks Kenton intreats you to sel for him the two gold rings for what you can get: yet if they wil not yield soe much as that you can afford to pay him for ym in England, his Request is yt by some safe hand they may be Returned againe. I have likewise inclosed a letter from my Ant Phelps and a note from my Ant Jone, wharin she desires shee may Live Rent free in a house of 12lb per Annum of yours, in which shee now Lives. If yon think meet to doe soe, I shal not Require any Rent of her: or if you please you may enjoyne her to pay at her death if shee bee able: for she hath a house of her owne in Sarum, wch stands right agst my Grandfather Swains house where you were borne in Winchester street, wch shee intends to give to my cozen Bennet Swaine, ye son of my uncle Bennet of Milford.

Cozen Keinton alias Matthews is Lately Deceased. Also the Cozen Rolfe yt was old vncle Burgasses Daughter is deceased: her sister Allumbridge is now a prisoner in ye Kings Bench for Debt: also my cozen Sam Allumbridge, hir son, is Lately broke: by whome I am Like to

Loose money owing me by bonds,—some Relations who have dealt very vnhansomly with me. I now find yr advice is a mean to be followed,—tis good to be charitable, but not soe as to bring ones self to the Hospitall.

Here was lately with me my Brother in Law Harlatington Symonds, who brought noe Letters from you; hee Lodged one night with mee, and told mee hee was to goe into Essex: hee desired mee to Lend him a Little money: But being he had noe Letters Recommendatore from yourselfe or my ffather Symonds, I only Lent him twenty shillings wch he promised to repay mee in 14 days. I have not heard of him since. I Doubt hee is a graine too Light, wch possibly may prejudice him wth his Relations in Essex and Hapely the Lesse personall acqnaintance hee may have with them, the more hee may be Respected, according too: proverb 17: 27, 28 vs. Yet Mr. Samuell Wilson told mee yt you did advise him to come over for England.

Anthony Potter. 1648.

Anthony and Elisabeth (Whipple) Potter were the earliest ancestors of the Ipswich Potters. They had at least seven children: John, Edmund, Samuel, Thomas, Anthony, Elisabeth who married a Kimball, and Lydia who married a Putnam. The first residence of Anthony and Elizabeth Potter was a house built by Maj-Gen. Denison, near the present stone Mill; their second home was on the site of the house of the late Mr. Stephen Coburn, postmaster. In the old yard on the Hill the grave of Elisabeth may yet be found:

Here Lys Buried
Mrs. Elizabeth Potter
who died March
ye 10, 1712, aged
83 years
A tender mother
A prudent wife
at God's command
resigned her life

John 2 (Son of Anthony 1.) married Sarah —. He died in 1718, and his widow Sarah in 1724.

Here Lyeth ye Body
of Mr John Potter
Dec'd Sepr ye 9th 1718
In ye 66th year
of his age.

John 2 and Sarah had:

John 3, born 1680, m. Lydia Dear Dec. 24. 1708, he died Oct 13, 1724, aged 44, Lydia died Mch 9, 1727. They had Lydia born 1715 died 1725; and Daniel born May 25, 1712, settled at No. Brookfield.
Sarah, born Dec 1685, married Fellows
Elizabeth. born April 23, 1695, m Thomas Harris
Mary, m Samuel York, 1711
Aaron 3, m Elisabeth Appleton
Esther.

Edmund 2, (son of Anthony 1.) m (1) Abigail, (2) widow Hannah (Pickard) Tuttle, 1701. He was a trooper at Narragansett: He had:

Elizabeth, born April 14, 1681
Nathaniel, m Hannah Patch, 1710.
Elizabeth born Nov. 17, 1694
Edmund 3, born June 14, 1683, died March 29, 1735; he m Mercy Quarles, and had one child, Mercy, born May 28, 1904, and married Patch and had Edmond, John, James and Andrew Patch. He m (2) Elisabeth Walker, 1711, she survived him and married John Brown, turner.

Samuel 2, (son Anthony 1.) m (1) Joanna, (2) Ruth Dunton April 18, 1692, (3) Sarah Burnell, Dec. 4, 1705. He had

Samuel, m Hannah Dresser
David b Mch 27 1695, m Mary Merriam of Lynn
Joanna, b June 16, 1686, m John Whipple, 1703
Thomas, b April 15, 1691, m Susanna Hadley
Anthony, b Oct 2 1696
Esther, b Dec 18, 1700, died 1703
Ezekiel died 1703
Hester, b 9 10 1706
Lydia, b June 4, 1710
Abigail, b Sept 6, 1713, d Dec 31 1758

To be Continued.

Any Records of the Potters gradly received

Deaths.—1664.

Sarah wife of Abra Fitt, 5 June
Samuell sonn of Shoreborn Willson, 14 June
Humphry Vinsent, 25 Decem
Robert Kinsman, sen, 28 January
Martha, dau Nath'l Wells, 12 Feb
John Anabell, sen'r, 8 Oct
James son of James How, jr., July
Judith wife of Renold Foster, Octo
Susuan Whitman, May
Elizabeth wife of Edmond Bridges 31 Decemb

Married.—1664.

John Day and Sarah Pengry, 20 April
John Ring and Mary Bray, 18 November
Thomas Hart and Mary Norton, 12 October
Saml Lomas and Sarah Smith, Nov 18
John Hale sonn of Robt Hale late (decon) of Charlestown and Mrs Rebecka Biley late of Salsbury marred the 15th of Decembar, 1664, at Ipswich.
Robert Whitman and Hanah Knight, 9 November
John Newman and Sarah Smith, 9 November
William Dirkye and Martha Crose, Dec 20
Vzall Wardall and Mary Ringe, 3 May
Samuel Perly and Ruth Trumball, 15 July
Robert Crose and Martha Tredwell, Feb 19
Thomas Tredwell and Sarah Titcomb, 1664
Samuell Addams and Mehittabell Norton, 20 Dec
Mr John Hale, son of Robert Hale, late deacon of ye church at Charlestowne, & Mrs Rebecca Byley, late of Salisbury in England, gent. were maried vpon the 16th day of December, anno Dom 1664, at Ipswich in New England, before me. *Samvel Symonds.*

Miss S. F. Jewett, Stratham, N. H., writes as follows concerning Martha Denison, grandaughter of Maj-Gen. Daniel Denison: "The first husband of Martha Denison was Thomas Wiggin, who was born 5 March, 1662. He was a grandson of Gov. Thomas Wiggin, also of Gov. Simon Bradstreet. Mr. Wiggin died in early manhood, leaving but one child, Hannah.

Widow Martha (Denison) Wiggin then became the second wife of Capt Jonathan Thing, of Exeter. They were married July, 1693, and had but one child, Daniel Thing, born 12 May 1694. Capt. Jonathan Thing died 30 Oct. 1694; his first wife was Mary, daughter of Counsellor John Gilman, son of Edward Gilman, sen'r. He had two other sons, Edward and Moses.

Her third husband was Matthew Whipple of Ipswich.

Rev. Joseph Appleton, born in Ipswich, 1751, grad. Brown Univ. married Mary, daughter of Jacob Hook, Esq., of Kingston, 15 June, 1777; ordained at North Brookfield, 30 Oct. 1776, where he died 25 July, 1795.—*Kingston Record.*

1658. Newbury upon their presentment for want of a lattin scoole is to pay to Ipswich lattin scool, unles they by the next court provyde a lattin scoole master according to law.—*Co. Rec.*

On the 23d of Oct. 1711, Newbury petitioned the Court to grant them leave to goe on with their meeting house that they have begun, that the farthermost of forty families and about thirty more of our neighbours are not above one and a half miles from the meeting house we're about to erect and prepare, and that we deem it our duty to maintain the reverend Mr Belcher, (for whom we have a peculiar respect,) until we may be orderly dismist.—*Hist. Newbury.*

Inscription on a Silver Cup, belonging to the First Church in Ipswich:

"Ex Dono Capt. Simon Stacy to the Church of Ipswich 1697."

1638. John Wedgwood, for being in the company of Drunkards, to bee set in the stocks.

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. III. IPSWICH, MASS., JULY, 1883. NO. XXXVIII.

IPSWICH ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS.

Entered at Post Office as second class matter.

Published Monthly, 25 cents per year.

AUGUSTINE CALDWELL. ARTHUR W. DOWE.

P. O. Address.—*Antiquarian Papers. Box 159, Ipswich Mass.*

BOSTON, August 22, 1883.

Mr. Arthur W. Dow: I send you a few items, which may excite a little local interest.

SAMUEL A. GREEN.

Ipswich, Octob. 16. This morning died Dr. *Samuel Wallis* of this place, about 40 Years of Age; a Man much employed in the publick Affairs of this Town, in which Trust he discharged himself with singular Faithfulness; and as he lived possessed of the great Esteem & Affection of the People, so his Death is very much lamented here.—*The New-England Weekly Journal*, Monday October 21, 1728.

On Tuesday Evening last [Dec. 29, 1731.] just about dark, *Joseph Kembal*, a Lad of about 15 Years old, Skating on Ipswich Mill Pond, mistook Water for Ice (as is suppos'd) and falling in, was drowned.—His body was found about an hour after.—*The New-England Weekly Journal*, Monday, January 4, 1731.

A Lad at Ipswich being from Home the Day before the late Storm on the 8th Instant, returning in the Evening, lost his Way, and perished in the Storm.—*The New-England Weekly Journal*, Tuesday, September 22, 1741.

1747. The first Deacons of the South Church were Aaron Potter and Joseph Appleton.

To Mad. Rebekah Symonds. No. 3.

Original Letters in the Archives of American Antiquarian Society, Worcester.

Mr. John Hall, Assington, to his honoured mother, Mrs. Rebekah Symonds, Ipswich.

Assington, Aug. 28, 1673. [To his father Symonds.] My being ill at Easter and at Salisbury at Trinity, I had not opportunity to meet mr. Jno Symonds, nor did I see Harlackenden.

I have some desire to have my cattle In New England sold, and to buy with it some peice of Land in the Massachusetts Colony; yt it might yield mee some smale Incomb, and be capable of Improuvment. This I haue the Ambition for, that I might at Least haue some share of my native countrey.

My brother-in-law, H. S. intends to saile in this ship for New England.

May 28, 1674. [To his mother.] I have upon my friend Mr. [Samuel] Hall's Desire, consented to send you a servant, John Greav's Brother, Francis Graves,) which I hope wil not bee to your disadvantage; I would have pd his passage here, had the master bin willing to have taken five pounds, byt hee would not take vnder five, & I thought better pay 7 lbs in new-England than five here; and it it bee too burthensome to you there: you know enough will pay soe much money there for five pound here, which you may Likewise draw vpon me if see cause:

my vncle Swaine hath ordered mee to buy a ring for you selfe wich my Late Ant Jone bequeathed you as a Remembrance, wch I have bespoken, & hope to have made time enough to send by Capt Ben Moore. Together with Blood stone bracelet for my sister Hale, wch my Brother Hale writ to mee for. Tell Har Symonds I marvel I

had noe Letter from him: nor have I this year heard from Mr. Hubbard.

[Articles sent to Mad. Symonds with this letter: one el ½ of fine bag Holland, 2 yards 1-8 of Lute string, a Lawne whiske, wool cards one pare, a Heath Brush, 2 Ivorie Comb, ye bord box rest.]

Abstracts No. 4.

BY SYDNEY PERLEY, ESQ., BOXFORD.

Granted to Humphrey Bradstreet 100 acres, bounded by Goodman Cross, North River, (also called Egypt River,) and Thomas Dorman. Also 30 acres of upland; ten of meadow, bounded by a Creek coming out of North River to the Reedy Marsh on the northest; likewise 10 acres lying against ye marshes, bounded by Goodman Shatswell & Thomas Scott; likewise a house lot in Mill Street, bounded by Mr. Coggswell on the northwest. Dated 9 Dec. 1645. Signed by Richard Saltonstall, Daniel Denison, Samuel Appleton Richard Jacob, Robert Lord and John Gage.—Vol. I, f. 10, (33.)

June 3, 1674. Wm. Hubbard of Ipswich, conveys, under mortgage, to John Richards of Boston, marchant, for £324, his dwelling house and homestead in Ipswich; also 12 acres of land situated within ye common fence, behind Simon Tomson,s; also 30 acres of meadow and upland, being part of Halfield's farm, bounded by Lyman Tompson, John Choate, and the creek running under Halfield's bridge. Wit: Nicho: Paige and Anna Paige.—Vol I, f. 11 (34.)

Granted by freeman of Ipswich to Samuel Symonds of Ipswich, farm of 500 acres of vpland and meadow, A. D. 1637, whh was laid out accordingly; it has since been called Olivers; bounded in 1645, Dec. 16, as follows, viz: on common ground, West meadows, Mr Wm. Payne, Pye Brook, Thomas Dorman, Mr John Winthrop. Also to him at same time, a planting lot of 6 acres, bounded by Mr. Richard Saltonstall's meadow, near Labor-in-vayne creek, Mr. Nathl Rogers, pastor of Ips. chh, and Mr John Winthrop the younger.

Also to him at same time, 6 acres of marsh and upland on hethermost side of Sagamore hill, bounded by (in 1645) Thomas Bishop, Thomas Wells, Matthias Button, Widow Lumpkin and sd Symonds. He (Symonds) is also possessed of a farm called Argilla, containing 320 acres, lying upon and beyond Labor-in-vayne creek, toward ye South, in a place formerly called Chebacco, whh farm was granted by the freeman of Ipswich to John Winthrop the younger, Esq.

He is also possessed of one and a half acres of land, bounded by Mr. William Hubbard's close before his town house, and the rest surrounded by highways, whh sd land was part of Mr. John Winthrop's 6 acre lot there granted to him by the freemen of Ipswich, and the sd lot being granted to Samuel Symonds by deed. dated 24 Oct. 1638.

He is also possessed of a town house and house lot, containing 3 acres, bounded north by meeting house green; northeast William White's houselot; southeast Ipswich River and Wm. Fuller; southwest by highway leading to the meeting house, which houselot was granted to Henry Sewall the elder, gent, and conveyed by him to said Symonds by deed dated 6th 1st mo. 1637, signed by Richard Saltonstall, Daniel Denison Samuel Appleton, Thomas Rowlington, constable, and John Gage, lot layer.—Vol. I, f. 13 (45.)

Will of Lionell Chute of Ipswich, school master dated 4th 7th mo. 1644. Gives to Rose, his wife, homestead for life; also bequeathes to son James. Mentions a planting lot purchased of Mr. Bartholomew; heifer at Goodman White's farm; son Nathaniel (dec'd?) gives to friend Joseph Morse, to poor of church in Ipswich, 20s. Wife Rose, ex. Wit: Marke Simonds and Joseph Morse. Proved 7: 9 mo: 1645.—Vol. I, f. 15 (50.)

Inv. of est. of Lionell Chute of Ipswich, dec'd,

taken 25 : 4 : 1645, by Marke Symonds and Robt Lord. Amount, £94 : 11 : 4.—Vol. I, f. 16 (52)

Col. Nath'l Wade Papers. II.

[*In possession of Mr. Francis H. Wade.*]

Genrl Orders, July 24, 1775. Parole Salisbury, Countersign, Cumberland. Officer for the Day, Col. Whitcomb: for Main Guard, Lieut. Col. Bond: officer for Fatigue. Durkey, adjutant for the Day, Buller.

it Being thought Proper to Distinguish the Major from the Brigadear Genrl by some Perticular Mark the futur, the Major Genrl will Ware a Broad Riband Notwithstand the Genrl orders Making the Distintion of Genrl officers. Ade camps and Genrls are frequently Stopt By Centinels which Can only happen from the Capt having Neglected to Read the orders to their Respective Companies. if any Genrl officer, adecamp or Major of Brigade is again Stoped through Ignorance of the Centrys, the Capt will be considerd as Responsible: as any attempts the Enemy from their Late Disappointment have the Rashness or hardiness to Make will Be Violent & Sudden, the Genrl Expect the officers & Soldiers will Be not only Reselute But ——— ? toDefeats. & in a perticuler maner he Enforces his orders to every field officer upon no account, Deauty Excepted, to Lay out of the Camp, But upon every occasion to Shew by their Example that active and Steady Courage So Nesesary to Defeat any Enterpris of Enemy. Notwith standing the orders of the Eleventh Instant is Expressly forbiden all officers and Soldiers quiting their Guards Before they are Regularly Released and Dismissed, the Genrl is formed that such under Like Practises are Still Comitd. he therefore admonishes all officers and Non Commistioned officers not to Suffer any Person to quit their ground upon any Pretence. Care to be taken the men are Properly Supplied with Provision Before they Mount Guard Report being made to the Genrl that the Main Guard Room is abominable Dirty; for the future no commanding officer is to Relieve another on that Guard untill he is assured that the officer has made the appartments Clean.

orders the Surgeon of Every Regmt in the Lines or Redouts in or near Cambridge to Deliver tomorrow at noon to the adjutant Genral at head Quarters an Exact Return of the Sick in the Regmts they Belong to, the Names and Disorders of Each officer, Non Commission officer or Soldier to Be mentioned in the Return of the Surgeons of the Corps in and Near Roxbury to Be Made to the Commanding Genrl at Roxbury By tusday Noon.

Aug. 15, 1668. Mehitable Brabrooke, aged 15, examined for setting fire to her master, Jacob Perkins house. Dep. of Abr. Perkins age 28, John Willyston, age 20, Hannah wife of Abr.

1665. John and Jacob Perkins, witness will of Joseph Metcalf.

1661. John Ayres, William Fellows, brothers to William Lampson, dec'd, wife Sarah about to marry Thomas Hartshorn.

1666. John Whipple, jr., 38 years old.

1667, Nov. 6, John Lambert, buried at Rowley.

1665 David Satchwell, Marblehead.

1834, Jan. 15, Rev. Dr. Daniel Dana delivered an Address before the Ipswich Female Seminary. Subject, *Reading*. Teachers, Miss C. Washburn, Miss S. C. Farley.

Cornelius Waldo, Mr Cogswell's farmer; Edw: Coborne, Mr Sattonstall's farmer; Willm Pritchet Rich: Jacob's farmer; John Aires, Mr Norton's farmer; Edw Allen, Mr Paine's farmer; John Warner, Elder Whipple's farmer.

IPSWICH POTTERS. No. 2.

Anthony Potter 2, and Martha Dresser, married June 11, 1695. She died Sept 5, 1728. He died about 1749. Their children were:

Martha, born January 10, 1698, died the 21st
Daniel, born Jan 4, 1699
Martha, born October 19, 1700, married Ringe
Elizabeth, born March 4, 1702, married Ephraim Kimball of Boxford, 1745
David and Jonathan, twins, born Feb. 5, 1703, Jonathan died unmarried 1761
Richard, born November 15, 1705
Sarah, born 12, 10, 1707, unmarried
Ruth, born August 4, 1709, m John Manning
Hannah, born 23 10, 1710, m John Newmarch, jr

Thomas Potter 2, and Mary Kimball married June 16, 1695. Their children were:

Mary, born April 13, 1697, married Fuller
Thomas, born Aug 17, 1698, m Sarah Wallis
Anna, born Nov 20, 1700, died Nov 17, 1763
Lydia, born Sept 20, 1702, m William Kimball
Robert, born May 28, 1704, married (1) Mary Knowlton, (2) Wid. Mary Lampson
Jabez, married Martha Dresser, 1730
Jacob, born 17 12, 1711
Abigail, died December 15, 1758

[Third generation of Potters in next No.]

Feb. 19, 1655. Mr. Willson is desired to speake to Goodman Norton to fullfill his bargayne in make the meeting house Tite, where shingles weare removed by him, ocationed by the puting in of the gutters, and also the makeing good his other Bargayne about the grunselling of the meeting house, & case he doe not forthwith make yt good, hath orders by this meeting of the select men to sue him in the Towne name.

Agreed that Mr Willson shall take care to lay the floure in the Tarret of the meeting house and plank & cauke it, & to daube the Noreast syde below the floore.

Jan. 5, 1656. Alexander Knight, being in the house of Aron Pengry for the p'esent nesesity the select men thinke it meet that he should free his house agayne by the first of May next.

The following Record from the Town books, gives us the date of the Manning house, which stands opposite the Town Hall:

May 9, 1728. Joseph Manning desirous of settling in this his native town, as yet has no place whereon to build a dwelling House for himself and ffamily, there is a quantity of the Bank of the River next to Mr Thomas Lords Grant up Stream which would be very accomodable to him to Set a dwelling House on, prays that he may be favoured with a Grant of Eighty, Ninety or more ffeet to extend up the River from the Corner of Mr. Isaac Fitts dwelling to the Corner of Abbe the Smiths shop. Granted.

Mrs. Sally Burnham has given us a copy of the New England Psalm Book, Revised and Improved by Rev. Thomas Prince, used in the South Chh. prior to the Revolution. It was printed in Boston by Thomas and John Fleet, at the Heart and Crown, in Cornhill. This copy has the autograph of Isaac Burnham, 1774, and cost 3*s* 2*d*. The South Church Record says:

Sept 29, 1785, Colol Smith, moderator, the Report of the Committee on the Proposition from the Church is accepted, which is as follows, viz. The Committee of the So. Parish to whom the Proposition from the Church respecting the Introduction of Doctr Watt's Psalms and Hymns and a Collection of Doctr Doddridge's Hymns, instead of the Rev'd Mr. Prince's Verson of the Psalms &c. now in use, was committed, have attended to that service; and ask leave to recommend to said Parish to introduce Barlow's Edition of Doc Watt's Psalms and his three Books of Hymns and to desire the Revd Mr Dana to name such of Doctr Doddridge's hymns as he in his prudence and discretion shall think proper, to the end said Society may become more acquainted therewith instead of Mr Prince's version of the Psalms now in use. Daniel Noyes, p order.

1639. There were three Taverns in Ipswich:— Goo: Lumpkin, Goodm Firmin, Goodm Tredwe

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. III. IPSWICH, MASS., AUGUST 1883. NO. XXXIX.

John Harris

Autograph of Sarg't John Harris, August 23, 1728.

THE HARRIS FAMILY: Thomas Harris, in Ipswich, 1636, and some of his Descendants thro' seven generations. By William Samuel Harris, of Windham, N. H. (Sixteen illustrations) Price two dollars

Mr. William Samuel Harris,—a young man of 22 years,—has compiled a very interesting and valuable History of his ancestors, beginning with Thomas 1 and Elisabeth Harris of Charlestown, 1630, and their son Thomas 2, of Ipswich, 1636, and his wife Martha (Lake) Harris.

He gives a brief sketch of Thomas 2, of Ips. 1636, the names of his children, a copy of his will, and a sketch of Mrs. Margaret Lake, the mother of Martha Harris and a copy of her will.

In another chapter he takes up Serg't John and Grace Searle Harris. He was 3d son of Thomas and Martha. The above signature is from his will, written 1728.

Richard Harris, the 7th child of Serg't John, removed from Ipswich to Harvard in 1743, and the genealogy of his descendants is quite fully given. Below we insert the autograph of his son, Jacob, who was born at Ipswich, 1741, lived at

Jacob Harris
1789

Ashburnham, and died at Windham, NH., 1826. Mr. Harris unravels in part, the *four* Johns, found upon our early Records. He says,—

"There were four John Harrises in Ipswich, at the same time, as early as 1673–95—each with a family, namely:

Marsh'l John with wife Esther, 1673.
Serg't John, who m. Grace Searle in 1686.
John, with wife Mary, 1690.
John, quartus, with wife Margaret, 1696.

Of these, Marshal John, or Under Sheriff, a locksmith or gunsmith, who married Esther ——, and died in Ipswich, Sept. 15, 1714, was the son of John and Bridget Harris of Rowley. This is proved by a deed (recorded Essex Deeds 1, Norfolk 277,) in which John of Rowley in 1663, bought certain lands in Haverhill, and another deed (Essex Deeds 5 Ips. 117,) in which John with wife Esther sold the same lands in 1685; and the will of John of Rowley in 1692, says he had already given these lands to his son John.

This Marshal John was born Oct. 8, 1649, and by wife Esther or Hester, had eight children, born in Ipswich from 1673 to 1691.

Sergt John, who married Grace Searle and died in 1732, was the son of Thomas and Martha Harris, as is proved by a deed, (Essex Deeds 15 : 49,) in which John Harris, husbandman, Wm Harris, smith, and Ebenezer Harris, husbandman, all of Ipswich, sold in 1693, a portion of the land given them by the will of Thomas their father, and in the acknowledgment made April 5, 1700, the words occur, "Then Sargt John," &c.

William Searle, the father of Grace (Searle) Harris, had three children,—

1. Samuel, elder son.

2. William, younger son; born in Ipswich, Nov. 22, 1665, died in Rowley, Nov 7, 1690; his estate amounted to £8, 18s. clear. Adm. John Harris.

3 Grace, married Sergt John Harris.

William Searle, senior, died in Ipswich, Aug. 16, 1667. His widow Grace, married 2, in Ipswich, Oct. 26, 1668, Thomas Dennis. The grave stones of Thomas and Grace Dennis are to be seen in the old grave yard at Ipswich.

July 24, 1747, the South Church was organized at the house of Mr Thomas Norton. Is this house still standing?

William Bartholomew.

The following gleaning, from a private letter, is a little glimpse at William Bartholemew, who had a houselot in Ipswich, Feb. 19, 1637, and who copied from original and probably scattering papers, the earliest book of Ipswich records extant. He was clerk, feoffee, selectman, deputy, county treasurer, &c. The name Bartholomew was pronounced—*Bartlemy*.

"I learned much of interest to me at Ipswich, and not the least was the description of the William Bartholomew house. His houselot, according to the Records, 1637, was between Robert Lord's and Edward Brown's. This house was torn down in recent years. Mr. Asa Lord of Ipswich, was born in it, about 1800. It was, according to the descriptions, very like the picture of the Norton-Cobbett house in the Antiquarian for June, 1880.

Another interesting feature I found connected with my ancestor, Bartlemy Hill Pasture. It is about two miles west of the center of the village, double peaked, being 200 and 204 feet high, fine open grazing land, with a row of willows running over the hills. I found that this tract had been partly granted to Wm. Bartholemew for his services to the town in attending General Court, &c.; that he re-deeded it to the town for the nominal sum of £5, and it was divided among the citizens as a common for pasturing their cows; each grantee having a two acre undivided right in the tract. This will preserve my ancestor's name and honorable connection with the town, which is very pleasant to me.—*G. W. Bartolomew, jr. Austin, Texas.*

Col. Thomas Berry.

In the High street Burying Ground is an old slate stone, bearing this inscription:

Justitia *veritas*
Here lies Interred the Remains of
Hoabl Thomas Berry, Esqr
who lived universally beloved
and died equally lamented
12th August 1756
aged 61 years
Sic transit Gloria mundi

Col. Berry's house stood upon the site of the residence of Mr. Joseph Ross. Many traditions of his social influence and splendor are yet remembered, and people still say, "'Twasnt so in Col. Berry's day." The following Genealogical facts are gathered from a letter of Henry Dutch Lord, who has much valuable Historical and Genealogical matter relating to our ancient town:

The Line of Berry is briefly, as follows:

Thomas Berry, 1, Boston, 1666, master mariner, died 1685, (see Sewall's Diary,) will Suffolk Co. Probate. Married Grace Hayman, dau. of Major John and Grace Hayman, of Charlestown, she died 1695, tomb stone in Copps Hill Burial Ground.

Thomas Berry, 2, only son, grad. H. C. Boston and Ipswich, married Margaret Rogers, daughter of the Rev'd John, Pres't H.C. She married (2) John Leverett, Pres't same College.

Thomas Berry, 3, Doctor and Colonel, grad. H. C. married (1) Martha Rogers, his cousin, August 6, 1717.

Here lies Interred the Remains
of the wife of Thomas Berry
Esq., & daughter of ye
Rev'd Mr. John Rogers &
Mrs. Martha his wife,
Who Deed Aug 24 Anno Dom
im 1727.
Ætatis Suae 33.

Col. Berry married (2) Elizabeth Turner, dau. of Major John of Salem.

John Berry, 4, only son, married Abigail Wise, dau. of Henry and grandaughter of Rev. John of Chebacco Parish. Had Abigail who married Dea. Moses Lord, who had Thomas Lord, [father of H. D. L. from whose letter we quote.]

☞ The following Advertisement appeared in a Salem paper in 1818, sixty-five years ago. The "Indian Chief," perhaps, may yet be stored in some garret or barn of Ipswich.

WM. M. ROGERS

RESPECTFULLY informs his friends and the public, that he has opened a Tavern in Ipswich, (sign of the Indian Chief) a few rods beyond Mr. Treadwell's Hotel, after turning the corner, on the road to Newburyport, where he would be happy to accommodate ladies and gentlemen who may favor him with their custom, and every attention shall be paid to their convenience. Ipswich, April 28, 1818.

DESCENDANT OF PHILIP WELCH.

Some one has very kindly sent us a copy of the *Essex Register*, printed at Salem, Thursday, April 17, 1823. It contains a notice of the decease of Samuel Welch, of Bow, N. H. grandson of Philip Welch, who was brought to Ipswich in 1654 in the Ship *Goodfellow*. In the Appendix to Mr. Felt's History of Ipswich, is the following singular account of Welch: "Among the crying wrongs to some of our race, was that of stealing young people, transporting them to America, and selling them into servitude. Two of such sufferers were sold in 1654, to a respectable gentleman of Ipswich, for nine years, for £26 in corn or cattle. They were represented to him as transported by order of the State. They were Wm. Downing and Philip Welch. They, with others, lived in Ireland, all of whom were forcibly taken from their beds at night by men dressed as English soldiers, and compelled to go on board the vessel in which they came. The persons who practiced such a crime were called *Spirits*. A royal order of England was passed against them in 1682"

Died at Bow, N. H., on Saturday, April 5, 1823, the venerable Samuel Welch, the oldest person in New Hampshire, at the age of *one hundred and twelve years and seven months!* He was born at Kingston, Sept. 1, 1710, O. S. His grandfather, Philip Welch, was one of the first settlers of Ipswich. His father, Samuel Welch, settled early at Kingston, and lived to between eighty and ninety years of age; his mother lived nearly a century; a sister till about 100 and a brother till more than 90 years of age.

POTTER FAMILY. NO. III.

Daniel Potter, 3, (Anthony 2, Anthony 1,) born Jan 14, 1698-9, m 1. Anna Wallis, 1721, she died July 12, 1727. He married 2. Elisabeth Kimball of Wenham, 1728, she died Feb 9, 1764. He died about 1770. Anna (Wallis) Potter had

Daniel born July 15, 1722, died early
Anna born Dec 15, 1723 died unmarried
Daniel born May 30, 1725 died 1726
Anthony died 17_7

Elizabeth [Kimball] Potter had:

Daniel born May 17, 1730 died 1735
Anthony born Nov 14, 1731, died 1757, married Sarah Fuller
Ephraim born Dec 16, 1733, died 1734
Daniel born and died 1735
Martha born October 1737, unmarried
Daniel born March 1739, m. Hannah Wallis
Richard born March 1743, lived at Concord NH
Mary born 1746, married Goodhue
Elizabeth born 1749, unmarried, she rode from Ipswich to Concord, on horseback, and resided there with her brother.

Daniel Potter 4, (Daniel 3, Anthony 2, Anthony 1,) married Hannah Wallis, 1759, she died 29 November, 1792, aged 52 yrs, he died Dec 11, 1814. They had

Daniel, born October 1761 died early
Hannah, born May 1765, married her cousin Jonathan Potter, son of Ensign Richard and had Jesse, Symmes, Wallis, James, Elbridge, Richard, Julia Anna.
Daniel, born Nov 1770, m. Eunice Fellows

Daniel 5, (Daniel 4, Daniel 3, Anthony 2 Anth 1) born 1770, married Eunice, dau. of John and Martha (Shatswell) Fellows, Nov. 15, 1796, and had

Eunice, married Brewer, Daniel m Dolly N Ferguson, Hannah Wallis, m John Kimball, Martha, m Nathl K Allen, Henry, m Elisabeth Jewett, Edward m Chloe Stoddard, Harriet m Wm Henry Chapman, Lucy, Adeline m Albert Stoddard.

RECEIVED. Two Chapters in the Early History of Groton, Mass. By Samuel Abbott Green, M. D.

Ninety-fifth Anniversary of Settlement at Marietta, Ohio: Historical Address, by Hon. George B. Loring, and other Addresses before the Washington Co. Pioneer Association, Marietta, Ohio, April 7, 1883.

The New England Historical and Genealogical Register, July, 1883.

List of Publications of the American Antiquarian Society, Worcester, Mass, compiled by Nathaniel Paine.

In Memoriam. Rev. Henry Cowles, D. D. Early Days, by Rev. J. P. Cowles, Ipswich, Mass. Address, read at Memorial Services, Oberlin, Ohio, by Pres't James H. Fairchild. Address, by Rev. Wm. Kincaid, Pastor of Second Cong'l Church at Oberlin.

To Mad. Rebekah Symonds. No. 4.

Original Letters in the Archives of American Antiquarian Society, Worcester.

Mr. John Hall, Assington, to his honoured mother, Mrs. Rebekah Symonds, Ipswich.

Sept. 26, 1674 William Quarles sailed with Captain Joseph Gillain in August last. To his custody I committed a box for my father Symonds and in it a gowne sent out of Essex, and those few things which you had then sent for. They are not of much value, & I doubt not but Quarles wil, for his credit, see them safely delivered, in regard hee knows I am wel acquainted with his Relations here, and that they will giue much credit to my report of him. How ever had I known there had been no great kindness between my father and him, I should not have trusted him with any of your things how small so ever.

You mention that you nor my sister never had the ful of the Legasee Left you by our Ant Heath. The Reson was because their was, as my vncle said two bonds which never came to his hands,—one from Geoffry Heath, and 2lbs from one James Hely.

I never receive your letters but with a joyful heart, and find almost every line to be a pleasing picture of thee: tender, pious and most pathetical Bowels of a parent that yearns towards me, and Hath a delight in mee. And above all the excellent Lineaments of grace that are Resplendent in your papers doe most move mee, And In particular Raise vp my heart to render all possible praise to my maker who hath honored mee with and bestowed vpon mee the Benefit of hauing a most christian mother. The Heathen could say, nobility of Birth is the first and great Gyft of the Gods: But I say the truly noble one is the Christian: and to bee son to such a one and brought up under them, is far more Advantageous to the nature, then to be descended of an erreligEmperour. Oh! Good mother, I am greived to hear that craziness creeps vpon you: yet I am glad you have Faith to Looke beyond the Graue.

[A few lines sent by Mr. ffoster to his Father Symonds] my cozen, your Grandson, Mr. Sam'll Epps, Hath put up with his things severall for my mother, and sent them directed to his mother by Arthur Abbot in Capt. Wally's ship: I doubt not but my cozen Epps Hath giuen you accompt of his candid reception in Essex. The truth is his Loueing dispossition wil soon command respect from any with whome he may have acquaintance: Good sir, I hop er this, ffrancis Graves, Brother to John Graves, who sailed Hence in Capt. Ben More, is with you, and that hee may be acceptable to you: he is Little indeed, but wil bee growing. And he is to serue you the Longer, viz. fiue years. I thought you would Like it better to find him cloths, than to be tied to some set Allowance, for yt may be agreed wth him at any time; I haue bin Endeavoring to get a more Staunch Servant, but the age is soe Corrupt that I can hardly find one honest that is willing to parse the seas.

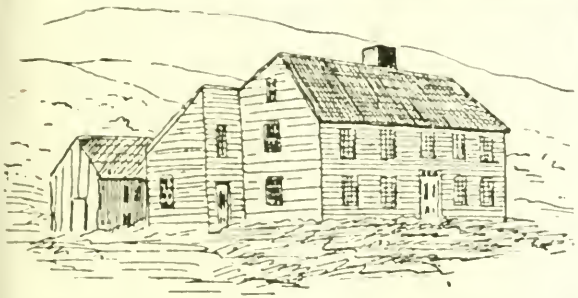
The early Records of the town contain the autographs of many of the men who were here in the infancy of the settlement:—John Lighton, John Morse, Francis Jordan, Reienld ffoster, Theophilus Wilson, Sammuell Taylor, Thomas ffowler, Nathaniel Piper, Thomas Harris, Obadiah Wood, ffrancis Wainwright, Thomas Lovell, John Gaynes, John Whipple, Robert Day, John Denison, Mark Quilter, Robert Lord, William Bukly, Simon Stace, Aaron Pengry, Thomas Smith, Thomas Hart, Haniell Bosworth, Moses Pengry, Thomas Lord, Joseph Brown, and many others.

IPSWICH ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS.
Entered at Post Office as second class matter.
Published Monthly, 25 cents per year.
AUGUSTINE CALDWELL, ARTHUR W. DOWE.
P. O. Address,—*Antiquarian Papers. Box 159, Ipswich Mass.*

157

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. III. IPSWICH, MASS., SEPTEMBER, 1883. NO. XL.



Castle Hill Farm House built by John Winthrop, jr

The Winthrop, Symonds and Patch Place.

BY JOHN PATCH, ESQ.

This Farm, first owned by John Winthrop, jr., was included in the township of Ipswich bought by him of the Indian Sagamore, Masconomet, for £20. It was afterwards granted to Winthrop by the Town, on condition he would settle permanently in Ipswich. His family resided in town about eight years. Mr. Winthrop sold it to his brother-in law, Dep. Gov. Symonds, whose wife was a sister of Mrs. Winthrop. The deed, (a copy of which was published a few years ago in a Salem paper,) is among the first recorded in the Registry of deeds for Essex County. It passed from Dep. Gov. Symonds by will to Capt. Daniel Eppes, and from him to Symonds Eppes, and from him to Maj. Samuel Eppes, one of the Holyoke heirs, and from him to John Patch, Esq. It was leased by Mr. Patch, for several years, and afterwards purchased by him in 1759. The original Bond, conditioned for its purchase, is now in existance.

Gov. Patch (so called,) afterwards purchased of John Winthrop of Boston, as stated in his will, the Jacob Perkins or Wainwright place, adjoining, (now owned by Mr. J. B. Caverly,) which he gave in his will to his grandson, Tristram Brown. An old willow, resembling a banyan tree, still stands at the end of the cellar, over which the house stood. He gave the Island, the first farm beyond the Essex Canal on the road to the Beach, to his son Nehemiah Patch; Castle Hill to his daughter Elizabeth Choate, and Wigwam Hill to his daughter Mary Lakeman, whose first husband was a Brown.

Mr. Patch purchased the Winthrop Farm of Major Samuel Eppes, son of Col. Symonds Eppes, son of Capt. Daniel Eppes who married Elizabeth, daughter of Dep. Gov. Symonds. Gov. Symonds gave the name of Argilla to his estates in this locality.

Mr. Felt in history of Ipswich, says: "1799, Dec. 18, John Patch died, aged 78. He married Abigail, daughter of Deacon John Patch of the Hamlet. She died Feb. 8, 1812, aged 89. He left children, Nehemiah, Mary Lakeman, Elisabeth Choate, Bethiah Dodge, Abigail Cogswell, Martha Appleton, Lydia Patch, Jemima Brown, Mary Clinton, Eunice Dane, Joanna Baker, Hepzibah Smith, seventy-eight grand-children, and twenty-four great-grandchildren, and in all one hundred and fourteen descendants. He had lost one daughter. He left a large estate. He held various offices in the town, was Representative in 1780, '82, '84 '87, was on the Committee of Correspondence, and Inspection, [called the Sons of Liberty,] and otherwise took an active part in the contest for Independence."

He was buried in his tomb in the South Burying Ground, the first tomb built in that yard His town house was the one now owned and occupied by the widow of the late Samuel Green, in which house he died. During the war of the Revolution, he owned in company with Col. Pierce of Gloucester, a privateer, that was very successful in taking prizes; so much so, that the old house, [see picture,] recently torn down, on the Castle Hill Farm, was once filled from garret to cellar, with English goods. The writer has in his possession an old powder horn, having delineated upon it a mermaid, and two snakes intertwined, bearing the name of *John Spencer*, 1757, (an ancester perhaps of Sir John Spencer, who recently visited this country,) taken in one of these prizes. He has also in his possession the knee-buckles and shoe buckles, and the widow of the late Aaron Brown has the cane with the name *John Patch* engraved on a silver plate, which he carried when a member of the General Court. He was usually known by the name of *Governor* Patch, probably because he owned the Governor's estate. He was one of the repres-

entative men of his age, and a person of marked and decided character.

There is an anecdote told of the *ruse* that was sometimes practiced on board his privateer, when about to attack an English merchantman in the night. They would run out spars fore and aft, and place lanterns upon them, to make the merchantmen think they were attacked by a large vessel. Then running along side, would board her, and drive the crew below at the point of the bayonet.

I have been told by the late Prof. Theophilus Parsons, that his father, Judge Parsons, used to purchase horses of Mr. Patch; that he was often engaged in lawsuits, and always gained his case. He used to pasture horses on the beach, and one time a drove of them was seen by moonlight, coming up among the sand hills, and mistaken by the Picket Guard, stationed on Castle Hill, for a company of British regulars. An alarm was given, and in a short time all the fighting men of the village were on the road to the beach to repel the invading foe.

Gov Patch had a brother in Boston named Nathan. He was a broker and a man of large property. He was an ancestor of the Middlesex Patches. He signed the Bond as surety when John bought the Winthrop estate.

John first settled in Hamilton. The cellar of his house is [illegible] to be seen near the woods at Woodbury's [illegible]g.

Mary Patch, (of the ea[illegible] m family,) was the first female child born in Gov. [illegible]dicott's colony. She was born before they landed at Salem. Roger Conant was the first male child born.

Gov. Patch was a short, thick-set man, of rather an irracible temper, which trait is the inheritance of some of his descendants, and has given rise to the phrase "the Patch temper."

There is a funny anecdote told of his daughter Mary, who married a Lakeman for her second husband: The old lady used frequently to return from the village somewhat late at night, and as the road was bad and lonesome, one of her sons thought he would go and meet her and see her safely home. Concealing himself by the roadside, he let her pass, singing as she went, and then, running after, climbed up behind the chaise, (which was an old fashioned one with the back rolled up,) he reached in and pulled off her bonnet. She was nearly frightened out of her wits, and dropped the reins, exclaiming, "Old Cloven Foot's got me!" She is still remembered for her hospitality, and gladness to see company.

WILL OF JOHN PATCH, ESQ. 1799.

In the name of God, amen. I John Patch of Ipswich, in the County of Essex and Commonwealth of Massachusetts, Esq., being through the goodness of God of sound mind and memory, do make and publish this my last will and testament. And first of all I resign my soul to God who gave it and my body to the earth to be decently buryed at the discretion of my Executors hereafter named, in hope of a Resurrection to Life Eternal through the merits of my Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, and my Worldly goods and Estate I give, devise and dispose of the same ss follows, viz.,

First, I give and bequeath to my beloved Wife Abigail Patch, the Improvement of my dwelling house where I now live with the land under and adjoining and other buildings thereon, and the Improvment of one third part of my new pew in the south meeting house in sd Ipswich for and during the term she shall remain widow. I also give to my sd wife all my household furniture, my horse and chaise, and one cow, and all the provisions which shall be in my house at my decease. I also give my sd wife the use of all my silver plate during the term above said. And further I give my sd wife t n Cord of wood, ninety pounds of cheese, fifty pounds butter, ten bushels of winter apples, four barrels of Cyder, two hundreds pounds of pork, two hundreds pounds beef, fifteen bushels Indian Corn, six bushels of rey, and sixty Dollars in Cash yearly and Every year during the time she shall remain my widow, and my will is that what I have above given my sd wife shall be in Lieu of her dower in my Estate.

Also, I give and devise to my son Nehemiah Patch and to his heirs and assigns for Ever, that part of my farm Called the Island, bounded as followes, viz., beginning at the Causway and from thence running by grindle and creek to the ditch running to the other Causey, thence by said ditch to marsh of Benjamin Patch, thence running southerly by marsh of said Patch and others to spring cove, thence by the river and ditch to the Causey first mentioned, reserving to my daughter Elisabeth Choate and her heirs the privilege of passing and repassing over the above described premises to Pine Island, as she or they may have occasion. And I do hereby order my sd son Nehemiah to deliver to my sd wife four cords of wood, fourty pounds of Cheese, twenty pounds of butter, five bu' of winter apples, two barrels Cyder, one hundred pounds of good pork, one hundred pounds of good Beef, seven

bu' of Corn, and thirty dollars yearly and every year, during the time she shall remain my widow at my now dwelling house in Ipswich. And I further order my sd son Nehemiah to pay to my daughter Eunice Dane the sum of eight hundred and fifty Dollars, and to my daughter Hepzibah Smith one hundred dollars at the time and in manner as I shall hereafter order.

Also, I give and devise to my daughter Mary Lakeman and to her heirs and assigns, my Lower farm, formerly called Wigwam Hill, bounded as follows, viz., beginning at the river and from thence running by the creek which parts said farm from marsh of Nehemiah Patch to a pond, thence running westerly by marsh of said Patch and Dane up to the line where the old fence formerly stood, and down into the sea, with the privilege of the clams. Also one mile in length of my beach for drift wood and timber, lying between the other parts of said beach, herein after given to my daughter Elisabeth Choate. I also give and devise to my said daughter Mary Lakeman and her heirs and assigns the one half of my wall pew in the meeting house of the south parish in said Ipswich. And I do hereby order my said daughter Mary to deliver to my said wife yearly and every year, during the time she shall remain my widow, three bushels of rye, and to pay to my daugnter Hephzibah Smith, the sum of three hundred dollars at the time and in such manner as I shall hereinafter order.

Also, I give and devise to my daughter Elisabeth Cheate and to her heirs and assigns that part of my farm called Castle Hill, bounded as follows, beginning at the Causeway, and from thence running easterly by a ditch and beach to the school marsh, so called, to the ditch which parts a marsh from the Lower farm, thence running by said ditch till it comes to the line where the old division fence formerly stood, thence running northerly by said old line to Steep Hill and down into the sea, and from said Steep Hill to Cedar Point and upper creek as the line runs to the easway first mentioned, and half a mile of the lower end of the beach, to be measured at high water mark, for drift and timber of all sorts, and all remainder of my beach, with a privilege of digging ten barrels of clams early at the southerly end of my farm. I also give and devise to my said daughter Elisabeth and to her heirs and assigns, Pine Island so called, bounded as follows, viz., beginning at Spring Cove, so called, and from thence running easterly and northerly as the creek and ditch runs round sd Island to the Cove first mentioned, with a privilege of passing and repassing said Pine Island overland herein given to my son Nehemiah, and also Boars Island, so called, with four acres of marsh and thatch bank down by the Pines, bounded as follows, viz., beginning at the river and from thence running northerly by the first grindle above the Pines up to the Cart Path, then running easterly from said Cart Path to the river, so as to make the number of acres above mentioned, and also one half of my wall pew in the meeting house of ths south parish in Ipswich, and do hereby order my sd daughter Elisabeth to provide for and deliver to my sd wife at my now dwelling house in Ipswich, four cords of wood, fifty pounds of cheese, thirty pounds of butter, five bushels of winter apples, two barrels of cider, one hundred pounds of good powrk, one hundred pounds of good beef, eight bushels of indian corn and thirty dollars in cash yearly and every year, during the time she shall remain my widow. And I do farther order my said daughter Elisabeth to pay to my daughter Mary Clinton and Martha Appleton and Lydia Patch each the sum of nine hundred dollars, and to my daughetr Jemima Brown eight hundred and thirty dollars, in time and manner as I shall hereafter order. Also I give to my said daughter Elisabeth Choate my clock.

Concluded in next Number.

To Mad. Rebeka Symonds. No. 5.

Original Letters in the Archives of American Antiquarian Society, Worcester.

Mr. John Hall, Assington, to his honoured mother, Mrs. Rebekah Symonds, Ipswich.

A particular of the goods shipt for my Mother Aboard Capt. David Andersen, markt (S. Symonds.) wth Esqr Smiths Goods who is friend to Mr. Nowil ye minister. A painted Deske, purple skine of Leather, 1-4 lb of nutmegs, an ounce of cloves, mase, cynoman, 6 ells of Dowlas fine, broune Lutestring Hood, two manto Silk Hoods. 3000 pins, two pieces narrow Holland tape, 3 pieces Broad Holland tape, wrapping canvasse.

London, May the 5, 1675. You sent for a fashionable Lawne Whiske, but so it is that there is none sutch now worne, either by Gentil or Simple, young or old. Instead wherof I have bought a shape and ruffles, which is now the ware

of the gravest as well as the young ones. Such as goe not with naked necks ware a black wifle over it, therefore I have not only Bought a plaine one yt you sent for, but also a Lustre one, such as are most in fashion.

Secondly you sent for a Damson Coulerd Spanish Leather for women's shoes. But their is noe Spanisn Leather of that couler, and Turkey Leather is coulared so on the graine side only, both which are out of vse for women's shoes. Therefore I bought a skine of the Leather that is all the mode for women's shoes: all that I fear is tis too thick. But my Coz S. Epps told mee yt such thin ones as here are generally vsd, would by raine or snow in New England be presently rendered of noe service, and Therefore perswaded mee to send this, which is stronger than ordinary, And if the shoe maker fit it wel, may not be uneasy.

As to the feathered fan, I should also have found in my heart to have Let it alone, because none but very grave persons (and of those very few) vse it: That now tis growne almost as obsolete as Russets. And m ore rare to be seen then a Yellow Hood: But the thing being Civel and not dear, Remembering yt in the years 64 and 68 if I mistake not, you had Two fans sent, I have bought one more on purpose for you: in every thing else I hope you wil be pleased with your things.

[Things sent by Arthur Abbott: ten yards silk, two yards Lustre, Feather fan and silver handle, Two tortois fans, 200 needles, 5 yds sky callico, Gilt red trunk, silver gimpe, black sarindin cloak, a pare thred stockings, Damson Leather skin, 6 ells broad Dowlas, a plaine Bible, Two womens Ivorie Knives, one mans ditto, Two ounces fine thread, 8 ditto corser, shape and Ruffles, Alamode scarf, plaine Lutestring scarf, 6 yds blck ribbon. Too my sister a pare of curtaines and valents with silke fringe.]

As to Cosen Epps, he himself hath left his Letters with Arthur Abbott: and is now intending for about 3 weeks time to keep Madame Symonds Company, whilst the Justice is in London.

The William M. Rogers, alluded to in your August edition, soon after the date of his advertisment therein re-printed, (1818,) removed to Bath, Maine, where he engaged in the lumber business and ship building, and acquired considerable property. The large and finely located mansion in which he lived for many years, and in which he died, is now "The Military and Naval Orphan Asylum." His only child yet living, is the Hon. William Rogers, of Bath, a prominent ship builder, and at present Senator from his county William has two daughters, one of whom married Levi C. Wade, Esq., of Newton, for a time Speaker of the Massachusetts House of Representatives. N.

Query. Please ask your correspondents if they can give me any information concerning Capt. Robert Newman of Ipswich.

George E. Newman, Bath, Maine.

John Harris, barber, 1743.

Abraham Knowlton, joiner, 1743.

Doct. John Calef, 1750.

Doct. Joshua Burnham, 1752.

Nathaniel Lord, hatter, 1753.

Benjamin Brown, blacksmith, 1759.

Lieut. Philip Lord, 1759.

Dea. Robert Lord widow Abigail, buried July 29, 1742.

Deborah Knowlton, wid. Dea. Knowlton, died April 25, 1743.

IPSWICH ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS.

Entered at Post Office as second class matter.

Published Monthly, 25 cents per year.

Augustine Caldwell, Arthur W. Dowe.

P. O. Address,—*Antiquarian Papers. Box 159, Ipswich Mass.*

163

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. III. IPSWICH, MASS., OCTOBER, 1883. NO. XLI.

The Winthrop and Burnham House. 1633.

The quaint old house, [pictured above by Mr. Dowe in 1880,] was built according to tradition and record by Jo: Winthrop, jr., 1633. It was the home of his family and the birthplace of some of his children. Here his first wife died, and to this home he brought Elisabeth Reade Winthrop, his second bride. The Burnhams possessed the house after the Winthrops migrated to Connecticut, and for 200 years it was their homestead, always retaining however, the name of "Governor's House."

Mistress Winthrop had two sisters in Ipswich: Margaret Reade Lake who came with her, and Martha Reade Symonds, who followed a little later. These sisters were born in Wickford, Essex Co., Eng. In "*The Ancestry of Priscilla Baker*," their lineage is traced from Wm. Reade of Wickford, who died in 1534. William had a son Roger who died in 1558; Roger's son William died 1603; William's son Edmand was the father of Mistress Elisabeth Winthrop and her sisters—Symonds and Lake.

This Edmand was born in 1563 and died in 1623; he was twice married, (1) to Thomasine Wallenger, and (2) to Elisabeth, who survived him and married for her second husband the famous Rev'd Hugh Peter. The children of Edm. and Elisabeth Reade were:

Edmund, born 1595 died young.
William, lived at Birchanger, married Anne Alleyn, died 1659.
Margaret, married John Lake, she came to New England, died at Ipswich, 1672.
Martha, married (1) Daniel Eppes of Kent, and (2) Saml Symonds. She died in Ipswich, 1662.
Edmund born 1601 and died 1613
Thomas, married Priscilla Banks, died 1662.
Elisabeth, born 1614 died 1672, wife of Winthrop

Margaret Reade Lake had three children, John Hannah and Martha John and Hannah were mentioned in their grandfather Reade's will. Martha, who was born later, married Thomas Harris, of Ipswich, 15 Nov. 1647, and was the mother of Sergt John Harris, Margaret, wife of Dea. Jo: Staniford, and others.

Here and there in published wills and "*The Winthrop Papers*," we find references to these sisters: Edmund Reade gave "To my Son in Law John Lake and to my Daughter Margrett Lake forty shillings a peece to make ym Rings, and to John Lake and Anna Lake theire Children, 20*sh* a peece," for the same purpose

William Read gave his sisters Lake, Symonds and Winthrop, each "one gold ring of twentie sh. price." In 1657-8, Mrs. Lucie Downing speaks of "Colonell Reade," and says that "the Sonn of his sister Lackes is with him." In 1649, Lady Deborah Moody writing to John Winthrop, jr., sends her "respectiue loue to his wife and Mrs. Lacke." In March and October, 1651, Deac'n Child of Watertown, in a letter to Winthrop, "psents his seruices to Mrs. Winthrop and Mrs. Lake," and in 1650, Josiah Stanborough of L. I. does the same. A letter of Hannah (Lake) Gallup may be found on pages 97-8, vol I, series 5, Mass. Hist. Collections, one of Priscilla (Banks) Reade on page 101, and on page 99 is a quaint

epistle of Mistress Margaret Lake of Ipswich to her brother Winthrop, who was then on a visit to England. This letter we shall reprint in another number.

The Will of Mrs. Margaret Lake, 1672.

In the name of God. Amen. Y Margrett Lake ot Ypswich in Americha, in the shire of Essex, widdow, being weake of body yet of good and pfect memory and vnderstanding, praysed be God, doe dispose of that little estate God hath lent me as followeth:

Yn primas, y give and bequeath vnto my Daughter Hanah Gallop and her children all my land at new London, also my best gowne and my red cloth petty coate, and my enameled ring, and after her decease my will is that my grand daughter Hanah Gallop shall haue the said ring

Also I give unto my grand daughter Hanah Gallop, a pare of sheetes and one of my best pewter platters, and one of the next.

Ytem. y give vnto my Daughter Martha Harris my Tapstery coverlet, and all my other apparell which are not Disposed of to others ptcularly, and y give unto her my mantle, and after her decease to all her children as their need is. Also the coverlett of Tapstery after my daughter Marthas decease y give it to my grandson Thomas Harris, and he dyeing without vsue, to his brother John, and so to the next of the children.

Also y give to my daughter Martha my gold ring, and my will is that after her decease my grand daughter Martha Harris shall have it.

Ytem. Y give vnto my grand daughter Martha Harris, my bed and bed stead and one boulster, two blanketts, two pillows and one coverlett.

Ytem. I give to my grand daughter Elizabeth Harris, one heifer at my couzen Eppses.

Ytem. I give to my grand daughter Margaret Harris, my carved box, and one damaske table cloth, and six damaske napkins.

Ytem. my will is that all my bras and pewter, with the rest of my house hold stuffs vndesposed, be equally divided amongst my daughter Harrises children.

Ytem, Y giue and bequeath vnto my son Thomas Harris all the rest of my estate, viz., my part of the vessell and all my debts, etc, only my bible excepted, which I give to my grandson John Harris and a pare of fringed gloves.

Y apoynt my son Thomas Harris and my daughter Martha Harris executor and executrix of this my last will and testament, this thirtieth day of August in the yeare of Grace sixteen hundred seaventy and two—1672.

MARGRET LAKE.

THOMAS KNOWLTON, sen'r,
JAMES CHUTE.

Att the Court held at Ypswich the 24 of Sept. 1672, Thomas Knowlton testified vpon oath that this is the last will and testament of Mrs. Margret Lake to the best of his knowledge.

ROBERT LORD, clerk.

James Chute testefied ditto 31 March, 1674.

Mrs Lake, hir Ynventory. Decemb the 24, 1672. Ytem—all the land which is mentioned in the will at new london or neare there vnto, which the said Mrs. Lake gave her daughter Gallop before she made hir will.

One tapstery coverlett, bedstead, feather bed and a flocke bed and three downe pillows; Three pr blanketts, three old coverletts and a boulster and piece of canvas; a searge sute and a crimson pete coate; a parcell of weareing cothes, pette coates and bodyes.

baking pan, bason and ure, pastie plate, pewter dishes, poringers, cullander, candlesticks, sugar box, warming pan, noster, three carved boxes, two wrought joyned stooles, hand baskets.

Two old silk wast coats, and a new blue silke one, scarlett mantle, three scarfes and whiskes and a piece of silke besydes.

four pare of Holland sheetes and three pare and one sheetes of others; damask table cloth and six napkins; sixteen napkins and five table

cloaths; fowr corse napkins, some holland pillow beeres and two others; three pillow beeres and four shifts, her wedding shift, a great bible, a pare of gloves, a box of small linning, a cuvverd cushen, a small box with several samplers, laces and broydered workes, two glasses, two gould rings a trunke, brass and yron potts and kettells, one cow.

The following is the first Advertisement of the Ips. Fem. Sem and is valuable as giving the date of the erection of the building, and the name of the first Principal.

IPSWICH CLASSICAL SEMINARY.

THE subscriber respectfully informs the public that he expects to open a SEMINARY for young Ladies, at Ipswich, Mass., on the last Wednesday in April. The location being in a pleasant healthful village, with a new and spacious edifice erected for its accommodation, and under circumstances in which the Instructor and the Inhabitants *intend* nothing shall be wanting to meet the reasonable expectations of Patrons & Pupils, either with respect to terms, studies or accommodations it is confidently hoped their share of patronage from abroad will not be inconsiderable.

For more detail of information, reference must be had to hand bills, which have been extensively circulatad, or may be had upon application to the subscriber. HERVEY WILBUR.

Ipswich, April 20, 1826

A house owned and occupied by a man named Fisher, once stood on East street, between the Boardman house and Capt. Richard Lakaman's. It was partly upon land lately owned by William Leatherland, now the property of James Glover. Mrs. Fisher decided to take a large flat stone from her garden for a door step In removing it, an Indian grave was discovered. The skeleton was sitting upright, and by it were arrowheads, spearheads, a tomahawk and kettle. The remains were left undisturbed.—*Com.*

When the late Mr. Daniel L. Hodgkins dug the cellar of his last residence, he found vats and other evidences that the land had been occupied as an old-time tannery.—*Com.*

March 14, 1709. Voted yt ye Tything Men take their turns every Sabbath Day with ye Assistance of a Neighbor, to Look after ye boys, yt ye Day may not be prophaned by them.

An article concerning the Goodhues, and a Diary of Capt. John Light who married Deborah Smith of Ipswich, will soon be printed.

WILL OF JOHN PATCH, ESQ. 1799.

Concluded.

Also I give and devise to my two daughters, Bethia Dodge and Abigail Cogswell, and to their heirs and assigns, my dwelling house in which I now live with the land under and adjoining, and other buildings thereon, to be equally divided between them, and to come into possession of the same at my wife's marriage or decease, which ever shall first happen. And further I give my sd daughters, Bethiah and Abigail, each the sum of two hundred dollars, to be paid to them by my grandson, Tristram Brown, the one third part thereof in one year after my decease, one third part in two years after my decease, and the other third part in three years after my decease.

Also I give and devise to my said grandson, Tristram Brown, and to his heirs and assigns, a certain piece of land, situate in said Ipswich, containing about forty acres, which was formerly Wainwright's, and which I purchased of John Winthrop, Esq'r, and I do hereby order him, my sd grandson, to provide for and deliver to my said wife, two cords of wood and three bushels of rye yearly and every year, during the time she shall remain my widow. And I further order my sd grandson to pay to my two daugh-

ters Bethiah Dodge and Abigail Cogswell each the sum of two hundred dollars, and to my daughter Hephzibah Smith one hundred dollars, at the time affixed for the payment of sd legacies in this my will. And further I give and devise to my sd grandson, Tristram Brown, and to his heirs and assigns, my half of a wood lot lying in Chebacco woods, so called, in Ipswich, which I own in partnership with my son-in-law, John Baker.

Also I give and bequeath to my said daughter Mary Clinton the sum of nine hundred dollars to be paid to her by my sd daughter Elisabeth as follows, viz., one hundred dollars at the end of one year after my decease, and so one hundred dollars at the end of each succeeding year, until the whole is paid.

Also I give and devise to my sd daughter, Jemima Brown and to her heirs and assigns, my Thatch Nubs which are grown and are growing up in Chebacco river, a little above the Nub called the Castle. I also give to said daughter Jemima, the sum of eight hundred and thirty dollars, to be paid to her by my sd daughter Elizabeth as follows, viz., the one third part thereof in one year after my decease, one third part thereof in two years after my decease, and the other third part thereof in three yrs after my decease.

Also I give and bequeath to my said two daughters, Martha Appleton and Lydia Patch, each the sum of nine hundred dollars, to be paid to them by my said daughter Elisabeth, as follows, viz., the one third part thereof in one year after my decease, one third part in two years after my decease, and the other third part thereof in three years after my decease. I also give my said daughter Lydia Patch, my silver tankard, to be delivered to her at my wife's second marriage or decease, which ever shall first happen.

Also I give and bequeath to my daughter Eunice Dane, eight hundred and fifty dollars to be paid to her by my said son Nehemiah Patch as follows, viz., the one third part thereof in one year after my decease, the other third part thereof in two years after my decease, the other third part in three years after my decease.

Also I give and bequeath to my daughter Joanna Baker, eight hundred and fifty dollars to be paid to her out of my monies due to me on bond or notes of hand by my executors as follows, one third part thereof in one year after my decease, one third part thereof in two years after my decease, one third part thereof in three years after my decease.

Also I give and bequeath to my daughter Hephzibah Smith, eight hundred and fifty dollars, to be paid to her by the following persons, viz., one hundred dollars by my said son Nehemiah, two hundred dollars by my daughter Elizabeth Choate, three hundred dollars by my daughter Mary Lakeman, one hundred dollars by my grandson Tristam Brown, and one hundred and fifty dollars by my executors out of the monies due to me on bonds and notes: one third part thereof within one year after my decease, one third part thereof within two years after my decease, and the other part within three years after my decease.

Also I give and bequeath to my two grandaughters, Joanna Choate and Mercy Lakeman, each the sum of fifty dollars, to be paid by my executors in the same way and manner and at the same time as I have ordered the legacy given to my said daughter Baker to be paid.

Also, I will and order that all my just debts, funeral charges, and expenses of settling my estate be paid by my executors hereinafter named, out of my personal estate, and the legacies which I have ordered my executors to pay, and all the residue and remains of my estate of what name, nature or kind soever, I give, devise and bequeath to my twelve children, herein before named, to be equally divided between them. And I do hereby constitute and appoint my two sons-in-law, Stephen Choate, jr., and Oliver Appleton, executors of this my last will and testament. And disannulling all former wills by me made, I do hereby publish, pronounce and declare what is written on this and the foregoing sheets of paper hereto annexed, to be my last will and testament. In witness whereof I do hereunto set my hand and seal this twenty-fifth day of November, in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and ninety-nine.

JOHN PATCH.

Signed, sealed and delivered by the sd John Patch, the testator, to be his last will and testament, in presence of us who subscribed our names thereto as witnesses in his presence and in presence of each other:

WILLIAM DODGE,
THOMAS BURNHAM,
DANIEL NOYES.

IPSWICH ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS.
Entered at Post Office as second class matter.
Published Monthly, 25 cents per year.
AUGUSTINE CALDWELL, ARTHUR W. DOWE.
P. O. Address,—*Antiquarian Papers. Box 159, Ipswich Mass.*

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. III. IPSWICH, MASS., NOVEMBER, 1883. NO. XLII.

Dea. Samuel Goodhue, Hollis, N. H.

Dea. Samuel Goodhue, the author of the annexed *Address*, was the youngest and fourteenth child of Dea. Joseph Goodhue of Ipswich, who was the son of William Goodhue, the emigrant. The name Goodhue, variously spelled, may be traced in Kent and vicinity to the year 1280.

Dea. Joseph Goodhue, son of Dea. William, married (1) Sarah, youngest daughter of Elder John Whipple, (2) widow Rebekah Todd, (3) widow Mercy Clarke. Sarah (Whipple) left a "Valedictory and Monitory Writing," re-printed in the *Antiquarian*, December, 1880.

Samuel Goodhue, (whose mother, Mercy, was the third wife of his father,) was born at Ipswich, April 6, 1696, and died at Hollis, N. H., Nov. 7, 1785. He married Abigail Bartlett and settled in Stratham, N. H. He afterward moved to Nottingham, where he was Deacon for many years. He married (2) Rebekah (Lull) Caldwell, widow of Deacon Jacob Caldwell of Ipswich. He removed to Hollis, where at the advanced age of 78 he married (3) widow Sarah Varham, with whom he lived twelve years. He died, in his ninetieth year, triumphantly supported by the religion he professed. He left a Bible to each of his grandchildren, a legacy to the poor of Hollis, and the following Address to his Descendants, which was no doubt suggested by the Monitory Paper of his father's first wife, which was printed a hundred years before, and read and re-read in all Ipswich families.

The Advice and Counsel of Dea. Samuel Goodhue to his Children and Descendants:

Beloved Children and Descendants: As it hath pleased the God of Heaven, in his sparing mercy, to lengthen out my life far beyond the most of my fellow creatures, into the ninetieth year of my age: and hath increased the branches of my family to a great number, and as you are scattered so far from me, to the east, west, north and south, that I can never expect to see you together in this life; for doubtless the time of my departure is at hand; therefore I write to you, having great concern for your precious souls, lest you should get lost in the wilderness of this world, which is so full of snares and temptations to keep you out of the way to heaven, which if you miss you are undone forever; without the hope of mercy.

It is likely you are encumbered with the cares of this world; but do not let the cares of the body hinder the care you ought to take of your souls; for if you should gain the whole world and lose your own souls, the loss can never be made up; for what can a man give in exchange for his soul?

The blessed Son of God had such pity for souls, and such a desire for their salvation, that he came down from heaven, laid down his life, and shed his precious blood on the cross, to make an atonement to the justice of God the Father, for the sins and offenses of such as believe and trust in him, as true humble penitents.

By our unhappy Fall, we were all condemned by the righteous law of God, which was broken by our first parents, and by us in them, and we must have suffered the wrath of God forever, had not our blessed Redeemer, as a compassionate bondsman, appeared and paid the debt for us. If we thankfully accept what he hath done for us; if we comply with his blessed invitations to come to him in a way of true humble, thankful obedience to his commands, as weary heavy laden sinners, we may expect rest: for Christ hath promised to give it to all such as so come, and those that come he will in no wise cast out.

I hope some of you have been convinced, by the Holy Spirit, of sin, and the need of a Saviour, and have complied with his blessed invitations; and if you have received the Lord Jesus Christ, give God the glory, by taking him for the pattern of your lives, being careful to imitate his blessed example by doing the will of God the Father. But those of you who are yet in a state of nature, consider your danger; for if you should be called away by death before you are renewed by grace, your future state will be forever hopeless. Remember what Christ said to Nichodemus, that except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God. Therefore delay not, but improve the present opportunity, in seeking to God for his Holy Spirit to convince you of sin, to enlighten your minds, to renew and sanctify your wills and make you new creatures, that you may answer the end of your creation, which is to glorify God and en-

joy him forever: for those who honor God, he will honor with a blessed reward of grace, to prepare them for everlasting happiness in heaven. Remember you were made by God and for him, and have, I trust, been given up by your parents to him in baptism.

Consider the many bonds and obligations you are under to love and serve the God who made you, for creating goodness, redeeming love and mercy, and for supplying you with breath every moment, which you ought to improve to his glory, by praising him for mercies received and seeking to him for mercies needed; for we are all poor, needy creatures, unable to help ourselves: therefore we must go to God in Christ for help, in every respect, asking in his name for all we want. Therefore do not live like those heathen who cast off fear and restrain prayer before God, who are those wicked with whom God is angry every day, who through the pride of their countenance will not seek God. (Ps. vii, 11, and Ps. iv.) If any of you live in the neglect of God and your own souls, consider your danger: for if you continue so until death comes, I can see no hope for you. but you must be cast off forever, for there is no promise of mercy to any but such as ask and seek for it. Therefore seek the Lord while he may be found, call upon him while he is near. Let the wicked forsake his way and the unrighteous man his thoughts, and turn to the Lord, and he will have mercy upon him and abundantly pardon. (Is. iv, 6th and 7th verses.) I advise you to read the whole of the chapter and improve it for your good: in which you may see the loving invitations of a blessed Saviour to come to him as the full fountain of life and happiness which is freely offered to you. It is my heart's desire and prayer to you all, that you may give glory to God by accepting a blessed Saviour and giving up yourselves to him an everlasting covenant, never to be forgotten, as it is your duty and interest to do.

Let the word of God be prized and improved as a perfect rule to walk by to direct you in the way to heaven: and attend the preached gospel at all opportunities, and esteem the faithful ministers of the word very highly in love, for their work's sake; and pray to God for his blessing on what you read and hear for your soul's good; and remember the Sabbath day to keep it holy; and beg of God to give you a true and saving faith in Christ, that you may trust in him alone for the pardon of your sins and the salvation of your souls. Do not say as some lazy, slothful creatures, we can do nothing, and so rest easy and unconcerned, as if you had no souls to care for. I know you can do nothing by all your performances that is the least meritorious: but remember it is your duty to wait upon God in the ways of his appointment, by reading, hearing, meditation and prayer, asking and seeking. for God has promised to give his Holy Spirit to them that ask him; and if you ask in Christ's name, there is hope of obtaining mercy, for God is a God of wonderful goodness and mercy, and to be found of those who seek him with all the heart.

I have had long experience of his goodness, even from my very infancy, being fatherless before I was two years old: and by the mercy of God have been provided for to this day.

And now, my children and descendants, I exhort and charge you all to put your trust in a good, gracious God, of whose goodness I have had such large and long experience. For blessed is the man who trusteth in the Lord and whose hope the Lord is. O give up yourselves soul and body to this God in an everlasting covenant, and by the help of grace resolve with Joshua, that both you and yours will serve the Lord, which is the earnest desire of my soul concerning you. Let not the morning and evening sacrifice of prayer and praise be neglected by you; but take time for the service of God and the good of your souls. Do not be much concerned about your bodies, which are mortal and of short continuance, but let your chief care be the glory of God and the good of your souls, which must be happy or miserable forever.

If you will take the advice of a blessed Saviour, to seek first the kingdom of God and his righteousness, you need not fear wanting anything that would be best for you, for those that fear the Lord shall want no good thing. But do not be idle and slothful, but diligent in some lawful business, and God will bless your labors for a support, if you ask his blessing, which is the duty of all to do. Therefore, take that text for your rule: In all thy ways acknowledge him and he shall direct thy paths. And if you take God's directions, you will devote yourselves to his service, and live to his honor and glory, observing the charge holy David gave to his son Solomon, to know the God of your fathers, and serve him with a perfect heart and willing mind. For if you seek him, he will be found of you, but if you forsake him he will cast you off forever. O take the warning here given by a man after God's own heart, and seek the Lord with your whole hearts speedily, lest you should be cast off forever for not improving the present time of life to the glory of God and good of your souls

Do not think of living long in this world, and so

put off the thought of death whilst hereafter, for many die in youth. I have sometimes known three or four taken out of one family in the space of one year, under twenty years of age, and you are all as much exposed to death as they were, and if you die, before you are renewed by grace, aggravated condemnation will be your ruin. The time present is the only time you are certain of; therefore improve it in seeking to God for regenerating grace; for except a man be born again he cannot see the kingdom of God.

Those of you that are young, let your mind be much upon death and eternity. It will not shorten your lives, but it may be a means of quickening you to comply with that commandment of God, to remember your Creator in the days of your youth. And pray to God to give you an interest in Christ, and enable you to choose him as the happy portion of your souls, which will be better for you than all the world, if you had it all in your possession. See the great encouragement you have in those words: I love them that love me, and they that seek me early shall find me. How happy are all those that have the love of God; it is better than to have the love of all the world. O seek the Lord with all your hearts, for no good thing will he withold from them that walk uprightly. There are many living witnesses of it, who have seen of the wonderful goodness of God, even from their childhood to old age, for the mercies of God can never be reckoned up by the oldest man living.

And now take the advice of your aged father and ancestor, early in life to give yourselves to God, in an everlasting covenant, never to be forgotten, resolving by the help of grace to devote yourselves wholly to love and serve the God and giver of all your mercies. You cannot begin to serve your maker too soon, for you know not how soon you may be called away by death; and should this be the case before you answer the end of your creation, which was to glorify God, you can never expect to enjoy him hereafter, for without holiness none can see the Lord. Therefore, pray to God to give you a true and saving faith in Christ, that you may comply with his blessed invitation, to come to him as the only Saviour of sinners, and trust him for the pardon of all your sins, and for grace to live a life of holy obedience to his commands, for such as come he will in no wise cast off, but will make them happy in the enjoyment of heaven forever.

What I have written here is with an earnest desire that God may be glorified, not only by you who have seen my face in the flesh, but by all others into whose hands these lines may come; and that you may have a hearty love to your glorious Creator, and blessed Redeemer, the only worthy object of the highest love of all rational beings.

SAMUEL GOODHUE, 1785.

ABSTRACTS. No. V.

SIDNEY PERLEY, ESQ., ROXFORD.

Will of Joseph Morse of Ipswich, planter, dated 24: 2: 1646: given to wife Dorothy, house, &c., which I bought of Thomas Dorman, and abt six acres bought of Widow Perkins; to son Joseph Morse; to dau. Hannah my great Bible that I use; to his wife Dr. Preston's works and Mr. Dyke's, besides her own bibles, one great and one small; to son John, house and abt 18 acres, and barn bought of Francis Jordan. Wife Dorothy sole ex. Wit: Roger Lockton, Wm Godderson (his mark,) and James Caute. Proved 29: 7: 1646.—Vol. I, f. 19 (63.)

Inv. of est. of Joseph Morse of Ipswich, deed, taken 28: 7: 1646. Amount £83, 1s, 10d. App. by Robt Lord and Thomas Dorman.—Vol. I, f. 19 (66.)

Theophilus Wilson of Ipswich conveys to John Knowlton of Ipswich, shoemaker, 3 acres of land within the common fence on the north side of the river, whh I purchased of John Warner, bounded s. w. by planting ground, s. e. swamp, n. e. brook, e. by John Tuttle; lying in Ipswich; dated last day of 12th mo. 1641. Wit: Rob. Lord and Thomas Knowlton — Vol. I., f. 20 (70.)

John Tuttle of Ipswich, yeoman, conveys to Moses Pengry of Ipswich, salt-maker, 8 acres of land in Ipswich, being part of the 25 acre lott that he bo't of Richard Lumpkyn dec'd, by deed bearing date 27 July, 1638, bounded by the grantor and grantee, John Knowlton and Mark Symonds, within the common fence on the north side of the river. Dated 25: 9: 1642. Wit: Robert Lord and John Knowlton.—Vol. I., f. 21 (71.)

Humphrey Bradstreete of Ips, yeoman, conveys to Thos Knowlton of Ips, shoemaker, his dwelling house and lot, in Ips, between the house of Andrew Hodges toward s. w. and dwelling house of Stephen Jurden toward s. e. highway leading down to ye river on the north side. Dated 1: 1: 1641. Wit: Rob. Lord and John Knowlton. —Vol. I., f. 21 (72.)

MRS. LAKE TO JNO WINTHROP, JR.

For hir ever honnored Brother Jno Winthrop, Esq., London in old England.

Honnored Brother, The newes that you had taken so long a voyage, and such a way as that wee were deprived of that happinesse as to have a sight of yor selfe (whom to see would have been, and I hope ever shall bee, exceeding cheereing and comforting unto us,) was exceeding grievious to mee. I am much refreshed to heare that God as safely carried you over the seas. I desire God would prosper you in your occasions therein, and returne you safely to us againe. Might I not bee troublesome to you, I would have disired yor's. to have done mee yt courtesy as to have inquired concerning my husbands death, and how hee ended his dayes, as also to have inquired of my cousen Thomas Cooke, whether hee knew whether their was anything left mee or no. Something I left in his fathers hands, but I know not whether my husband had it or no. I would have intreated you if you heare of anything comeing to me yt you would bring it for mee, if it may bee; as also I would desire you inquire whether my sister Breadcale who dwells in Lee, in Essex, bee liveing. You may heare of her, if liveing, at Irongate, where boats weekly come from Lee. I heare my son and daughter Gallup have write to you about that mony wch is due to ym by my fathers will. I would intreat you to bee as healpfull as you can in it. It is btwixt 30 & 40 yeares since my father dyed. If you have occasion to search ye records, that may bee of some direction to you. Not, further, but my due respects to yors wth you: desireing the Lord to returne you safe to us in his owne due time, I remaine Yor most affectionate Sistr, MARGERETT LAKE.

18th (11 mo) 1661. [*Winthrop Papers.*]

STANIFORD.

Communicated by S. P. Mayberry, Cape Elizabeth. Maine.

The following return of Capt. Thomas Savage will add to the military history of Ipswich. There was a Robert Stanford whose name was often spelled Sanford in Cape Elizabeth, Maine, within a few years after the date of the following return; and also I find one of the same name in Swansey, in 1687. This Robert and a Thomas Stanford were driven from Cape Elizabeth in 1675 by the Indians. We are at a loss to find from what town the Stanfords emigrated to our town. Did Robert continue in Ipswich much after 1662?

May it pleas this honrd Courte to understand that the Millitary Compn undr the Command Capt Thomas Savage have made Choyce of

John Peas } for Corporalls
Robert Sanford }

Richard Knight for Clarke
Willm darves for Centllman of pikes
Joshuah Hewes, Jun'r, ffor drumer

And desir the Courte Confirmation theareot testified p yr Hu'ble Servants

THOMAS SAVAGE,
WILLM HUDSON.

29th 2 mo (62).

The Ipswich Chronicle states that the old Fire Bucket of Col. Nathaniel Wade still hangs in the hall of the ancient Wade mansion.

1699. John Bradstreet, mariner, dyes on the Island of Barbadoes.

IPSWICH ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS.
Entered at Post Office as second class matter.
Published Monthly, 25 cents per year.
AUGUSTINE CALDWELL, ARTHUR W. DOWE.
P. O. Address,—*Antiquarian Papers. Box 159, Ipswich Mass.*

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. III. IPSWICH, MASS., DECEMBER, 1883. NO. XLIII.

ABSTRACTS. NO. VI.

SYDNEY PERLEY, ESQ., BOXFORD.

Wm. Whitred of Ipswich, carpenter, conveys to Moses Pengry of Ipswich, saltmaker, dwelling house, lot, &c. (one acre of land,) wherein the said Moses now dwells, at the northwest end of the town next the common fence gate; and 5 acres of vpland and swamp, bounded by Widow Lord, east and southeast, Simon Bradstreete, gent, south and southwest, John Knowlton northwest, and John Tuttle north; and two acres of meadow lying at West Meadows, bounded by Nathaniel Bishop south and southwest, Mr. Wm Tinge west; also four acres meadow lately bo't of Michael Cartrik at Cheb·g·o, bounded by Thomas Newman north and northeast, common south and southwest. 1: 6 mo: 1642. Wit: Rob: Lord, Matthew Whipple. Vol. I. f. 21 (73.)

Wm. Whitred of Ipswich, conveys to Theophilus Wilson of Ipswich, swamp of seven acres in common field on north side of river in Ipswich, bounded by Mr Simon Bradstreet southeast, Mr John Norton, ("one of the elders of the Church of Ipswich,") south west, grantee northwest, and Moses Pengry northeast, 21: 10: 1642. Wit: John Knowlton and Matthew Whipple. Vol I, f. 21 (75.)

Thomas French of Ipswich, tailor, for £5, conveys to George Varnham ten acres vpland at Reedy Marsh lying between land of Mr John Whittingham, Rob: Day and Goodman Perley, 1 April 1647. Wit: Saml Appleton and Edward Waldron. Vol. I, f. 21 (76.)

Humphrey Griffyn of Ipswich sells to Richard Scofeild of Ipswich, house and houselot in Ipswich, (2 acres,) bounded, houselot of Rob: Andrews east, highway to meeting house south, houselot of Mr. Bartholomew west, and a houselot of John Perkins the younger and land of Thomas Boreman north. 8: 11 me: 1641. Wit: Samuel Symonds and Daniel Epes. Vol. I, f. 22 (76.)

Henry Bachiler of Ipswich, conveys to Thomas Knowlton of Ipswich, 6 acres in Ipswich, lying on hill north side of River, bounded by Alexander Knight north, Michael Cartrick east, Christopher Osgood south, and Allen Perley west. 26: 12: 1645. Wit: Samuel Somonds and Robert Lord. Vol. I, f. 22 (78.)

Winthrop, Symonds and Patch Place.

(*Second Paper.*)

BY JOHN PATCH, ESQ.

Capt. Thomas Brown, brother of Tristram Brown and son of Mary Patch by her first husband, was among the first to visit the northwest coast, on trading voyages. He used to go to the Sandwich Islands for sandal-wood, thence to the islands on the coast for fur-seal, then to China and dispose of his cargo, and come home by way of the Cape of Good Hope with a cargo of tea. He erected quite extensive salt works at the lower farm, by the river, below the house. The writer remembers them and has eaten salt manufactured there. The writer recollects also, the Captain's daughter, Charlotte Brown, who on a visit to her Uncle, attended the Argilla district school. She was an only daughter and very beautiful. Capt. Brown lived in Hingham.

The Castle Hill Farm passed from Stephen Choate, (husband of Elisabeth Patch,) to Capt. James Mc Gee and John Williams, ancestor of John D Williams who owned at one time a large part of Blackstone st. Boston. They put a thousand Merino sheep on the place. Some of the rams cost a thousand to fifteen hundred dollars a piece. This speculation proved a failure. The "rot" got among them and they died by scores.

McGee and Williams went into Bankruptcy and Castle Hill Farm was purchased by James Baker, son of John Baker who married Joanna, daughter of

Gov. Patch. It passed from him to his brother John Baker; and from John Baker to the late Manassah Brown, son of Tristram Brown to whom Gov. Patch gave the Jacob Perkins or Wainwright Place, purchased of John Winthrop of Boston. McGee was afterwards the proprietor of the large hotel at Nahant which was burned.

The writer saw the old British man-of-war, *La Hague*, which lay outside Ipswich bar, for nearly a week, during the war of 1812. He has in his possession a four-pound shot, thrown at the house on the Island,—the part of the Winthrop estate given by Gov. Patch to his son Nehemiah. And John Patch, (the writer's father,) drove his cattle to Ring's Island to conceal them, and carried his silver ware to his brother Isaac in Hamilton; expecting evory day the British would land and pillage the place. They did land on Plum Island, and were capturing an ox, for a supply of fresh beef, when Bob Pitman, a simple minded fellow, shouted, "More a-coming, more a-coming! Capt. Sutton!" and they left the ox upon the shore and fled to their boats.

A boat with a swivel gun landed at Cape Ann, with muffled oars, but was discovered, and the church bell was rung. After pushing hastily from the shore, the British put a double charge into their swivel, saying, "We'll stop that damned tell-tale!" The recoil split the barge, and they were all captured.

Nehemiah Patch was at Ticonderoga at the time of Burgoyne's surrender. He belonged to a horse company, and his silver-handled rapier was carried to California in 1849, by the writer, and lost in one of the large fires in San Francisco.

The writer has also an old Queen's-arm which his grandfather [Nehemiah,] picked up on the battle field, and a cartridge box. Also two tables and three wooden-seated chairs, which belonged to Gov. Patch. One is a dining table, around which the 12 daughters (all of whom married,) gathered at dinner; and the other a small low tea-table from which they sipped tea in the garret of the old Farm-house, a picture of which is given in the *Antiquarian* for September. Tea was a *tabooed* article and Gov. Patch a "Son of Liberty," and his daughters did not dare drink it openly.

The writer has also a feather-fan with a carved ivory handle, which belonged to the ministerial family of Wigglesworths at the Hamlet.

Bethiah, the third daughter of Gov. Patch, married a Dodge. He was a brother (?) of Sheriff Wm. Dodge, whose office imposed on him the duty of whipping criminals. The Whipping Post and Stocks stood not far from the First Parish meeting house. Being a *tender hearted man!* he was accustomed to accept a *daceur*, not to chastise too severely. The last time he performed the ceremony in Ips. (having received his usual fee,) the culprit said to him as a *blind*, "Now, Sheriff, I beg of you, strike fair." Dodge answered, "You stand fair, and I'll strike fair." Then he flourished his cat 'o nine tail as tho' he intended to cut the criminal in two. But the keen-eyes of some charitable spectators noticed that the lash really fell on the naked back as the gentle dew upon the grass, or a snow-flake upon the water. My father witnessed this last whipping scene.

Martha Patch, another daughter of the Gov. married Capt. Oliver Appleton. He was a descendant of Samuel Appleton, to whom was granted Appleton Farm in the earliest settlement of our town, and from whom the Boston Appletons and our worthy townsman Fuller Appleton also descend.

Joanna Patch, married John Baker, the father of James and John Baker who afterwards owned Castle Hill Farm. The Bakers were one of the earliest and richest of the Ipswich Families—allied by marriage to Maj. Gen. Denison, Dep. Gov. Symonds, the Appletons, &c.

To Mad. Rebekah Symonds. No 6.

Original Letters in the Archives of American Antiquarian Society, Worcester.

Assington, July 27, 1675. Poore Brother Harlackenden hopes for a better accomodating of his Affairs in New England then Here: he hau'g Bennet to goe to Law with there, as also some other Commissioners for S. Epps: he has bin sinse ye 5th of may

Last from my house in Essex or Bedfordshire, but the 23d he returned againe. My Ant phelps and her two sons are all well. My vncle John Swaines children are one way or other, they say, seteled: my vncle Bennet Swaine is now vpon the marriage of his children: and I am told yt on the 20th Instant, Cozen Anne Swaine married one Mr. Hatchet, a french merchant, an only son of a wealthy Citizen whome they say is worth five hundred per Annum. But ye old gentleman being a Lustie Widower tis feared he may by a new-marriage settle some estate on a new progenie, thereby to be propagated. As to my Coz Bennet Swaine hee is fairly promised to an Aldermans Daughter with whome he is to have above two thousand pounds sterling; and tis purposed his nuptials may be solemnized about Michaulmas next: my uncle James Hall and Ant Berry desire to bee Remembered vnto you: she hath lately buried her nurse, one yt she much grieves for having bin her constant servant for aboue 36 years.

May 4, 1677. He sends 3000 pins, 2 ells Holland, being Aunt Swain's token, 2 copper stew pans, a light violet couler petti coat, being my wife's token to yrself. [These were sent by Mr. Stockman, who agreed to deliver them in person.] The peticote was Bought for my wifs mother and scarcely ever worn. This my wife humbly presents to you, requesting your acceptance of it for your own wearing, it being grave and suitable for a person of quality. Also whilst I was buying your Lyning of my Cozen Bennet Swaine, he desired me to send the two ells of Holland to you as a Token from my Ant Swaine.

Mr. Hall of Essex and wife desire both to bee remembered to you, and would gladly hear when you write to mee, How Jno and ffran: Graves doe and demeane themselves, & whether Mr. Broughton bee yet Liveing.

Here lyeth ye
Body of Mrs
Priscilla Backer
Who died Janr ye 2d
1733-4 aged 85 years.

COL. NATH'L WADE PAPERS. NO. III.

(In possession of Mr. Francis H. Wade.)

SUPPRESSION OF SHAY REBELLION.

Camp Roxbury, 19th Jan'y, 1787. The Gen'l will beat at half past five, half past six, the Revellie, at which time the troops will parade & march off as soon as possible, from the Right by files in the following order: The advance Guard, two pieces of Artillery with its ammunition. The line with two pieces of Artillery & its ammunition in the Centre, and the remainder [torn.]

The troops will be halted for a few moments at the end of every three miles, and at less distance if water can be with much ease obtained.

Care will be taken that the troops be not march'd too fast, that they do not in any way insult or injure the inhabitants; to protect them is our indispensable duty.

The Qu'r Master General will order some suitable Officer to be in advance of the Line and provide Wood & Covering for the use of the Troops at Sudbury, east side of the causeway.

Sudbury, 20 Jan'y, 1787. Col. John S. Tyler is appointed Adjt Gen'l on this command & is to be respected as such. . . . It is necessary for the troops to march to-morrow to Worcester.

The utmost decency is to be observ'd thro' the day, no music upon the march, & silence is to be observ'd when passing the Houses of Publick Worship.

Here Lies Mrs. Sarah
Baker wife of Mr
William Baker died
July ye 1st 1722 aged
60 years. The Body
Sleeps in ye dust
till Resurrection
of ye just. Then soul
& body meet again
& Ever with ye Lord
remain.

LAKE AND GALLUP.

Mrs. Margaret Lake, (according to a paper prepared by Mrs. Caroline Gallup Read,) was widow of John, brother of Sir Thomas and nephew of Arthur, Bishop of Wells and Bath. She died about Sept. 1672, and bequeathed lands in New London to her daughter Hannah Gallup.

I have in my possession the original Conveyance of John Gallup (3) of these lands to his son Nathaniel, brother to the Thomas who emigrated to Ipswich from Plainfield, Conn., thence to Boxford, (for which latter act I presume Love Curtis was a sufficient cause,) which he describes thus: "belonging to me in Right of my Hond Father, Capt. John Gallup, Late of Stonington, Dec'd, and in Right of my Hono'd Grand Mother, Madm Margriett Lake, Late of New London, Dec'd."

The Conveyance was "Signed, Sealed & DD In PrSence of Elnathan Minor, George Denison," on the 3d July, 1733, and recorded at New London on the 9th June, 1736. John Gallup was about 90 years of age when he signed the above.

I have also a silver button from the military coat of Capt. John Gallup 2, (husband of Hannah Lake) killed at the Narragansett Swamp fight, and afterwards buried on the Narragansett shore, at Wickford, R. I. There were twelve buttons in all; and the number was never broken until two years ago, when I secured one.

The house in Boston, of Capt. John Gallup, the emigrant, was located at what is now 221 Hanover street.; and Gallop's Alley, at the foot of which "ye Buck" was wont to be moored, and where, perhaps, Capt. John and his wife Christabel, embarked for Ipswich to visit friends, is now Mechanic street.

—*Letter of A. A. Galloupe, Beverly.*

JONATHAN GOODHUE.

The following paragraph will have interest to the Ipswich families allied to the Goodhues:

"This marble bust was presented to the Chamber of Commerce by the merchants of New York, more than thirty years ago," said Secretary George Wilson as he carefully brushed the dust from the finely sculptured head of the late Jonathan Goodhue, who 50 years ago was one of New York's most prominent merchants and philanthropists. Like many of the valuable postraits which adorn the walls of the room, this bust is not allowed to be tampered with by the janitor. Secretary Wilson has religiously dusted it once a month, during the 16 years he has held the office, as John Austin Stevens, his predecessor, did before him. When the Chamber moves into its elegant quarters in the new building of the Mutual Life Ins. Co. this bust of Jonathan Goodhue will be placed in the prominent position to which it is entitled. Many stories are told of the old merchant's kindliness and philanthropy. He was regarded as the Peter Cooper of his day.

He was born in Salem, Mass., June 21, 1783, and came to New York in 1807. His business prospered and he ranked as an uncommonly successful and wealthy merchant. He died in 1848. It is related of him that he never forgot an old friend, no matter how humble the latter might be. The cartman who on his first arrival in New York took his baggage to his lodgings was employed by him until old age made the cartman inactive.

By Mr. Goodhue's imperative request his funeral was of the simplest character possible. Only the relatives and most intimate friends of the family were invited, and only a single carriage followed the hearse to the grave.—*New York Times.*

Here Lyes buried
the body of
Mr. Daniel Rindge
aged 84 years. Decd
Novr ye 30th 1738.

Here Lyes Intared what was mortall of Mrs. Anna Baker, wife of Mr. John Baker & Daughter of Mr. John Perkens who died April ye 27, 1716, aged 19 years & 4 months wanting one day.

Here Lieth the body
of John Baker, Esqr
who died Augst
Ist 1734, aged 44
years

IPSWICH ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS.

Entered at Post Office as second class matter.

Published Monthly, 25 cents per year.

AUGUSTINE CALDWELL, ARTHUR W. DOWE.

P. O. Address,—*Antiquarian Papers. Box 159, Ipswich Mass.*

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. IV. IPSWICH, MASS., JANUARY, 1884. NO. XLIV

IPSWICH ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS.

Entered at Post Office as second class matter.

Published Monthly, 25 cents per year.

AUGUSTINE CALDWELL, ARTHUR W. DOWE.

P. O. Address,—*Antiquarian Papers, Box 159, Ipswich, Mass.*

Col. Francis Wainwright's Will. 1711.

Copied by Arthur W. Dow.

Collo. ffrancis Wainwright's Esq., Will, proved and allowed.

In the name & ffear of God, Amen. I ffrancis Wainwright of Ipswich in ye County of Essex in ye province of ye Massachusetts Bay in New England, Merchant, being sick and weak of Body yet thro ye great Goodness of God of clear and perfect understanding and of Disposeing mind and memory, Doe make and Ordaine this & no other to be my Last Will and Testament in manner and fforme ffollowing.

ffirst and principally I Recomend my Imortall Soul to God who gave it, hopeing thro ye mercy of God & Meritts of my Dear Redeemer Jesus Christ to have full and free pardon of all my sins & a glorious Resurrection in the Day of Christ's appearance att ye Great and Last Day, and my Body I Comitt to ye Earth whence it was taken, to be Decently buryed att ye Discretion of my Executrs here after named, with ye advice of my surviving ffriends. And as for That Temporal or Worldly Estate which It hath pleased God to bestow upon mee I will Bequeath & Dispose of In manner & fforme ffollowing:

Imp. I will that all my just & Lawfull Debts and my ffunerall charges be Duely & Timely payd by my Executrs hereafter Named.

Item. I give & Bequeath to the Church of Ipswich ye sum of five pounds money, to be payd over fr a piece of plate for ye Lord's Table.

It. I give & bequeath to Mrs. Elza'th Hirst of Salem, with whom I had Covenanted for Marriage for the Love I have to her, the Sum of One hundred pounds money.

Item. I give and bequeath to my kinswoman, Mrs. Mary Whipple, who hath been kind to mee in health and sickness, ye sum of Ten pounds.

Item. I give and bequeath to ye Reverd Mr. Jno. Rogers minister, The sum of five pounds.

Item. I give to the Revd Mr. Jabez ffitch ye Sum of Ten pounds.

Item. I give to my Loveing & good ffriend Daniel Rogers, School master, the sum of five pounds.

Item. That whereas I have already given to my Daughter Sarah Minott alias Wainwright, The full Sum of Two hundred and fifty pounds, my will is that my other two daughters, Eliza'h Wainwright and Lucy Wainwright shall each of them have ye full sum of Two hundred and fifty Disbourced and payd to them out of my Estate to make them Equall with their Sister—and then all the remainder of my Estate (after Debts & foregoing Legacies are payd as afore said,) both Reall and personall to be Equally Divided among all my Three Daughters aforenamed both for quantity and Quality.

Item. I will and Desire that my Mother Epes may have a mourning Sute, given by my Eexec'rs at my ffunerall.

Lastly. I constitute, ordaine & appoint my Loving Brother Capt. John Whipple of Ipswich & my son-in law Mr. Stephen Minott of Boston to be Joynt Executrs of this my last Will and Testament.

In Confirmation that this is my last will & Tes-

tament I have here unto set my hand and affixed my seale This second day of August Anno Dom. One Thousand seven hundred and eleven.

Signed—sealed—published & declared to be the Last Will and Testament of said ffrancis Wainwright. In presence of us Witnesses: John Harris, John Staniford, John Wainwright.

[In the *Antiquarian Papers* for January, 1880, is the Coat of Arms and inscription upon the tomb of Col. Francis Wainwright, Sewall's record of his burial, his son's funeral, &c.]

The *Boston Transcript* has the following Query: (7171.) Are there any descendants or relatives of the late Jonathan Phillips of Ipswich, Mass., to whom a portrait of him would be valuable.—Said portrait is nearly or quite a hundred years old.—*F.*

Thomas Bishop.

Thomas Bishop appeared in Ipswich in the early settlement of the town, and died here in his own house in 1671. His will is on file at Salem. He left about five thousand pounds in properties: land, houses and vessels, with about one thousand pounds liabilities. He was a leading merchant and shipper of Ipswich.

He left his son Samuel to succeed in his business. His son John became a physician and removed to Bradford, and shortly before his death moved with his wife, son and daughter to Medford. From Dr. John of Medford descend Heber R. Bishop of New York, builder of the Elevated R. R. and Nath'l H. Bishop, the well-known author of "A Thousand Miles Walk across So. America," "Voyage of Paper Canoe," &c.

N. H. Bishop, Esq., writes: "Thomas Bishop died in 1671, in Ipswich, and his wife and children lived there long after his decease, and from this we infer that his grave is there. Has he a gravestone? at what age did he die? what is the date of his birth? In his will he says: "I give to my brother Paul of Kingston a hogshead of tobacco to be sent over to him when the crop arrives from Virginia." There were 14 Kingstons in England at that time: Kingston on the Thames, Kingston on Hull, &c. In what vessel did Tho: Bishop come to this country? did he come direct to Ipswich or stay awhile in some other place? I will give anyone fifty dollars who will find the birth-date, with satisfactory evidence, of Thomas Bishop, who died in Ipswich, 1671.—*Nathaniel H. Bishop, Lake George, Warren Co. N. Y.*

A Diary published in the Historical Collections of the Essex Institute, (Vol. viii p. 242,) refers to Joseph Dana, who immigrated from Ipswich to Athens, Ohio, 1815. He was a son of the Rev. Dr. Joseph Dana. At the death of Joseph of Athens, a memorial sermon was preached in the So. Church, Ipswich, by Rev. Dr. Fitz: "*Athens* Nov. 25, 1817 Esq Dana and myself took a ride of 12 miles to see the land. Rode on horseback, which tired me considerably. The roads are very bad, and this method of travelling is best. Mr. Dana told me he never rode before he came here, and now he has rode 200 miles at a time. He appears to be a perfect gentleman, and is very much respected here. He has paid me every attention."

Rev. William Adams, a native of Ipswich, and a minister of Dedham, wrote in his Diary: "Anno Christi 1650, May 27, I was born a sinner into an evil world. Anno 1666, June 11, I first went to school to Mr. Andrews: abode with him till August 10, 1667." Records: "1668. In ansr to the peticon of William Adams a student, &c. the Court judge it meet to impower Jno. Adams, the peticoners guardian to make a good sale of the peticoners lands, for the ends exprest in the petition." Mr. Thomas Andrews kept school in a one-story building which stood upon the site of the old Grammar-School-House, now owned and used as a barn by Thomas Tilton. Mr. Ezekiel

Cheever taught and lived in the same place, previous to Mr. Andrews. The ancient Cheever Sch. House was torn down in the early part of the present century. Schoolmaster Andrews died July 10, 1683, unmarried; his estate was settled by two of his nephews, John Andrews and Daniel Hovey. 1656, the will of John Ward, sometimes resident at Ipswich in New England, dated 28 Decem. 1652, gives to Thomas Andrews books and Chirurgry chest & all yt is now in it.

Miss Sarah F. Jewett, Stratham, N. H., sends the following copyings from Coffin's *Newbury:*

"Mr. Ralph Cross was born in Ipswich, 11 August, 1706, came to Newbury, m. Sarah Johnson, and was one of the most useful and patriotic and pious citizens of the town; was one of the seven persons who made a present of a house to Mr. Parsons whom he boarded gratis at his own house for three years, and gave a large share of the expense of building a meeting house.

Joseph Muzzey, born 1628, m Esther Jackman, 9 Feb. 1661, he died 30 Dec. 1680; he lived in what was called Muzzey's lane, now Marlboro street. He was from Ipswich and a son of Robert Muzzey.

"Rev. Nehemiah Porter of Ipswich, m Rebecca, dau. of Robert and Elizabeth Hale.

Richard Shatswell of Ipswich, m Eleanor Cheney, 17 Dec. 1696, she was born 29 Mch. 1679, at Newbury.

Capt. Wm. White, Ipswich, then Newbury, then Haverhill, where he d. 28 Sept. 1690, aged 80 years.

Hannah, daughter of John Farrow of Ipswich, m. 9 June, 1674, Nathaniel Folsom of Exeter, son of John Folsom the Emigrant.—*Folsom Gen.*

Hear Lys ye Body of William Houcard, who Died July ye 25th, 1709, & in ye 75 year of his age.

COL. NATH'L WADE PAPERS. NO. IV.

(In possession of Mr. Frank H. Wade.)

SUPPRESSION OF SHAY REBELLION.

Regemental Orders. Jan'y 19th, 1787. The Officers of the several Companies will see that their men are supplied with three days provision, including this day, the provisions to be cook'd this Night, as the Reg't will march to-morrow Morning, the troops to parade near Mr Sergent's meeting-house at half-past 9 o'clock.

The Officers are requested to pay particular attention to their men, that they don't injure the inhabitants nor their property, or insult their persons.

The Quarter-Master will as soon as the Regt shall march proceed immediately to Concord and provide Quarters for the troops against they shall arrive.

1777, August. This Month was drowned near Newburyport, Jonathan Gallaway, who was aboard a Privateer Ship which sunk suddenly off Plumb Island

1777, Oct. 16, died the wife of John Goodhue, Jun'r, in Consequence of Fall from a Tree about a fortnight before.

1779, June, died Wife of James Lord by a Fall down Cellar.

1780, Jan. 5, Died Daniel Lord very Suddenly between 7 and 8 o'clock in the morning, without any previous Illness, and by an unknown Disorder,—he was about 52 Years of Age and of a pretty healthy, vigorous Constitution.—*Frisbie.*

1797, October 22, 23. Two children of Eben'r Stamford died one on Sabbath day and the other on Monday with a dysentery, and were both conveyed on Tuesday Oct'r 24 in one coffin to the same grave. Such an Instance has not happened in this Parish since my Ministry.—*Frisbie.*

To Mad. Rebekah Symonds. No 7.

(Concluded.)

Original Letters in the Archives of American Antiquarian Society, Worcester.

Sory I am to hear yt Mr. D. Epps hath Lost soe many hopefull Branches in his familie. The following children to ye grave is such a sorrow that I must confesse I never felt any earthly thing more effect my heart.

May 23, 1681. Concerning Mr. Samuel Hall's legacies he writes: Yt business of Mr. Sam: Hall and his wife Lie heavie on mee. . . I therefore doe request and order (if not otherwise disposed of,) that the cattle in my Brother Epps hands be sould for money, as much as they will yeild; To enable mee to pay somewhat of the New English Legacies, viz. the 50lb to Boston poore pple yt were made soe by the great fire their; and 50 Lb to such poore as suffered of the Massachusetts Colony by the Indian warr, in the distribution wherof I purpose to entrust my worthy frind Mr. Stoughton, the matter being by S. H. will, left to my discretion, vnlesse you have some particular freinds to commend to mee soe qualified as may Receive it whome in my Instructions to Mr. Stoughton I resolve shall be preferred, and I thinke Moses Woster, as you did Intimate, was a sufferer and shall be one; your servt ffrancis Graves hath a Legacie of five pounds, but John it seems in returning nothing of what he received, lost his uncle and Ants favour quite.

Mch 30, 1682. If any old Barnards of Salisbury New Towne children be poore by reason of their fathers massacre, I leave their relief to your consideration.

Sept. 28, 1682. The hair plush was not of the exact collour of the pattern was because I had it not time enough of Mr. Saltingstone. As to yr silke Tabby manto I hope it may please. Tis not the mode now to Lyne them at all: but if you like to have it soe, any silke will serue and it may be done at your pleasure.

Articles sent: Tabby flowered manto and a pare of embroidered satin shoes to wear with yi manto as the mode is, 1 yd black silk plush, 2½ yds narrow lute string, 5 yards Allamode, two lute string whoods two spotted gauze whoods, a fan of best tortis shell, two full pleated drolls 3000 best pins, scarlet stockings, worsted, holland, collard silke, a Bible, oxford print, horne paper, two sticks sealing wax, 2 copper chaffing dishes.

1684. His sister Hale was dead, her husband again married, and the uncle of the new wife, Mr. Moses Browne, sends love to the bride, and her mother his sister.

ABSTRACTS. VII.

BY SIDNEY PERLEY, ESQ., BOXFORD.

Will of John Satchwell of Ipswich, dated 11 Feb 1646. Gives to son Richard houses and land; land to wife Johan; "and my will is yt if Richard shall not marry with Rebecca Tuttle which is now intended, then my wife shall have her being in the house as is before mentioned during her life, unless," &c.; if his wife Johan and son Richard die without issue, property to go to testator's children "that are here in New England;" to brother Theophilus Satchwell; to brother Curwin; to sister Webster. Wife ex'x. Wit: Jonathan Wade, James Howe. Proved 30 March, 1647 —Vol. I, f. 22 (79.)

Inv. of estate of Jno. Satchwell of Ipswich, decd, taken by Jonathan Wade and Thomas Howlett.—Vol. I, f. 23 (81.)

Thomas Ferman of Ipswich, merchant, sells to John Prockter of Ipswich his farm house called Thorne hill, with barn, &c, land, marsh, &c., bounded by a creek, John Brown, late the land of of Wm. Sawkin, Geo. Giddings, lying in Ipswich —dated 6: 3mo: 1647. Witt: Samll Symonds, Thomas Lord. He also granted said John Proctor his soldier's lot which he bought of Thomas Perry. Wit: Samuel Symonds and William Goodhue.—Vol. I, f. 24 (83.)

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. IV. IPSWICH, MASS., FEBRUARY, 1884. NO. XLV

IPSWICH ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS.

Entered at Post Office as second class matter.

Published Monthly, 25 cents per year.

AUGUSTINE CALDWELL, ARTHUR W. DOWE.

P. O Address,—*Antiquarian Papers Box 159, Ipswich, Mass.*

Madame Rogers' School.

A Tradition.

When the present South Church was erected, an ancient building was removed from its site which had once been the residence of Doctor Samuel Rogers. The Dr. was a stately man, honorably descended from the long line of ministerial Rogerses. Of his maternal family it is sufficient to say his mother was a Whittingham.

His wife was a grandaughter of Rev. John Wise of Chebacco, a man of great physical power, (he once threw a wrestler over the stone-wall before his house,) and mighty in church and state, —fearless, defiant, democratic.

Tradition says that Madame Rogers was a singularly intellectual and cultivated woman Young ladies solicited her instructions and assistance in their mental development, till her home became a well-known resort for wealthy daughters of Boston, Salem, Ipswich, &c.

Saturday of each week she devoted to the study of the *The Shorter Catechism*. It was considered the important lesson of the week, and no girl could possibly be excused without a most valid reason.

One of the scholars was Lucy Martin, a bright girl, with that excess of young life which must find expression Her father was a doctor, who had retired from practice, and lived in the ancient and quaint yellow Farley house, which stood near the stone-mill.

Once as the girls were arranged before their Instructress to receive the usual Saturday drill in the famous book which New England revered, Mrs. Rogers was horrified to hear a titter which amounted to almost a laugh! Her keen eyes ran up and down the class, and the trembling Lucy made full confession. The teacher immediately discoursed upon the sin of laughter as "a crackling of thorns under a pot and vanity." (*Ecc.* vii, 6) and so glaring did the fault appear that Lucy was not only severely reprimanded but smartly chastised with a rod.

The young ladies were much incensed and determined to justify the sufferer. Accordingly the whole school went to Mistress Martin. As they approached the house they begged of Lucy to *cry harder*, that the indignity might be more apparent. Mrs Martin quietly listened, and then inquired: "What did Lucy do?" "She only tittered in Catechism." "Tittered in *Catechism!*" said the astounded Matron, "if my Lucy tittered in Catechism, I have not a word to say against the punishment"

ABSTRACTS. VIII.

BY SIDNEY PERLEY, ESQ., BOXFORD.

John Prockter of Ipswich, husbandman, conveys to Thomas Firman of Ipswich, merchant, my dwelling house and barn and houselot, 2 acres abutting vpon Ipswich river towards the north and vpon the houselot of Thomas Wells towards the south: also a parcel of land, vpland and

* The ancient Proctor dwelling-house still stands and is now known as the residence of Mr. Samuel N. Baker, near the stone bridge.

meadow (20 acres,) lying vpon the mile brook towards the south and west, and a parcel of ground of Mr. Saltonstall's towards the southeast, snd the rest upon vpon the common ground in the town of Ipswich. 6: 3mo: 1647. signed by mark. Wit: Samuel Symonds and William Goodhue.—Vol. I, f. 24, (84.)

Stephen Bachilor, late of Hampton in Norfolk Co., now of Strawberry Bank, gives his grandchildren, John, Stephen and William Sanborne and Nathaniel Bachilor, all now or lately of Hampton aforesaid, his house and ground, &c., at Hampton, the estate to be in John and his posterity, he paying £20 apiece to the other three.—He does not grant that portion which he formerly sold to William Howard and Thomas Ward, &c. Dated 20: 2: 1647. Wit: William Wakefeild, William Fifeild, Thomas Waldo and Abraha Walver.—Vol. I, f 25 (85.)

Will of Robert Hunter, dated 5: 6mo: 1647. Gives to wife Mary Hunter a life estate in his hovse and lot; to Thomas Birkby "one little browne heffer;" to poor in the church of Rowley £10; gives to Richard Clark, John Dresser, John Burbank, William Jackson, Jane Grant, Lisly Wood and Margaret Crosse, 10s. each; to Wm. Sticknee 20s. and "all my workiday clothes;" to Thomas Eletherp 10s; to Mr'is Shove 60s. "wch I desire may be for helping her sonn when he is to goe to Cambrig;" to John Trumbell 20s., to Edward Sawyer 10s., to Thomas Tenney 10s., and the remainder of the estates he gives to his wife, Mary Hunter, whom he makes sole ex'x. Wit: Humfry Rayner and Maximilian Jawit. *Mem:* Abell Langley, if he shall carry himself well towards his dame shall have the inheritance of the house and lot, if he settle there; but if not then it is to be disposed of by the church for the use of the poor of Rowley. Langley has leberty to go to England to settle any estate he may have there, but if he goes there to remain he shall forfeight all right to this estate. (This memorandum seems to be a nuncupative codicil to his will, ard was sworn to in court by witnesses.) Vol I f. 25, (87.) [Stephen Bachilor lived awhile in Ipswich as well as Robert Hunter.]

Ipswich Slaves.

Our Town Records occasionally remind us of the slaves owned in town in Colonial days. Some of the following names are yet familiar by tradition:

1726, married Thom and Flora, negroes of Mr Benjamin Crocker.

1729, married Mr Wade's Peter and Mr Burnham's Sarah.

1731, died Rose, a negro serv't of Mrs. Hannah Crompton; Tom, a negro of Mr Benjamin Crocker; Jane, negro of Mr James Brown.

1733, died Jacob, negro of Col. John Appleton.

1736, died Peter Dick, negro of Jona: Wade, Esq.; Phillis, negro girl of Mr Joseph Abbe.

1744, born, Scipio, son of Scipio and Dinah, and 1750, died Andrew, son of Scipio. [Probably free, as master's name is not given]

1747, married Cæsor and Jane Sleigh, servants of Stephen Emerson; Jupiter died.

1750, married, Peter and Jane, servants of Mr Staniford.

1750, died Dinah, a negro of Coll. Appleton.

1751, Jupiter, servant of Samuel Adams, married Tidy, servant of Isaac Appleton.

151, died Esther, servant of Increase Howe, tavener.

1761, mar'd Scipio and Flora, ser. of Jos Rust.

1762, Plato and Phebe, svt. Dea Matt Whipple

1765, married Ceasar and Phillis.

1767, Bristo and Venus, serv. of Mr Daniel Giddings. Scipio and Peggy Harden.

1768, married Scipio and Ruth, serv. of Lieut. Moses Bradstreet;

1772, Mr Richard Shatswell gives by will a negro, Peter, to his wife.

From 1782 to 1789 we find names of: Peter

servant of Samuel Adams, Peter, svt of Lieut Jo: Choate, Reuben, servt of Lt. Thomas Choate, Dille servt of Mr. Jacob Story, Jethro servt Capt Jacob Dodge, Flora servt of Capt Daniel Goodhue, Quommono Morris and Cate Morris, free negroes, [Quommono always called Cate *he*,] Jupiter servt of Rev Mr Jewett married Violet servt of widow Rebekah Dodge, Prince Freeman and Kate servts Mr Joseph Cogswell, Plato, freeman, formerly servt to Dea. Whipple, and Phillis former-servt to Jona. Cogswell were married 1785, Rose, negro woman of Mr Fust found dead in bed in 1787, Newberry negro of Capt Rich: Homan, Edward and Dinah, negroes of Francis and Thos. Choate.

Oct. 9, 1802, Charles Lewis, negro, was murdered in North Common Fields by Cato Haskell.

One hundred and fifteen years ago, 77 women of Chebacco, with wool, flax and wheels, went to the house of their minister, the Rev'd Mr. John Cleveland and spun all day, leaving the result of their labor as a gift to himself and wife. Among the Wade Papers is a fragmentary account of this parish visit, and we give what remains of it:

[torn.] from several other ladies who could not attend in person, amounted To 105 twenty knot skeins of thread and Yarn, more welcome in this present state of our country Then any imported manufactures of europe or the indies. the Liberality of the ladies above mentioned, and others who Generally took part with them, did not stop at the labor of spinning, but furnished the whole of the materials and as good as the whole of the provision And refreshments of the day, with all necessary attendance, and Provided for the weaving a good part of the Cloth. in evening a number of gentlemen of the musical choir fell in and melodious Singing closed the whole.

Ye soft directors of the wheel
  Who liberal things devise,
How shall the glow our bosoms feel
  To due expression rise.

Be every sweet of life combined
  To cheer your virgin state,
And if to nuptial bands resigned,
  Still be your joys complete.

O if to heaven's eternal throne
  Our prayer can find its way,
Immortal wealth thence flowing down,
  Your labors shall repay.

Your Shepherd with new joy shall bring
  Salvation on his tongue,
And hope with you to join and sing
  One grateful, endless song.

Sparke's Tavern, 1671.

June 8, 1671. Upon request of some of the Inhabitants of this Towne to the Selectmen for John Sparke to have liberty to draw beere of a pany a quart to such as may have need to make vse of it, The Select men doth Grant him license soe to doe, pvided he obserues the orders of the gen'll court nor at any time to entertaine any Inhabitants in the night, nor suffer any pson to bring liquors to drinke in his house or wine.

[The Sparke-Inn still stands—the house of the late Mary Baker. It continued an Inn till after the Revolution. In Sewall's day it was the Sparke then Rogers house; in John Adams' day it was the Treadwell. Adams gives an entertaining description of the Treadwells. Mad'm Treadwell had a portrait of her ancestor, Gov. Endicott, copied and hung in the Inn The late Gen. Cutton told us that this copy was sold at auction, purchased by John White Treadwell, and hung by him in the Essex Institute.]

Amos Chapman, Linebrook Parish, died of a wound by powder from firing a gun, Oct. 29, 1787.

Dec. 8, 1789, James Robinson aged 13, killed by a fall from a house.

BIRTHS.—IPSWICH.

Continued from Antiquarian Papers, June, 1883.

Some months ago we printed Ipswich Births, Marriages, Deaths, from 1657 to 1665. They are on record in the Room of the Clerk of the Courts in Salem: the following are Births, beginning with the first page of the Books in the charge of the Ipswich Town Clerk,—Wesley K. Bell, Esq, whose willingness and courtesy have been repeatedly manifest in our search after early names.

Sarah, daughter to Mr. Samuel and Sarah Rogers, borne Oct 14 1664.

John son to Mr Samuel and Sarah Rogers, born Aprill 29, 1667.

Sussanna daughter to Mr Samuel and Sarah Rogers borne mrc 17, 1667.

Martha daughter to William and Martha Durgie borne Augst 1668.

Nathaniel son to William and Hanah Goodhue borne 8br 24, 1670.

Jonathan son to Mr Samuel and Sarah Rogers borne March 24, 1670-1.

Mary daughter to Mr. Samuel and Sarah Rogers borne Sept 10, 1672.

Jonathan, son to Mr. Thos and Elizabeth Wade borne May ye 1st, 1672.

Hanneh daughter to Wm and Hannah Goodhue, borne July 4th, 1673.

Thos son to Thos and Elizabeth Wade was borne Decenbr ye 15, 1673.

John son to Mr Thos and Elizabeth Wade was borne Febr 15th, 1674.

Margaret daughter to Mr Samuel and Sarah Rogers borne Oct 24, 1675.

Nathaniel son to Samuel and Ruth Ingals borne Febr 9, 1675.

James son to Obadiah and Hazelpony Wood was borne June ye 5th, 1675.

Joseph son to William and Hanah Goodhue borne March 8th, 1676.

William son to Mr Thos and Elizabeth Wade was borne Aprell ye 20th, 1677.

Thomas son to Thomas and Anna Marshall borne Decr, 1678.

Francis, son to William and Hanah Goodhue borne Octob, 1678.

Elizabeth daughter to Mr Samell and Sarah Rogers borne Octob, 1678.

Nathll son to Mr Thomas and Elizabeth Wade, was borne Decembr ye 15, 1678.

[torn.] son to Joseph and Mary Lee born 17th Octor, 1679.

1696, June 15. Samuel Chapman having built a barn upon ye Land of his homestead bought of Mr. Cobbett called Dymond Island on ye Northerly shore of which a Barn being sett on ye Top of the Hill, I Received much Dammage by ye wind having such power on ye Top of Said Hill, as to uncover ye Roof of Said Barn so Commonly as yt I am weary of its Repair time after time, and see no other way for its Preservation, butt yt I must Remoue said Barn & Bring it Down Lower under ye Hill wch I Cannot doe but on ye Common. my humble Petition therefore is yt you would be Pleased either to give, sell or change 6 or 8 rods for ye sd end of securing my sd Barn. [Land was given on easterly side of sd Chapman's land.]

At the beginning of the Summer, 1788, Died at Sea Andrew Harris; also Joseph Wilcome by a Fall from the Shrowds by which he was instantly killd. Obit. Nov. 17, 1788, ætat 20.—*Frisbie.*

1787, April 15th, was found & the next day bury'd the Body of Abigail Jones, who was drownd by falling under the Ice about 7 weeks before. She was in ye 9th year of her age.—*Ib.*

1801, Dec. 25. Heard of the death of John, son of Simon Smith, in the West Indies, by a fever, 29 yrs. 1803, Feb. 11. Heard of the death of Capt Jona: Lakeman who died at Aux Cays the first day Janr, 1803, aged 28 —fever.—*Ib.*

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. IV IPSWICH, MASS., MARCH, 1884. NO. XLVI.

IPSWICH ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS.

Entered at Post Office as second class matter.

Published Monthly, 25 cents per year.

AUGUSTINE CALDWELL, ARTHUR W. DOWE.

P. O. Address,—*Antiquarian Papers Box 159, Ipswich, Mass.*

THE GREAT IPSWICH FRIGHT.

From John G. Whittier's "Miscellanies."

The 21st of April, 1775, witnessed an awful commotion in the village of Ipswich. Old men and boys, (the middle-aged had marched to Lexington some days before,) and all the women in the place who were not bedridden or sick, came rushing as with one accord to Meeting-house Green. A rumor, which no one attempted to trace or authenticate, spread from lip to lip that the British regulars had landed on the Beach and were marching upon the town.

A scene of indescribable terror and confusion followed. Defence was out of the question, as the young and ablebodied men of the entire region round about had marched to Cambridge and Lexington. The news of the battle at the latter place, exaggerated in all its details, had been just received; terrible stories of the atrocities committed by the dreaded regulars had been related; and it was believed that nothing short of a general extermination of the patriots—men, women and children,—was contemplated by the British commander.

Almost simultaneously the people of Beverly, a village a few miles distant, were smitten with the same terror. How the rumor was communicated no one could tell. It was there believed that the enemy had fallen upon Ipswich and massacred the inhabitants without regard to age or sex.

It was about the middle of the afternoon of this day that the people of Newbury, ten miles farther north, assembled in an informal meeting at the Town House to hear accounts from the Lexington fight and to consider what action was a necessary consequence of that event. Parson Carey was about opening the meeting with prayer, when hurried hoof-beats sounded up the street, and a messenger, loose-haired and panting for breath, rushed up the staircase. "Turn out, turn out, for God's sake," he cried, "or you will all be killed! The regulars are marching on us; they are at Ipswich, cutting and slashing all before them!" Universal consternation was the immediate result of this fearful announcement; Parson Carey's prayer died on his lips; the congregation dispersed over the town, carrying to every house the tidings that the regulars had come. Men on horseback went galloping up and down the streets shouting the alarm. Women and children echoed it from every corner. The panic became irresistible, uncontrollable. Cries were heard that the dreaded invaders had reached Oldtown Bridge, a little distance from the village, and that they were killing all whom they encountered. Flight was resolved upon. All the horses and vehicles in the town were put in requisition: men, women and children hurried as for life towards the north. Some threw their silver and pewter ware and other valuables into the wells. Large numbers crossed the Merrimac and spent the night in the deserted houses of Salisbury, whose inhabitants, stricken by the strange terror, had fled into New Hampshire to take up their lodgings in dwellings also abandoned by their owners.

A few individuals refused to fly with the multitude: some, unable to move by reason of sickness, were left behind by their relatives. One old gen-

tleman whose excessive corpulence rendered retreat on his part impossible, made a virtue of necessity; and seating himself in his doorway with his loaded king's arm, upbraided his more nimble neighbors, advising them to do as he did, and "stop and shoot the devils." One man got his family into a boat to go to Ram Island for safety He imagined he was pursued by the enemy thro' the dusk of the evening, and was annoyed by the crying of an infant in the after part of the boat. "Do throw that squalling brat overboard," he called to his wife, "or we shall be all discovered and killed." A poor woman ran four or five miles up the river and stopped to take breath and nurse her child, when she found to her great horror that she had brought off the cat instead of the baby!

All through that memorable night the terror swept onward towards the north with a speed which seems almost miraculous, producing every where the same results. At midnight a horseman clad only in shirt and breeches dashed by our grandfather's door in Haverhill, twenty miles up the river. "Turn out! Get a musket!" he shouted; "the Regulars are landing on Plum Island!" "I'm glad of it," responded the old gentleman from his chamber window; "I wish they were all there and obliged to stay there." When it is understood that Plum Island is little more than a naked sand ridge, the benevolence of this wish can be readily appreciated.

All the boats on the river were constantly employed for several hours in conveying across the terrified fugitives. Through "the dead waste and middle of the night" they fled over the border into New Hampshire. Some feared to take the frequented roads and wandered over wooded hills and through swamps where the snows of the late winter had scarcely melted. They heard the tramp and outcry of those behind them, and fancied that the sounds were made by pursuing enemies. Fast as they fled, the terror by some unaccountable means outstripped them. They found houses deserted and streets strewn with household stuffs abandoned in the hurry of escape.

Towards morning the tide partially turned. Such the good people of Ipswich as were unable or unwi ing to leave their homes became convinced that t terrible rumor which had nearly depopulated t place was unfounded. Among those who had the awaited the onslaught of the Regulars was a you man from Exeter. Satisfied that the whole matt was a delusion, he mounted his horse and follow after the multitude, undeceiving all whom he ove took. Late at night he reached Newburyport great to the relief of its sleepless inhabitants, hurried acro the river, proclaiming as he rode the welcome tiding and the sun rose upon haggard and jaded fugitive worn with excitement and fatigue, slowly returning.

ABSTRACTS IX.

BY SIDNEY PERLEY, ESQ., BOXFORD.

John Winthrop, jr., conveys to "my brother, Mr Samuel Symonds," of Ipswich, a piece of vpland and marsh, a part of his farm called Castle Hill, (100 acres,) as it is divided from the rest by a smal creek near ye foot of ye great hill where there is usva passage over with cattle, and thence vpon a straight line to that parte of the creeke which divideth the land of my said brother and Widow Lumkin toward the west; and as the said creek leadeth to the main creek toward ye east from the place of common passage over the creek aforesaid. 1 : 11 mo. 1644. wit: Edward Bragg and Saml Heyford. Vol. I., f. 27 (92.)

John Winthrop, jr., sells to his brother Samuel Symonds of Ipswich, "all my farm called Castle Hill," containing 200 acres. 20 : 6 : 1645. Wit. Em: Downings and Raph Fogg.—Vol. I., f. 27 (93.)

MARY PECKER COGSWELL.

IPSWICH, *June 10, 1793.* We the subscribers, Emerson Cogswell attorney for his mother, Mary Cogswell. and Thomas Burnham administrator to the estate of his father, Thomas Burnham, dec d, have

this day submitted a demand of the said Mary Cogswell, upon the estate of the said Thomas Burnham, dec'd, for her third in a house and land purchased by the said Thomas Burnham, dec'd, of Mr. Bury Holmes to the determination of John Crocker and Nathaniel Heard, and they having determined that the said Thomas in his capacity aforesaid shall pay from the estate of his father, dec'd, the sum of Thirty-six shillings annually, to the said Mary Cogswell or her attorney during the natural life of said Mary, from the first day of May, one thousand seven hundred and ninety-one, and we, the above named Emerson Cogswell and Thomas Burnham, agree to the above mentioned determination in our aforesaid capacities.

Witnessed by THOMAS BURNHAM, *Adm.*
Joseph Swasey EMERSON COGSWELL.
John Safford.

[The Mary Cogswell spoken of above was Mary Pecker, elder daughter of James Pecker of Boston, wharfinger,—will proved 1734. Emerson, her son, married Susannah Robinson, and she became the direct ancestor of Wm. S. Robinson, (*Warrington.*) His descent can be traced from John Cogswell, Thomas Emerson, Cornelius Waldo and Dep. Gov. Symonds, who were among the early settlers of Ipswich.]

H. H. R.

MEETING HOUSE WINDOW, 1688.

February the 7th, 1688. The Justices of the peace, viz., Capt. Appleton and Capt. Eppse, Esqr, being present with some of the Select men, and hearing a Complaint that was formerly Exhibited by Samuel Hunt, sr, in the behalf of himself and others agreived with some persons that lately erected a new pew in the meeting house and that it hindered the Light, and the Complaint being against Joseph ffuller and John Burly who Erected the said Pew and others that sitt in the said Pew. Upon hearing and Considering the Case, It is determined that the said Joseph ffuller and John Burly that built the said Pew, as also James ffuller, matthew Perkins & Wm Baker, (that claim right in the said Pew by Vertue of a grant from the Select men, be forth with ordered to make or cause to be made and compleatly finished at their owne charge a new window in the meeting house on the south east side on the eastwardly side of the midle Dore, consisting of two casements, the bredth of the sd windo to supply the space between ye two posts next the dore which is betwixt five and six foot, as also in height & depth as the place will afferd and allow. Which said Window is to be finished within fourteen dayes next ensuing, and the persons aboue named are to haue towards their disbursments the sum of ten shillings out of the towne stock or Rate, and this to be final Isue of the troubles that haue arisen hitherto concerning this matter. And the Grant of the former Selectmen to the persons afforesaid to remaine firme and good.

Also the said Joseph ffaller and John Burly are desired by the Justices and the selectmen to make a convenient window on the northwest side of the meeting house within a short time: who are to be paid by the same for their paines and Labor.

1676. At a meeting of the Select men the first of June, 1676: Upon considderation not only of the indecencie of horses goeing into the burying place at buryalls, but also with there trampling, defaceing both the place and Graves, for prevention wherof yt is ordered that noe pson from henceforth shall come with there horses into the sd burying place at burialls except it be when the ground is covered with snow, upon the penalty & forfitt of two shilling six pence for every offence of that kynd, to be distrayned by the Constable.

Sept ye 1st, 1692. Att a meeting of ye Inhabitants of Ipswich, Septbr ye 1st, 1692, It was declared to ye Inhabitants that ye Church had made Choice of mr. John Wainwright, mr. William Stewart, Deacon Goodhue, sen'r, Mr. Nath'll Rust, se'n, & Mr. Joseph Goodhue to be a committee to ouersee affaires necessary for ye ordination of mr. John Rogers, to be on ye 12th of October next, ye which ye Towne approves of.

BIRTHS.—1665

Sonn of Obadiah Wood, borne the 11th of Aprill, 1665.

Joanah, daughter of Robert Kinsman, borne 25 of Aprill, 1665.

Mary, daughter of Haniell Bosworth, borne the 6th of Aprill.

John, sonn of Shoreborn Willson, borne the 4th of May.

John, sonn of John Low, borne the 24 Aprill.

" of William Coggswell, borne 12 May.

Joseph, son of Jeremiah Jewett, borne the 17 of Aprill.

Sarah, dau. of Samuell Perly borne the 7 of June.

Jonathan, sonn of John Barborne the 28 June, at 11 of the clock.

Matthew, sonn of Jacob Perkings, borne 23 of June.

Sarah, daughter of Jacob Foster, borne the 3 of August.

Beniamyn, son of Isack Foster, borne June

Mary, dau of Thomas Hart borne 25 August.

Thomas, sonn of John Pindar, borne 26 Aug.

Daniell, sonn of Daniell Hovey, borne the 24 of June.

Mary, daughter of Cornelius Waldo borne the 9 of September.

Richard, son of Jerimiah Belcher the 10th of September.

Sarah, daughter of Newman borne 23 of Aug.

Joseph, sonn of John Whipple tersh borne the 17 of Sept.

John, sonn of John Ring borne 18 of Octobar.

Richard, sonn and Elizabeth daugh of John Kimball, borne Sept 22.

Samuell son of Samuell Younglove, junr., borne the 30th Octobar.

Abigaill daugh of Vsuall Wardell borne the 27 October.

Joseph sonn of Samuell Hunt, borne the 28 of Octobar.

Mary, daugh: of Nehemiah Abbott, borne 1 of November.

Sarah, daugh: John Gaynes borne the 23 of Novemb:

William, sonn of William Searle borne the 22 of Novemb:

Joseph, sonn of Joseph Whipple borne 1 Nov.

Sarah, daugh: of Isaiah Wood borne 26 Dec.

Abigall, daugh of Nathiell Elithorp, borne 9 Decemb.

Robert sonn of Robert Crose the i of January.

Elizabeth, dau. of William Lambert, borne 14 Novemb

Moses sonn of Moses Bradstreet, borne the 17 of Octobar.

Sarah, daughter of Nathaniell Wells borne the borne the 10 of March.

Margret daugh of John Saffourd. borne the 28 of February.

Thomas, sonn of Thos Tredwell, borne Meh 3th

Beniamyn sonn of Robert Dutch borne the 4th Decemb.

Mary daugh of Nathaniell Tredwell, borne 22 of Octobar.

John sonn of John Day borne 17th February.

Sarah daughter of Will: Gutterson borne the 3th of July.

Martha daught of John Prockter borne 1 of Apr.

Mehittabell daught: of Samuell Addams, borne the 27 of Octobar.

Abraham son of Abraham Perkins borne 15 of August.

Jonathan son of Tho: Low, jun. borne 7 July.

Esther, daughter of Thos and Mary Burnham borne 19th March.

Itt is ordered that Mr. Wm Hubbard shall and is heereby impowrd to marry David Fiske of Cambridg & Sarah Wilson of Ipswich, if they are published according to lawe —31 Oct. 1655.

Feb. 27, 1672. Thomas Perrin keeps flock at the Neck, and is to employ Nath'll Fuller, aged about 18 yrs, to look after them, when he (Perrin,) is not with them.

1691. William Howlet lived at Gravelly Brook.

1658. Granted the Sagamores widdow to enjoy yt percell of land her husband had fenced in dureing the time of her widdowhood.

Feb. 17, 1656. Rich: Shatswell sett up a mill at the falls to break hemp.

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. IV IPSWICH, MASS., APRIL, 1884. NO. XLVII.

Copied by Everett S. Hubbard.

Robert Choate.—1722.

I the underwritten Robert Choate hereby bind : oblige my Selfe to pay or Cause to be paid nto the Select men of Ipswich for the time being or the use of the poor of the said Town the Sum f Five pounds currant mony of new England on 'ondition that if at any time within Seaven Years 'om the Date hereof, I the said Robert Choate hallbe choosen to the office of Constable within aid Town & do not accept the Trust of said)ffice & take the Oath by Law prescribed for aid office when I shall be thereto choosen & reuired. In Witness whereof I have hereunto put ny hand & Seal on the above written penalty of 'ive pounds the third day of may in the Eighth 'ear of His Majeste's Reign Anno Domini 1722.

ROBERT CHOATE.

Witnesses: Thomas Norton
Samuel Wallis, jr

ABSTRACTS X.

BY SIDNEY PERLEY, ESQ., BOXFORD.

Will of Matthew Whipple of Ipswich, being ick, 7 : 3mo : 1645. Gives to eldest son John 60 ; to son Matthew £40 ; to son Joseph £40 ; o daughters Mary, Anna, Elizabeth, £20 each ; o "our reverend elders Mr. Nathaniel Rogers nd Mr. John Norton 40s each ; to the poor of pswich 40s. If his estate amounts to more than e has mentioned, he gives one half the balance o son John, and the rest to my two other sons ; f less, the children's share are to be cut down equally. None of the children are to marry or be nt out to service but with the approbation of the present elders and my dear brother John Whipple. Exrs, Mr Nathan : Rogers, Mr Norton, Mr Robert Payne and my brother John Whipple. Wit : John Norton and John Whipple.

Codicil : 13 : 9 : 1646 ; having changed my state by marriage,—gives to wife Rose £10, &c. The daughters' portions are to be paid when they are twenty years of age, and the sons at twenty-one. Signed codicil by mark. Wit : Theophilus Wilson and Thomas Knowlton. Proved 28 : 7 : 1647. Vol. I., f. 28 (97.)

Inventory of estate of Matthew Whipple, late of Ipswich dec'd, taken 24 : 9 : 1646, by Robert Payne and John Whipple. The record comprises six foolscap pages. He had 29 books. Amount of inventory £287, 2, 1. Vol. I, f 29 (100.)

1661, May 22. Henry Batchiler and his wife, by an act of Ipswich Court comended to this Courts consideration, hauing binn formerly presented for theire absenting themselves from publicke worpp, &c. whether ye towne of Ipswich might not dispose of him and his farme, so as he may live in the towne, and enjoy his estate and ye publick worpp of God, the Court judgeth it meete hereby to impower the County Court of that sheire so to dispose of the aboue mentioned & theire estates as they shall judge most conduciable to theire present and future good.

1664, May 18. The ffoote company of Ipswich hauing chosen Thomas French ensigne, Thomas Burnam, Jacob Perkins, Thomas Wajt, sergants, as also Thomas Hart and Francis Wainwright corporalls, this Court judgeth it meete to allow and confirme the sajd choice respectjvely.

1661, May 22. In ansr to the peticon of George Smith, the Court having pervsed the originall assignement of John Smith vnto ye peticoner, & recd information from some of the Court of the peticoners right, and of a probability that some lands were graunted the peticoner for ye same some yeares since, the records whereof cannot now be found, judge meete to graunt ye peticoner two hundred acres of land in leiw of twenty five pounds adventure disbursed by ye sd John Smith in ye yeere 1628, to be lajd out in some free place by Mr. Gettings & Mr. Medcalf of Ipswich, who are appointed to see the same donne accordingly, and to make returne thereof at ye next Court of Election; provided, if it appeare within sixe moneths that the petconer haue receaved sattisfaction in land or otherwise, then this present graunt to be voyd.

Deaths. 1665.

Robert Fitt dyed the 9th day of May 1665.
Rebecha wife of Daniell Hovey dyed 24 June.
Mary daugh: Thomas Waite dyed the 4th Sept.
Joseph son of Cornett John Whipple dyed August
Joseph Metcalfe dyed the 21 of July.
John sonn of John Ring dyed the 21 of Octobar.
Joseph sonn of Joseph Whipple dyed the 12 Nov.
Samuell son of Samuell Yonnglove dyed the 10 of March.
Bridget Bradstreet dyed Novembar.
John Wiate dyed Decembar.
Andrew Hodges dyed December.
Martha daugh of John Prockter dyed 10 of May.

LIONEL CHUTE, SCHOOLMASTER, 1644.

The fourth day of the Seaventh month Anno Dm, 1644, I Lionell Chute of the Towne of Ipswich in New England, Schoolmaster, Doe make & ordayne this my last will & Testament (revoking all former wills by me made.

Item. I give unto Rose my wife for terme of her naturall life all this my dwelling howse with the Barne and all She Desires: The two chambers over the howse and entry only excepted, which I will that James my sonne shall have to his only vse for the Terme of one yeare next after my decease, with free ingress and egress and regress into the yard gardens, the howse Lott and planting lott purchased of Mr Bartholmew with the Commonage and appurtenanses there vnto belonging. And after my wives decease; I give the said howse, barne, lotts and premises with all the appurtenances unto James Chute my sonne and to his heires.

Item. I giue unto my said sonne James Chute and to his heires for ever, all and singular my other lands, lotts, meadow grounds, marishes, with all and singular their appurtenances and immediately after my decease.

And I give more unto James Chute my sonne (over and above all things before given him) my heffer that is now at goodman whitred farme, and my yong steere.

Item. I give him all my bookes with all things in my chest and which is boarded and being deep with the lock and key; one chaire; four hogsheads; two ? , two flock bedds, two flock bolsters, two feather pillows, one rugg, two coverlets, two blanketts, my silver spoons, all my owne wearing apparell, and that which was his brother Nathaniells; and three paire of sheets, three pillow beeres, two table clothes, four bowlls, six table napkins, and the one halfe of the brasse and pewter, & working tooles: and five bushells of english wheat.

Item. I give unto my friend Joseph Mosse five shillings.

Item. I give vnto the poore of the church of Ipswich twenty shillings to be distributed by the Deacons.

Item, my meaning is that my wife shall have my chest after that James hath emptied it.

Item. All the rest rf my goods, howsehold stuff, cattell & chattells whatever vnbequeathed

(my debts & legacies being discharged & paid,) I will that Rose my wife shall have the free vse them for terme of her natural life: but the remainder of them all at the tyme of her decease over and above the valewe of five pounds sterling I give unto James Chute my sonne and to his heirs & assignes.

Item. I make Rose my wife executrix of this my last will and Testament. And in witnesse that this is my deed I have herewnto sett my hande and seale in the presence of these witnesses hereunder written.

Witnesses, —Marke Simonds, Joseph Morse.

The 7th of the 9th month, 1645. Affirmed vpon oath in Court, &c.

[The inventory notes,—Books in the chest, bible and books in the hall, curtains and rods, large boarded ? chest, &c]

MARY WEBSTER.

[Mary Webster was sister of John Shatswell and ancestor of Hannah Eustan and Daniel Webster]

1646, Nov. 4. Upon ye petition of Mary ye widow of John Webster, yt her eldest sonne John Webstr, should have ye land called ye farme, wch lyeth between Mr Rogrs oxe pasture and Thom: Bishops farme, consisting of about 32 acres, wn he comes to the age of 21 yeares, onely binding him to pay Nathan, ye yongest child 5*l*, at ye age of 14 years; or if he refuse to pay 5*l*, yn ye 4th pt of yt land in kind or ye worth.

That Mary, Stephen and Hannah may have ye iland bought of ye widow Androws between ym in equall pportions wn they shall come to the age of 21 years. That Elizabeth, Abigail and Israell to have each of ym 20 nobles at ye age of 21 years; ye dweling howse and six acres of land tied to make it good.

It is conceived meete yt ye estate of John Webstar deceased, be ordred according to ye widows desire, before expssed, and yt ye widow should have powr to administr, and yt for ye due pformance of ye betrust shee should put in her owne band for security to such sume as Ipswiet Cort shall approve, and receive of her ye inventory, amtg to 147*l* 5*sh*.

1647, May 26. John Baker is licensed to draw wine at Ipswich, accordg to ordr.

William Stewart, merchant, who died in Ipswich in 1693, had in his parlor an alabaster mantle-piece, carpet, curtains with rods, six leather chairs, table, iron dogs, &c. Of his company chamber John Dunton wrote: "My apartment was so noble and the furniture so suitable to it, that I doubt not but even the King has oftentimes been contented with a worser lodging.'

1674, deputjes to serve at Generall Court,—Capt Jno: Appleton, Mr. Jno. Whiple.

1675, 12 May. It is ordered that Thomas Burnam be ensign to the ffoote company in Ipswich, vnder the conduct of Major Generall Denisson, Esqr, their capt.

1683, mch 30, Samuel Apleton, Esqr, is appointed captaine to the first foot company in Ipswich, Ensigne Thomas Burnham leiftennt, Symon Stacy ensigne.

Mr. Daniel Epps is appointed captaine of the second ffoot company in Ipswich, Mr Jno Apleton, Jun, leiftenant, & Tho Jacob ensign Corperall John Andrews is appointed leiftennt to the 3d company at Chebacco, and Wm. Goodhue, Jun. ensigne.

1676. Major Appleton's tent at Naraganset burned and diuers armes and clothes were lost by the fier belonging to particular persons.

MONUMENTAL INSCRIPTION.

High street Burying Yard.

REV. DAVID TENNEY KIMBALL;
Born
in Bradford, Mass.,
Nov. 23, 1782,
Graduated at
Harvard College in 1803,
Ordained the Eleventh
Pastor of the First
Congregational Church
in Ipswich, Oct. 8, 1806,
in which relation he died
Feb. 3, 1860, aged 77 years.

A fine classical scholar, a vigorous writer, a man of unsullied purity and humble piety, a kind husband, a tender parent, a sincere friend, a faithful pastor.

When the summons came, catching a glimpse of heaven, he said: "The gates of the New Jerusalem are opening. I see within the City."

DOLLY VARNUM COBURN,
Born
in Dracut, Mass.,
Oct. 1, 1783,
wife of
Rev. D. T. Kimball.
Died Dec. 12, 1873,
aged 90 years.

Her husband said of her: "During my entire ministry she has been my firm, consistent and devoted helper in Christ Jesus."

"Her children rise up and call her blessed."

Levi Frisbie, son of Rev. D. T. and Mrs. D. V. Kimball, died May 9, 1816, aged 2 weeks.

Augustine P. Kimball, son of Rev. D. T. and Mrs. D. V. Kimball, died Aug. 13, 1859, aged 46 years.

Att a Towne meeting the 4th of July, 1656, yt was voted that the Towne did declare there desire to enioy the Giffts and Labours of Mr Hubberd and Mr. Rogers amongst us, as also there reall purpose to contribute yearly 120lbs for there Yncouragment soe long as they shall continue with us or providence dispose us to a nearer vnion or relation.

REV'D MR. FRANCIS GOODHUE.

Upon the Reverend Mr. Francis Goodhue, who in his Journey from Jamaica on Long-Island to Ipswich, was surprised with a Fever at Rehoboth and there died Sept. 15, 1707, ætatis 29.

Libertas nomen; bonitas conjuncta colori,
Cognomen præbent; Insula-Longa gregem.
Nascitur Ipsvici; dissolvitur inter eundum;
Seconchæ lecto molliter ossa cubant.
Doctrina, officium, pietas, adamata juventus,
Nil contra jussam convaluere necem.
Pars potior sedes procedit adire beatas,
Gaudens placato semper adesse DEO.

S. S.

News Letter. No. 996. *Feb.* 28, 1723.

[S. S. supposed to be Judge Sewall; see Diary.]

The house now occupied by Mr. Albert Brown, adjoining Appleton, is the original Appleton farm house built by Samuel the emigrant. Another old house on the road to Appleton, viz, the Patch house, was built about the same time. It is now owned by Mr. Henry Wilson. It is famous as the birth-place of Nathan Dane and Daniel Safford. A picture of this house is in the Memoir of Daniel Safford,—which may be found in the Public Library.—*Chronicle.*

1657, March 26. John Lee upon his presentment for working in his swamp on the Lord's day, upon his answer it appeared by testimony that it was to stop the fire: was dischargd.

IPSWICH ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS.
Entered at Post Office as second class matter.
Published Monthly, 25 cents per year.
AUGUSTINE CALDWELL, ARTHUR W. DOWE.
P. O. Address,—*Antiquarian Papers, Box 159, Ipswich, Mass.*

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. IV IPSWICH, MASS., MAY, 1884. NO. XLVIII.

IPSWICH ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS.

Entered at Post Office as second class matter.

Published Monthly, 25 cents per year.

AUGUSTINE CALDWELL, ARTHUR W. DOWE.

P. O. Address,—*Antiquarian Papers, Box 159, Ipswich, Mass.*

GRANTS.—1631.

As they were taken out of ye Old Book.

Given and Granted to John Winthropp, Esqr., three hundred acres of land lying at the head of a river or Creek Knowne by the name of Labour in vayne vnto him his heirs or assigns for ever:

Given and Granted to Mr. william Clerke sixty acres of Land lying Eastward of Labour in vaine Southward by the towne River separated from all the other lands by a small Creeke Incompassing the same vnto him his heirs or Assignes for ever:

Given and Granted vnto mr. Robert Coles: two hundred Acres of land more or less Lying vppon this neck of land the towne standeth: bounded by a Creeke on the west side & this towne River on the south side. Vnto him his heires or assignes for ever.

Given & Granted vnto John perkins the elder, fourty Acres of land, more or less, bounded on the east by mr. Robert Coles his land, on the south by a small Creeke on the west vnto the towne side, vnto him his heirs or assigns:

Given and Granted vnto Mr. John Dillingham six Acres of land lying at the west end of the Towne on the south side of the great swampe to him his heires or assignes:

Given and Granted vnto John Newman, willm Sergant and willm franklin about twelve acres of land more or less, to every one of them alike proportion or share of the same lying on the south side of John perkins the elder his land, & Resigned unto the towne vaine by mr. John Spencer vppon further Inlargement vnto him, vnto every of them their heires or assignes e'r:

Given and Granted vnto John Perkins, Jun'r, that he shall haue six acres of land more or loss, in equall share with Thomas hardy and others as the place will afford, Betweene Thomas hardy & ffrancis Jordan lying East and west of him, vnto his heirs & assignes.

Given and Granted vnto Thomas Howlett two acres of meadow and two acres & half of marsh adJoining vnto that, Lying betweene the towne River & the land of Willm Sergants & John Newmane vnto him his heires or Assigns.

Given and Granted unto John Gadge four acres of meadow and marsh lying on the south side of the River against the planting Ground of John Maning and others, vnto him his heirs and assigns:

Given and Granted vnto Thomas howlett six acres of land more or less in equall share with John maning and others, lying vppon this neck of land the towne standeth, between the land of John Gadge on the one side and Thomas Clerke on the other, vnto his heires and Assignes:

Given and Granted vnto John Gadge six acres of land more or less in equall share with Thomas Clerke and others, lying vppon the neck of land the towne standeih. Between the land of John maning and Thomas howlett, vnto his heirs and assignes

Given and Granted to mathias Currin two acres of Land lying vnto his house on the east end thereof, to him his heires or assignes.

Granted vnto John manning six acres of land more or less in equall share with Thomas Howlett, John Gage and others, lying on the neck of land at the east end of said towne vnto him his heires and assignes for ever.

1631. Given and Granted to mr. John Spencer twenty Acres of land Lying near the River on ye south side Thereof

Given and Granted vnto mr. Nicholas Easton Twenty Acres of Land lying near the River on The south side thereof.

Given and Granted vnto John Winthrop, Esqur., Six Acres of land lying near the River on the south side thereof

Warrington.

The Genealogy of William S. Robinson, (Warrington.)

BY HARRIET H. ROBINSON.

The Genealogy of William S. Robinson can be traced to the following names of early settlers of New England: Amsden, Cogswell, Emerson, How, Pecker, Reade and Symonds. The name of Cogswell was united with that of Robinson in his immediate family a generation before the birth of Warrington.

JOHN Cogswell 1, sailed to this country from Bristol, England, May 23, 1635. He settled first in Ipswich, building a house on Meeting House Green, but soon removed to Chebacco, now Essex. His English ancestry can be traced through Edward and Robert Cogswell to 1581. His wife was Elisabeth Thompson. They had eight children who were all born in London. One was married there; and the remaining seven, William, John, Edward, Mary, *Hannah, Abigail and Sarah came to New England with their parents.

WILLIAM Cogswell 2, son of John 1, was born in 1619 and died in 1700. He married Susannah Hawkes in 1649. They had twelve children: Elisabeth, Hester, Susannah, Sarah, William 3, Jonathan, John, Adam, Anna, a child not named, Edmund and Sarah.

WILLIAM Cogswell 3, (Wm. 2, John 1,) was born in 1659 and died in 1708. He married Martha Emerson, 1685. Her genealogy is as follows: Thomas Emerson, the American ancestor, died in Ipswich, in 1666. His wife's name was Elizabeth. Their children were Joseph, John, James, Nathaniel and Elizabeth. John Emerson son of Thomas was born about 1625; he was a minister, and died in Gloucester in 1700; he married in 1662 Ruth Symonds, the fourteenth child of Dep. Gov. Symonds and his second wife, Martha Reade.* John Emerson's brother Joseph was the ancestor of Ralph Waldo Emerson. John and Ruth (Symonds) Emerson had five children: John, Ruth, Martha, Mary and Dorothy. Martha, who married William Cogswell, was the second daughter; the third daughter, Mary, married Samuel Phillips and became the ancestor of Wendell Phillips.

The children of William Cogswell 3 and Martha Emerson were: Edward, William, Emerson 4, Martha, Dorothy, Lucy and Eunice.

EMERSON Cogswell 4, was born in Ipswich in 1700 and died in Concord in 1788; he married Mary Pecker of Boston in 1736. She was the daughter of James Pecker of Boston; son of James and Ann (Davis) Pecker of Haverhill; James was born in that place in 1686. The children of Emerson 4 and Mary (Pecker) Cogswell were: Mary, William, Martha, Emerson 5, Susannah, Bridget and James.

EMERSON 5 was born in Ipswich in 1743, and died in Concord, (according to Mr. Ripley in his church Record,) May 13, 1808, aged 64. He married in 1773, Eunice Robinson, half sister of his sister Susannah's husband, Jeremiah Robinson. Eunice Robinson has a long line of descent from the Amsdens, Wards and Hows of Marlboro. (See History of Marlboro.) The children of Emerson 5 and Eunice (Robinson) Cogswell were: Mary, Bridget, Lucy, William, Emerson, Martha, Susannah, Eunice and an infant. Mr. Cogswell had two other wives, whose children were as follows: The children of his second wife, Anna Learned, were James, Hannah and Edward. The children of his third wife, Elizabeth Bateman, *neè* Buttrick, were Eliza Ann, Mary and Eunice.

MARTHA Cogswell was the fifth daughter of

* Hannah Cogswell married Cornelius Waldo and became the ancestor of Ralph Waldo Emerson. Her nephew, William Cogswell, married Martha Emerson, cousin of Edward Emerson who married her daughter.

* For the Symonds and Reade Genealogies see *Ancestry of Priscilla Baker.*

Emerson 5 and Eunice (Robinson) Cogswell. She was born in Concord March 12, 1783, and died in Concord Nov. 24, 1856. She married William Robinson her half cousin, Nov. 4, 1804. The following is the genealogy of the Robinson family, as far as I have been able to ascertain it with certainty. The first of the name of whom I have been able to obtain certain knowledge, is Dr. Jeremiah Robinson, who lived in Littleton in 1740. I have good reason to believe that he was one of the sons of William Robinson of Newton a signer of the petition to set off Little Cambridge from Cambridge; afterwards called New-towne. Dr. Jeremiah Robinson had two brothers living in 1787, Jonathan of Pembroke and Daniel of Exeter. He died in Westford Oct. 19, 1771; his first wife was Lydia; their children were John, Mary, Olive, John, Jeremiah and Zabulon. His second wife was Eunice Amsden of Marlboro. (see History of Marlboro.) She was born in 1720 and died in Concord in 1801, aged 81, "of decay of age," according to Parson Ripley. Their children were: Thomas Amsden, Thomas, Eunice, married Emerson Cogswell, Bradbury, Cain, named for Robert Cain, Lydia, Winthrop and Winthrop. Jeremiah was the third son of Dr. Jeremiah Robinson, and was born in Littleton April 4, 1742, and died in Concord, July 16, 1815, of dropsy, aged 73. (*Parson Ripley.*) He married Susannah Cogswell, sister of Emerson 5, Oct. 13, 1767. Their children were William, Eunice, Mary, John, James, Lydia, James, Jeremiah, Susannah, and a daughter. The oldest son William, was born in Concord, April 21st, 1776, died in Concord Dec. 12, 1837; he married Martha Cogswell, daughter of Emerson 5, Nov. 4, 1804. Their children were Elbridge Gerry, Susan Cogswell, Benjamin Franklin, Jeremiah Albert, Lucy Call and William Stevens.

William Stevens Robinson, the last child of William and Martha (Cogswell) Robinson, was born in his grandfather's house, or homestead now called the *Old Block*, near the Unitarian Meeting House in Concord, Dec. 7, 1818; he died in Malden, March 11, 1876; he married, Nov. 30, 1848, Harriet Jane Hanson, born in Boston, Feb. 8, 1825. Her father was William Hanson, son of John Hanson of Milton, N. H. He was of the Dover branch of this family. Her mother was Harriet Browne, daugh. of Seth Ingersoll Browne of Revolutionary fame, (see Drake's *Tea Leaves*,) and grandaughter of William Browne of Cambridge. This family of Browne is descended from Nicholas Browne who settled in Lynn and afterwards moved to Reading. He was Representative to the General Court from Lynn, 1641.

The following are the children of William Stevens and Harriet (Hanson) Robinson: Harriette Lucy, married Sidney D. Shattuck; Elizabeth Osborne, William Elbridge and Edward Warrington. Mr. Robinson was educated in the public schools of Concord. He learned the printer's trade and when 21 he became editor and proprietor of the *Yeoman's Gazette*, afterwards called *The Concord Republican*. From 1842 to 1862 he edited or wrote for the following newspapers: Lowell Courier and Journal; Boston Daily Whig; Republican; Commonwealth; Atlas and Bee; New York Tribune; Evening Post. For nearly four years he published the Lowell American. He wrote Letters, etc., for the Springfield Republican for twenty years. These letters made famous, for the time, his *non de plume*, WARRINGTON. He was Clerk of the House of Representatives, 11 years. His works are: Warrington's Manual of Parliamentary Law; The Salary Grab; and a volume published after his death, Warrington Pen Portraits, with a Memoir written by Mrs Robinson.

Recapitulation:

1. John Cogswell married Elizabeth Thompson.
2. William Cogswell married Susannah Hawkes.
3. William Cogswell married Martha Emerson.
4. Emerson Cogswell married Mary Pecker.
5. Emerson Cogswell married Susannah Robinson.
6. Martha Cogswell married William Robinson.
7. William Stevens Robinson married Harriet Jane Hanson.

Marriages.1665.

Matthew Perry and Elizabeth Blake married 27 of March.
John Warner & Hannah Bachelour maried the 20 of Aprill.
Thomas Newman and Hannah Morse maryed the 8 of June.
John Hovey and Dorcas Ivorye maried the 13 of August.
Larence Clinton and Rachell Halsell maryed Decemb
Thomas Burnham and Lydia Pengry maryed 13 Feb
Edmond Bridges and Mary Littlehale maryed 6 April
Reginall Foster and Sarah Martin maryed Sept.
Elihu Wardell and Elizabeth Wade maryed the 26 of May.

MARRIAGES.—1666.

Anthony Wood and Mary Grover maryed 11th (4) 1666.
Mr Robert Paine and Elizabeth Reiner maryed the 10 of July.
John Kimball and Mary Jordon maryed the 8th of Octob.
Daniell Hovey and Hester Tredwell maryed the 8th of Octob.
Thomas Parson and Precilla Denison maryed the 9 of Octob.
John Bridges and Sarah How maryed the 5th of Decembar.
Jacob Foster and Abigaill Lord maryed the 26 of February.
Thomas Perrin and Sussan Roberds maryed the 28 of February.
Phillip Welch and Haneh Hagget maryed the 20 of Feb.
Wm Goodhue and Hannah Dane maried the 14 of November.

DEATHS.—1666.

Joanah Symonds dyed the 29 day of Aprill.
Thomas Emerson dyed the first of May.
Jo: Edwards a child no name dyed first of May.
John Fuller dyed the 4th of June.
Moses, son of Rober Pearce dyed the 18th of May
William Gutterson, senr, dyed the 26 of June.
Alice, wife of Ensigne Howlett, dyed the 26 June
Wife of Daniell Davison dyed July
Mary, daughter of Haniell Bosworth dyed the 9th of August.
Martha, wife of Jacob Foster died the 15 of Octobar.
Thomas Wells, senr, dyed the 26 of Octobar.
William son of Mr. Richard Hubbard dyed 15 of Decemb.
Rebeca wife of John Addams and her child, dyed 31 (10)
Mary daugh: of Jacob Foster dyed the 11 Jan:
Elizabeth daugh: of John Edwards dyed the 11 March.
Daugh of ? William Lambert dyed the 8 of Aug.
Thomas Safford dyed February.

Att a Towne meeting the 4th of July, 1656, Yt was voted that the Towne did declare there desire to enioy the Giffts and Labours of Mr Hubberd and Mr Rogers amongst us, as also there reall purpose to contribute yearly 120*lbs* fore there Yncouragment soe long as they shall continue with vs or providence dispose us to a nearer vnion or relation.

1651, Oct. 24. At the request of Mr Phillips of Rowley, itt is ordered that Mr. Wm. Hubbard, sen. of Ipswich, shall be & is hereby impowred to marry the sajd Mr. Phillips, who hath binn thrice published as the lawe requires.

1651, Oct. 30. Itt is ordered that Capt. Daniel Gooking, Mr. Joseph Cooke or Mr. Henry Dunster, shallbe and is heereby impoured to marry Mr. John Apleton and Mrs. Priscilla Glover, who have been published at Cambridge according to lawe.

---

26 May, 1652. It is ordered that a prison shall be built at Ipswich, and that there shall be allowed by the countrye forty pounds for the effecting there of. [The first prison erected here?]

Here Lieth Buried
ye Body of Quarter
Master Robert
Kinsman who
Died February ye
19, 1712, aged
83 years.

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. IV IPSWICH, MASS., JUNE, 1884. NO. XLIX.

IPSWICH ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS.
Entered at Post Office as second class matter.
Published Monthly, 25 cents per year.
AUGUSTINE CALDWELL, ARTHUR W. DOWE.
P. O. Address,—*Antiquarian Papers, Box 159, Ipswich, Mass.*

EARLY MEETING HOUSES.

A Paper read at the Laying of the Corner Stone of the Meeting House of the First Parish, July, 1846:

BY THE LATE MR. GEORGE W. HEARD.

In accordance with the usages of the present day, we have assembled for the purpose of formally commencing the erection of the fifth House of Worship of the First Parish in this town. I shall not presume to give the remarks I shall have the honor to submit, the shape of a formal address, but as the organ of the Building Committee having the supervision of this undertaking, and by their request, it becomes my duty to notice some of the leading circumstances connected with the several houses of worship erected by this Parish, and to sketch some prominent landmarks observable on our way, from the gathering of this church in 1634, to the present time, embracing a period of somewhat more than 200 years: a period as strongly marked by the peculiar principles of the men who first came to this country, as any which can be found upon the records of time.

In the early settlement of this colony, the leading object of its first inhabitants was the peaceful enjoyment of religious privileges, which had been denied them on the other side of the Atlantic, and for the possession of which they severed the strongest domestic ties, if not in obedience of a direct command, yet in imitation of the ancient Patriarch who left *his* country and kindred, and "went out not knowing whither." The promise to him: "I will make of thee a great nation, and will bless thee and make thy name great," seems to have been literally fulfilled to the wanderers from Old to New England: and we are living witnesses of His faithfulness who also said: "As I was the God of your fathers, so will I be your God, if ye walk in the way of my commandments."

In the course of events, under the protection and guidance of Providence, some of our Puritan forefathers came to this place, which is described by one who visited it in 1633, as "a most spacious place for a plantation; being near the sea it abounderh with fish, fowls and beasts, having great meads and marshes, plain plowing grounds, and good rivers and harbor, and no rattlesnakes."* Another traveller says, "the men who came here to Aggawam were men of good rank and quality; many of them having the yearly revenue of large lands in England before they came to this wilderness."§ "No nation or state has a nobler origin or lineage than Massachusetts. Our reverence for the character of its founders constantly rises with the more intimate knowledge of their lives, and a clearer insight into their principles and motives. Much as has been said in commendation of them, their worth has never been overated, and we should never be tired of recounting their virtues."‡

The First Church in this town, which was the ninth in Massachusetts, was gathered in 1634 and a Meeting House was built soon after. The Rev'd Nth'l Ward, who was distinguished for his wit, learning and eccentricities, was the first minister. The precise spot on which the first Meeting House stood, appears to be involved in some obscurity. Tradition places it on the South side of the river; and Rev. Mr. Felt states, in his History of Ipswich, this as the only source of his information, adding that circumstances confirm the tradition, and that the first house stood on the rise of ground now occupied by the dwelling house and barn of [Hon.] John Heard.† The correctness of this tradition is questioned on good grounds. Examinations have been made of the early Records of Ipswich and references had to the Grants of land by the town to its inhabitants; to localities there described, (some of which are familiarly known at the present day,) and to the limits of the town or settlement itself, as marked out by the records; all of which tend to the conclusion that on *this Hill* was erected the first house of worship, that *here* stood the "first tabernacle of the congregation."

* Woods' New England Prospect. London: 1634.
§ Johnson's Wonder Working Providence.
‡ Young's Chronicles of Massachusetts.
† Felt's History was written in 1833.

The present occasion and the time allotted to its services will hardly allow me to go into the particular detail which seems requisite to establish the fact; I shall therefore only allude to two or three circumstances which seem strongly to favor the idea just suggested: That the town or settlement was largely on the North side of the river originally, is the opinion, confirmed by the record which designates the limits as extending from the "Burying Ground on High street on the Westward to the Cove on the river on the East;" meaning no doubt, the cove near the lower wharves, and it is also corroborated by Grants of Land, the boundaries of which can be reconciled upon no other supposition. It should be remembered that at this time. house lots were granted mostly on the North, while planting lots were assigned on the South side of the river. In the year 1634 we find this statement: "The neck of land whereupon the great Hill standeth, which is known by the name of Castle Hill, lying *on the other side of the river* towards the Sea, shall remain unto the common use of the town." The designation and place thus pointed out to be Castle Hill towards the sea, cannot be properly applied elsewhere than to the Hill now known by that name, unless we suppose that the original settlement was on the South side of the river, in which case, we shall be obliged to transfer "Castle Hill towards the sea," to the opposite point of the compass, a labor, it is presumed, which none of us, with all the improvements of modern machinery, will undertake.

It appears evident also that the High street of 1634, is the same which bears that name in 1846, as the boundaries of lots granted at that time, are frequently referred to it. Our attention has been called likewise, to an avenue or road, then called *Stoney street*, which it is supposed can mean no other than that now known by the name of Summer street, extending to the river, near the place called the Shipyard; the correctness of this opinion is strengthened by the fact, that houselots were bounded by the "Meeting House Green on the so. west, & by Stoney st. on the N. East." Another circumstance confirming our suggestion is, the name of *Meeting House Lane*, is given in the early records, to a road near the Meeting House; this being interpreted means the street leading from this spot, by the County buildings to the river; while the phrase, *Meeting-house Green*, is equally applicable to this public Common, and taken in its connection, to no other. It should be remembered that these names were given, and these places were designated in the public records, within two years of the settlement of the town.

In view of these circumstances we are led not only to doubt the truth of the tradition that the first Meeting House was built on the spot designated on the South side of the river, but to the opinion, that in 1634, the first house of worship was erected on this spot where we are now gathered.

THE FIRST HOUSE.

Judging from such facts as have come to our knowledge, we have good reason to suppose that the first house was an ordinary edifice, erected when the population was small and their means scanty, for we find that in about twelve years afterwards, viz., in 1646, the *old meeting house*, so called, was sold for 50 shillings, and was to be removed in a few months; and although at this time the number of inhabitants was not large, yet in their view, it was sufficient to warrant the town in 1639, in refusing to receive Mr. Humphrey Griffin as an inhabitant, the town *being full!* Of its comparative rank and wealth, we are enabled to form some opinion, from the fact, stated by Felt, that in 1637, "Ipswich stood as high as Salem in the rates, and in 1638, Salem stood the third, while Ipswich had so exceeded Salem in prosperity, as to assume its place, and stood next to Boston.

THE SECOND HOUSE.

From 1646, the time of building the second house, to 1683, we find many expenses incurred on the Meeting house, and among others a charge for raising a new frame, which probably led to the conclusion, stated by Mr. Felt, that a new house had been built and paid for, in 1678, while the fact was, the old house had been enlarged in consequence of the increased population and prosperity of the town.

It may be mentioned among the signs of the times, that such was the stringency of the laws of that period, 1678, that the Great and General Court required *cages* to be set up in the market place in Boston, and such towns as the county courts shall specify, for confining violaters of the Sabbath. It may not be deemed charitable for me to intimate, that such statutes are needed at this time; but it may not be amiss, perhaps, to inquire, if such cages of correction were set up by the competent authorities, and the laws were as rigidly enforced as they were at that time, whether the keepers would have any lack of employment, or the cages any want of tenants.

THE THIRD HOUSE.

In 1698 a new Meeting House was ordered to be built forthwith. Contrary to the practice of the present day, negociations were carried on in open town meeting; upon an offer being made to build the house for £1100, a Mr. Perkins stood up and said he would build it for £900; and thereupon the town unanimously consented to the proposal of Mr. P. "all things to be done to the turning of the key." The dimensions were 66ft long, 40ft wide, 26ft stud. The house was to be built near the old one, and the committee "is to have the old house provided they do as followeth: they are to suffer the inhabitants to meet in it untill the new house is finished; and to remove the old one within six months after meeting in the new house which they are to bank up handsomely with stones and gravel all round; the Town allowing stones to do it out of the Fort." This fort and subsequently the Watch House, are supposed to have stood on the spot more recently occupied by the County jail, and now by the residence of the minister of this people. [Rev. D T Kimball.]

There was one duty which was not overlooked nor deemed unimportant at this time, the very significant one of *seating the Meeting House;* scarcely less onerous one than of erecting a house —if we may judge from the accounts which have come down to us. Many claimed pre-eminence, and in order to gratify the aspirations of such to what they esteemed to be *their rights*, a meeting house must be altered to satisfy their claims, and a penalty affixed to any infringement of their privileges by those who held inferior stations and were subject to lower rates of taxation

Passing by the ordinary and usual details of parochial affairs since the completion of the house last alluded to, viz., 1699, we come to a period when no little agitation prevailed in regard to building one or more meeting houses for the accommodation of the First Parish, as it then existed, or for such part of it as might remain under the banner, when a division was made, and the South Parish was formed out of it. A very cursory view of the records of that day, shows that the subject was an all-engrossing one. At one time a committee was appointed to consider the form and dimensions of a new house, and on which side of the river it should stand Soon after another was appointed to consider the subject, and they recommended the building of two houses for the better accommodation of one church, and parish, one of which was to be placed on the North, and the other on the South side of the river; and when these two houses are thus built, that the Pastors should be desired to exchange each Sabbath, alternating every half day. Shortly after this was formally considered, we find that the subject was reviewed, and the Parish reconsidered their vote, and declined to build two houses. An attempt was then made to build one large house and to place it on the South side of the river. This failed. Subsequently it was voted to alter and enlarge the old house for the better accommodation of the people on the South side; but in the year following, viz., 1717, there appears to have been more excitement connected, probably, with some difficulty which had arisen between the Rev'd Mr. Rogers, who had been settled a long time over the Parish, and Mr. Walley who was aiding Mr. R. in his ministerial duties; several of those who had been actively engaged in promoting a division of the Parish, applied to the Great and General Court for the division which they so much desired. The application was successful. The South Parish was incorporated, and soon after erected a house of worship, which was completed in 1717, and Mr Walley became the Pastor of the new Parish on the South side of the river.

THE FOURTH HOUSE.

After these events had transpired, and during the year 1717, this Parish took into consideration that "weighty affair," the work of the Meeting House. After due deliberation, preparatory steps were taken to build a house in 1718, and the Parish voted that it should stand on this spot. The dimensions were 66ft long, 47ft wide and 26ft stud The work went forward with spirit, and in 1719 the building was fit for use; and that temple stood for nearly one hundred years, a landmark for the mariner and the place of sacrifice for "travellers to another country."

Leaving this edifice and continuing our way onward from the time of its erection to the present day, (1846,) we have no remarkable events to notice, and no material changes in the house or worship of God to mention. Generations had passed away, and time had done its work so effectually that the house of 1719 had become so

dilapidated, that the honor of God and the comfort of His worshippers indicated that the time had come to build the Lord's house. It was decided to do so, and this rock was fixed upon as the foundation for it, being the locality, as we believe, on which every house of worship for this Parish has been erected from 1634 to this date. A Committee of five was appointed to carry out the intentions of the Parish, and charged with the supervision of the work. In pursuance of these instructions, a plan has been adopted and it is proposed to erect a house in the plain Gothic style of architecture, of the following dimensions, viz., length 75½ ft, width 48ft, height 25ft, the height of the tower and steeple 135 ft.

Having adopted such measures as seemed necessary for the final accomplishment of this object we are now assembled to perform the first public ceremony, usual on such occasions, and to lay the Corner Stone of the House in which we hope the gospel will be preached in its simplicity, not only to us but also to our children's children. We have commenced this work under many favorable circumstances; having no divided counsels in reference to the spot on which to erect these walls of Zion and in the absence of those feelings which somstimes obstruct improvement and discourage effort. Let us therefore, one and all and all as one, with united hearts and strong hands, go forward to the completion of this house of worship of the Most High; determined that with His favor, we will accomplish the work we have to do; that not only we, but ours now and hereafter, may ever have occasion to rejoice in the benefits which result from the services of the Sanctuary.

☞ The foregoing Paper is a copy of the original in the Public Library. It was read thirty-eight years ago,—a period beyond the distinct memory of many. It will be interesting, therefore, if some one present on the occasion of Laying the Stone, will send some recollections of the occasion for publication in the *Antiquarian*.

☞ Dr. Jeremiah Robinson, mentioned in the Genealogy of William Stevens Robinson, (*Warrington*,) in the May *Antiquarian*, was probably a grandson of William of Newton, and not son as therein stated. Mrs. Harriet H. Robinson has in print another historical article, the landed estates of Emerson Cogswell, whose Ipswich home was the old house which stood on the site of Damon's Block, opposite the Station.

GRANTS. 1634. No. II.

December 29, 1634. Giuen and Granted vnto mr. John Dillingham sixty acres of meadow ground more or less lying in the Rocke meadow and laid out by mr. Wm Clarke and John Shatswell, the appointed Comittee for that: alsoe thirty acre, of vpland ground adjoyning vnto the same on the north side of the same, to his heirs or assignes:

At a Meeting holden the 5th of January 1634: It was ordered that the Neck of land next adJoining vnto mr. Robert Coles his land exstending vnto the sea shall Remaine vnto comon vse vnto the Towne.

That the Neck of land where vppon the great hill standeth which is knowne by the name of the Castle hill Lying on the other side of this river towards the sea, shall remaine vnto the comon vse of the Towne.

Giuen & Granted vnto mr. henery Sewell ffourty acres of land lying on the south side of this River next vnto the land of mr. John Spencer & mr. Necholas Easton, and on the south side of them, vnto him his heires & assignes: if that bee convenient the highway is to be laid through the land of mr. Spenser & mr. easton, for mr. Sewall Best accomodation:

1639. Humphrey Wise dead, his widow married Samuel Greenfield of Salem. The Wise children were: Benjamin, Joseph, ———?, Sarah, Ann.

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. IV IPSWICH, MASS., JULY, 1884. NO 1.

Home of William and Lydia (Lull) Caldwell, High St Ipswich.

William Caldwell was son of John and Sarah (Foster) Caldwell, and grandson of John and Sarah (Dillingham) Caldwell. He was born in 1708, married Lydia Lull in 1729, and died in 1758 He built the above house for his home. It was taken down a few years since by his descendants. Josiah Caldwell, Esq., a well-remembered citizen, was his grandson. The present High street Caldwells are his descendants also.

Reminiscences:

BY THE LATE MRS. MARY P. (ANNABLE) DOW.

Rindge Plain, at the Hamlet, ran from the Salem road to Mile river. Going from Ipswich the land is at the left of the road, next to the Dane Farm. The last Capt. Rindge was in the army. He had seven children, and they all died of the *throat ail*, which was so fatal one summer.

After the burial of the last child, a neighbor went to see Madam Rindge. She found her out-of-doors and sitting in the sunshine. "I can't stay in the house," she said, "it is too still; my house is swept." Then she told this dream: She had bought a new broom, and carried it along the road till she came to the Hamlet Meeting House. She went in, and the house was very empty and very still. Suddenly there was a loud voice, "The house must be swept—the house must be swept!" The morning that her own house was so still and desolate, the forgotten dream came suddenly to memory. "The house is swept, thoroughly," she said, and she went out and sat in the sunshine.

The Rindge house was standing in 1780. A little later it was either taken down or re-modelled. There were beautiful oaks upon the land. This farm was then owned by Dea. Benjamin Appleton. Dea. Appleton married Molly Tilton. She was a descendant of Abraham Tilton, who built one of the Meeting Houses in Ipswich town. Dea. Appleton died in 1824. He left a son Nathaniel, who became a deacon of the Tabernacle church in Salem, and a daughter who married Robert Annable, and her daughter married a Dane.

A Robert Annable went from Ipswich to the Hamlet. He had a slave named *Phene*. Phene had a husband who was owned by a Dane, and lived on an adjoining farm. The Annables were kind to Phene. Once in gathering flax there was need of haste in getting it into the barn. The Annable daughters and Phene went into the field to help. One of the girls thought Phene was not spry enough, and made a lash of flax and whipped her. Phene at once resented it and struck back.

Another slave owned in the Hamlet was Plato. He was very short in stature; he was very religious, and lived to be more than a hundred years old. There is a meadow called *Plato's Meadow*, which Mr. Whipple gave to him. Elias Haskell now owns it.

There was a slave in Ipswich-town named Quomono. He was brought from Africa and had a very flat head; he said it was a custom to lay weights on the heads of children to flatten them. He sang weird African strains and then said, "Gib a copper."

Tho: Smith's Sonne. 1648.

The Seaventh Day of Decembr, 1648, Tho: Smith sonne found in A Pitt. Thomas Smith, the Sonne of Thomas Smith, A youth about 12 yeares ould, being subject to Convultion fitts, was ffounde by good prouidence in a well or pitt, that was digged in the Comon.

The Testimony of Anne Morse, the Daughter of Anthony Morse, which saw the Aboue saide Thomas Smith Coming alonge neere to the pitt about ten of the Clocke, Coming to Schoole.

The Testimony of Beniamine Morse, a child of six year. ould, whoe mett him a little further to the meeting house, and asked him whither hee was goeing: hee Answered To Schoole. The said Child Answered that hee was out of the way.

Steven Swett ffound him in the well couerd with Snow and water, with his victualls and his coate Lying by the side of the well couered with Snow, It being A very Snowy day.

Anthony Morse and John Knight, junr, was present at the Taking him out of the well, and gives the same Testimony.

Wee whose names are heere under written, being called by the Constable to bring in ye Verdict about the death of the abovesaid Thomas Smith, Doe agree according to the Evidence giuen, that he went to the Pitt side, and fell in Back warde.

Richard Knight, John Pike, Danyell Peirce, John Permenter, John Huchens, Henry Lunt, Samuel Plumer, William Morse, Robert Long, Edmond Morse, Thomas Dow, Beniamen Swett.

1653. The inventory of John Knowlton, mentions "one great Byble, a broad book of Mr. Bifields workes, 9 other bookes & bibles." His wife was Margery Knowlton and she had two sisters,—Elizabeth Wilson and Jane Kenning.

In 1675, forty-two years after the settlement of Ipswich, there were 400 houses in town.

Gov. Symonds called his Topsfield farm, *The Ollivers;* Mr ffirman called his farm *Thorne Hill.*

Judge Sewell's Gift.

In the Diary of Judge Sewell we find the f lowing entry: "Satterday, May 21, 1726. To leave of Mr. Rogers. Gave him Mr. Willar Body of Divinity; To his Son, who is call'd the Church of Ipswich, Dr. Owen's volume, pri ed by Subscription. Visited Col. Appleton w J. D." [Judge Dudley.]

The Willard volume, in most excellent prese vation, is now in possession of Mr. Nathan Rogers Farley, a descendant of Mr. Rogers. the fly-leaf in the autograph of Sewall is writte

"For the Reverend Mr. John Rogers, Past of the First Church in Ipswich, who aptly Teac es, Encourages, and exhorts, by Doctrine Example, all Men and Women so to Order th Conversation, as that they may be made to s the Salvation of GOD. May 20, 1726."

The title of the ponderous book is: "Tl Compleat Body of Divinity, in Two Hundred ar Fifty Expository Lectures on the Assembly Shorter Catechism. By the Reverend and Learn ed Samuel Willard, M. A. Late Pastor of tl South Church in Boston, and Vice President Harvard College in Cambridge, in New-Englan

---

Grants. 1634. No. III.

Giuen and Granted vnto John webster & vnt mathias Curren and vnto phillp fowler & vnt willm Moody and vnto Thoms Dorman & vnt Christapher Osgood & vnto Joseph medcalfe, t each of them foure acres of meadow & mars Ground as that will arise in 20 poles or rods b the land side, vnto them them their helres an assignes, northward of the Towne, the marsh i not limited unto them.

Giuen and Granted vnto Richard Kentt, fou acres of land near the riuer of Chebacca; & tha is consented vnto He may biuld an other wayr upon the same River & In Joy the pfitts of th same:

Att a meeting holden the 26th of January 1634: Granted vnto John Mussey a portion c land lying Northward of the Towne, in twent

Rod of breadth North & South, & to exstend westward to a path way leading towards the merimicke, in equall Length with Anthony Shorte and others, vnto his sole and proper vse.

Giuen and Granted vnto Anthony Shorte, a portion of land lying next vnto John Mussey's Northward in twent Rod broade, & vnto the fore said path leading towards merimack River, in equall length with Robert mussyes and others, vnto his sole & pper vse, &c.

Giuen and Granted vnto Robert Mussey a portion of Land lying next to Anthony Shorte North ward in fourty Rods Broad and vnto the foresaid path leading towards merimack River, in equall Length with henery Shorts & others, unto his heires or asignes.

Giuen and Granted to Henery shorte, a portion of lands lying next vnto Robert Musseys northward in fourty Rod Broad, and vnto the foresaid path leading Towards merimack River, in equall Length with John Shatswell and others, vnto him his heires and Assignes:

Giuen and Granted vnto John Shatswell a portion of Land Lying next vnto henery short Northward in sixty Rods Broad, and unto the path Leading toward merimack River in Equall length with henery Short and others, unto his sole and proper vse:

Giuen and Graunted vnto willm white, twenty Acres of land lying on the south side of this River at the west end of mr. Spencer his Land, vnto his sole and proper vse.

Giuen and Granted vnto Daniel Clarke six acres of land more or less lying vppon the neck of land in equall share with John Maning and others, vnto his sole and proper vse.

Giuen and Granted vnto mr. Necholas Easton a great hill of land lying towards a Creek coming out of the River of Chebacco: with such conveniance of land ad Joyning as shall amount to three hundred Acres vnto him his heires and assignes. If three hundred Acres of land be not found on that side of the river that is to be laid out vpon the side ef the River to make vp 300 Acres.

Giuen and Granted vnto mr. John Spencer three hundred acres of land lying next vnto the land of mr. Easton towards the River of Chebacco vnto him his heires and assigns.

March 15, 1663. Voted that our Two honered majestrates, together with the selectmen, are a committy to repaire the meeting house.

Voted to invite Mr. Andrews to come to the Towne & Keepe the publique free scoole, and Goodman Gidding and Goodman Bishop are desired to acquaint him with the Townes vote.

1683-4. Killcross Ross deceased. Widow Mary. Children,—John, Mary, Sarah, Elizabeth, William, Samuel, Jane, Abigail, Jonathan, Daniel.

April, 1684. John Kimball age 47, John Kimball 50, Philip Fowler 36, John Appleton, jr., 30.

Mch ye 23d, 1692-3. The Select men have mett & Layd out the Severall parcels of Ground by ye Riuer Side between Samuel Ordways Shop & ye Towne bridge, which was granted by ye Towne to those persons whose names are under written, beginning at ye bridg & so by ye Riur side to ye high way goeing over ye Riuer.

1	William Willson	24ft.	13	Lieut Whipple	22 ft
2	Thos Perrin	24	14	Robt Lord, jr.	18
3	Joseph ffuller	28	15	Symon Wood	18
4	Mr Natt'll Rust	28	16	Mr Robt Kinsman	18
5	Cornelius Kent	18	17	[illegible]	18
6	Daniel Ringe	28	18	ThosSmith taylor	18
7	Elihu Wardall sr	28	19	Mr Abra Perkins	20
8	John Willson	18	20	Jas Burnham	18
9	Jacob Rowell	28	21	Thos Knowlton jr	18
10	Capt. Wade	36	22	Ths Knowlton sen	18
11	John Knowltonjr	18	23	Samuel Wood salt-maker,	18
12	Mr Jos Goodhue	18			

Joseph ffuller sold his lot to his brother Nath'l ffuller.

Thos Knowlton bo't Cornelius Kents & then sold it to Nathaniel ffuller.

William Willson sold his lot with ye Rocks thereon to Mr. Nathaniel Rust, sen'r.

Nov. 26, 1667. Thomas White guardian of Martha Haffield; Robert Cross guardian of Rachel Haffield.

1667. Johana Fiske age 35 years.

Nov. 6, 1667. John Lambert baried at Rowley.

BIRTHS.—1666.

Mary daugh: of John Ross borne the 16 of Aprill
Moses sonn of Robert Pearce borne the 11 June.
Joseph sonn of JohnWhipple, junr. the 8 June.
John sonn of Ezekiell Rogers, the 12th of June.
Joseph sonn of Cornet John Whipple, 8 (4.)
John sonn of Mr John Rogers, the 7 July.
Mathew son of Mathew Perry, the 16 of July.
Lydia daugh Edward Colborne, 20th August.
Thomas sonn of Thomas French, 11 May.
Ezekiell sonn of Ezekiell Woodward, 9th August
Mary dau. of John Chote, 16 of August
Susana daugh: Fanell Ross, the 2th of October.
William, sonn of William Buckley, 14th Octobar.
John sonn of John Browne, the 29 Sept.
Beniamin son of Francis Wainwright, 16 Sept.
Ruth daugh of John Smith, the 8th of Octobar.
Joseph sonn of Joseph Whipple, the 31 October.
Sarah daugh of John Kindrick, the 11 of July.
William sonn of Mr. Richard Hubbard, 29 Nov.
Thomas sonn of Nathaniell Pyper, 26 Novembar.
Sarah daugh Richard Walker, the 29 Noveb:
Elizabeth daugh: Edward Allen, the 29 Decemb:
Elizabeth daught: of Elihu Wardell, 15 Decemb:
Elizabeth daughter of Caleb Kimball, 8 of Sept.
Thomas sonn of Thomas Burnam, jun. 19th Jan.
John sonn of John Hovey, Decembar.
Elizabeth, daughter John Warner, 3 of June.
Elizabeth & Lucy daugh: John Edwards, 28 Feb
Thomas sonn of Edward Deare, 14 of February.
Dillingham, sonn of John Cauldwell, 6 of March.
Rebeacha daugh Renold Foster, jun. 25 Feb.
Nathaniell son of Twiford West, the first of Jan.
John sonn of Thomas Stace, the 16 of March.
Sarah daugh: of Joseph Safford, the 20 of March
William son of Anthony Wood, 20th March.
Abigaill daugh Shoreborne Willson, 20 of March.
John sonn of Samuell Rogers, the ———
Adam sonn of William Coggswell, 12 of January.
Hanah daugh: Thomas Newman, jun. 16 of Feb.
Abighaill daugh: of Moses Pengry, January 30.
Thomas son of John Newman, jun'r 3 of March
Joseph sonn of Samuell Ingalls, 23 Decemb:
John sonn of Thomas Clarke, taylour, 13 Nov.
Sarah daugh Killcress Ross, 22 January.
Pricilla daugh: Samuell Warner, 25 Septembar.

MARRIAGES.—1667.

John Baker and Katherin Perkins, the 13 of May.
John Sherwin & Frances Lomase, the 25 Novem.
Jacob Perkins & Sarah Wainwright, 1667.
Thomas Borman and Elizabeth Perkins, 1 of Jan:

DEATHS.—1667.

Margret wife of Obadiah Wood, the 5th Jully.
Ruth daughter of John Smith, 6th Jully.
William Searle, the 16 of August.
Sarah Pittice, the 12 of August.
Elizabeth, dau: William Lambert, 7th of August.
Tho: Howlett, jun. the 22 of Decembar.
Magaret daught Obadiah Wood.

RICHARD HAFFIELD.

Mrs. P. of Boston writes:—At the State House I found a paper which gives the native place of Richard Haffield of Ipswich, and the names of some of his children. "Richard Hayfield of Sudbury in Old England; first wife Judith and dau. Mary and Sarah; marries a second time and comes to Ipswich in New England; has three daughters by his second wife. Mary married Josiah Cobbett; Sarah was wife of John Ilsley.—The paper is dated 1668, and it states that Richard died 29 years before,—which would be about 1639.

IPSWICH ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS.

Entered at Post Office as second class matter.

Published Monthly, 25 cents per year.

AUGUSTINE CALDWELL, ARTHUR W. DOWE.

P. O. Address,—*Antiquarian Papers, Box 159, Ipswich, Mass.*

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. IV IPSWICH, MASS., JANUARY, 1885. NO. LI.

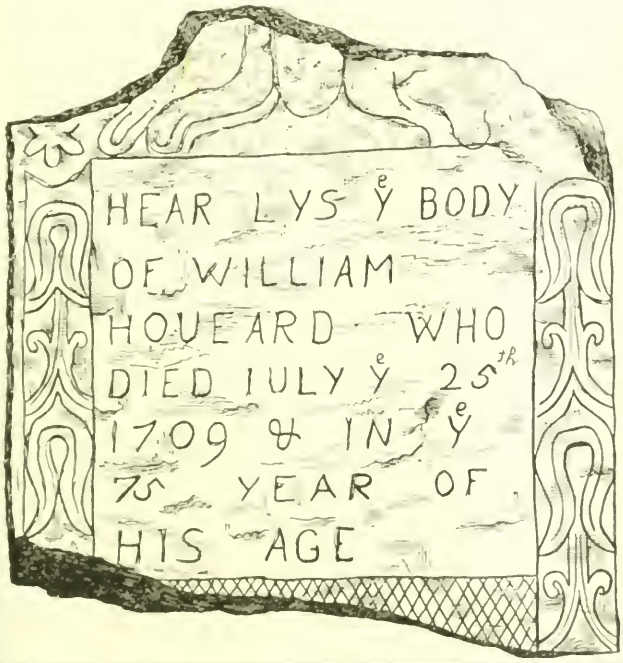
IPSWICH ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS.

Entered at Post Office as second class matter.

ERMS —Twelve numbers, Twenty-five cents.

P. O Address,—*Antiquarian Papers,' Box 159.*

From a Drawing by Arthur W Dow.



Revolutionary Letters.

Contributed by Mrs. Sally Burnham.

[*Isaac Burnham, Jr., to Isaac Burnham, Sen'r.*]

CTOBER YE 1, 1777. *Honourd father and mother:* having an-
er oppertunty I give my duty to you. hoping these few lines will
you and the family in helth, as they leave me, blessed be god for
reat a mercy. I am now in Albany, and I expect to tarry here
il genuary, then we expect a discharge. there is but seven of us
. the rest of the Company are up to the Camp at still water.—
ye 19 of September the enemy Came to give battle to our people. our troops went out against them and drave them two mile. killed a considerable number of them and took about two hundred prisiners. we lost some men. they desert to our camp allmost every day. And they are but eight 1000. Generall gates has 12000 with him. they are in good spirits. there has a number gone round burguines army and taken sheensborough, and gone ovr the lake and taken the french lines wich belongs to tyeondoroga, and we expect to have the whole in a few days.—The deserters say that they are told that Hows army is in Albany, and burguine is to meet him there. But they find it other ways. we expect a battle every day. Our people have fortified on this side of the enemy, so that if they are obliged to retreat, they may have a place of strength to go too. the malitia reinforce our army continualy. we are in hopes to take the whole of burguines army before longe: our peopole have taken fort gorge and mount hope wich lieth to the westward of ty-ga. The enemy went out by the way of the french lines and fort gorge where our people now have posesion, so that they are allmost

all around them. I would implore the blessing of god on all our armys, that they may be succesfull in subdueing those tyrants which overspread our land.

I have not received a leter from you since that dated Au't ye 18th. Give my love to brother & sister, if an opertunity: I write nomore, at present, But remain your Dutiful Son,

ISAAC BURNHAM.

To Mr. Isaac Burnham att Ipswich.

Capt. Jacob Low to Isaac Burnham, sen'r.

ALBANY, *Novem'r 13th, 1777.* Dear Sr. I have Occation to Present you with the Melancoly News of your Son's Death. he Died 11th of this Instant about half after three afternoon, and the Twelvith Instant was Decerntly Entir'd. he Lay Sick from the first of Octo'r to the time of his Departure. he was Blest with his Sencis till he Departed this Life. he wanted for Nothing During his sickness. I Chared a Man from Duty to attend on him During his Sickness. I have took all the Care I Could of his Money and Cloths, and shall wait to see if there is a Prospect of any of his friends Coming, Before I Vendue them. if you Don't Come, Pray Send me Word what you Would have Me Do with His Affects. the Rest of my Company Remain Well and hearty. I Condole with you all in so great a Loss as is Inflicted on you by the Bereaving Stroke in Loosing your Son, who must have Been Dear to you all. But Since it is the hand of a Kind Providence, you must Strive to make yourself Contended:

I have Discharged Joseph Perkins, the Bearer of this, from my Company, who perhaps May Give you an account of Some Pirticulars that I have not time to Write. I have nothing More at Present to Write. Must Couclude with my Respects to you all. I am your Friend and Humble Servant. JACOB LOW.

To Mr. Isaac Burnham, Ipswich, New England. Farwired Pr. Joseph Perkins.

Revolutionary Enlistments, &c.

We the Subscribers severally Inlist to Serve for the Town of Ipswich, in Colo. Jacobs Regt, in the State of Rhode Island, until the first Day of Jan'y next, unless sooner regularly discharged, and to be under the Command of such Officers as shall be appointed by the Brigadier of this County, and we promise to march when Ordered to the plas of Destination agrecable to the Resolves of the Gen'l Assembly of this State of June 25th, 1779.

Sam'll Waite, Solomon Coleman, Epes Jewett, Nath'el Rust, Jun'r, William Dodge, 4th, Benj. Peck, William Campernell, Daniel Foster, David How, Oliver Appleton, Benja. Emerson, Joseph Lufkin, Thomas Mullet, ju'r, Beniamin Lovkin, Benjamin Sends, John Kimball, Samuel Ross, jr. Nathaniel Knowlton, John Harris, Moses Caldwell, Amos Heard, Moses Jewett, Juner, Richard Ringe, Thomas Cutter.

We the Subscribers hereby acknowledge that we have Rec'd from the Town of Ipswich by the Hands of the Committee appointed by said Town to hire the Men that should be calld for to Defend the United States of America, this present year, the Sum of One Hundred pounds in part of what said Town has Engaged to pay us for performing the Duty of Soldiers in the State of Rhode Island agreeable to the Inlistment we have Signed.

Ipswich, June 29th, 1779.

Sam'll Wait, Solomon Colman, Wm Camprenell, Nath'el Rust, Jun'r, Daniel Foster, David How, Ben Peck, William dodge, Ju. Oliver Appleton, Jun.

We the Subscribers promis to let on Demand with Interest, to the Hon'll Michael Farley, Esq. Treasurer for the Town of Ipswich, for the Use of sd Town, the Sums of money affexed, against our Respective Names.

Ipswich, June 28th, 1779.

John Treadwell, 120 dol
John Baker, 100 Dol
Stephen Choate, 460
Nathaniel Lord, 300
Francis Cogswell, 500

July 8, 1779. The soldiers Rec'd from Town of Ipswich, £15 as milage to the State of Rhode Island, over & above the 2s the State gives.

Danvers, July 15, 1779. Then Rec'd of Major Thomas Burnam seven soldiers raised by the Town of Ipswich as part of their Quota of men to join the Continental Army for nine months agreeable to Order of the Gen'l Court. I say rec'd by me ISRAEL HUTCHINSON.

(To be Continued.)

Early Names.

April, 1680. Thomas Berry appeared and declared that he was a hired servant for a yeare with Nath: Browne from the first of December last.

John Annable appeared and testified that Martha Gilbert is in his family under family government.

Goodwife Dutch the wife of John Dutch, appeared and declared that Sarah Gilbert lives with her under family government.

Israel Honiwell appeared & declared that he was under family government with Nathamell Emerson.

William Wimball appeared and owned himselfe to live with quarter master perkins vnder his family government.

Apr' 1, 1680. Thomas Willson comes to town, Theophilus Wilson promises he shall be no charge

Joseph Fuller lives with Simon Wood.

Thomas Fuller lives with his ffather, Thomas Perrin. Mr. Hubbard & John Dane testify that the two ffullers are orderly persons.

Amos Gawdy ingaged to be vnder famyly gov. of Abr. Perkins. Abra: to looke after him.

Jonathan ffanton lives with Nathll Wells.

John Lee liveth in the house with his mother and brother Joseph Lee.

ffrancis Graves is Jacob Bennets seruant, his time bee expired about June next.

Ann Pogge ser't of Nathll Chapman.

The agreement of Richard Bedford appeared in writing that he had put himselfe a servant vnto Thomas Attwood and vnder his family governm't

Mary Bolton appeared & declared that she Lived vnder the family government of John Brown farmer, and the sayd Brownes wife owned it to be so.

Lewis Zacharias appeared and owned that at present he lived with Jacob Perkins, and had yngaged to come to Live his master Robert Dutch within a month, and the said Dutch owned him to be his servant after the sd month, and yngaged for him to look after him as the law requires.

Samuell Saward—Mr. Daniell Epps servant one year. Richard Prier, ditto.

Nov. 3, 1681. John Newmarch, sen'r, Tithingman, Informed that Richard Smith hath a servant, John Yell, that bee with him many years, and hath not learned him to read.

1681, October. Joseph Hatter, a stranger, has beene heere a weeke, and tythingman Dan'll Hovey informs the selectmen of it. Hatter is ordered to depart.

1681. A vagabond pson, viz., John Cartwright —must leave town.

Alexander Tompson entertained Phillip Welches family contrary to Town order.

John Gaines his man Ben: Webster; John Staniford his man John Wallingford; appear before Constable at Simon Stace's house to answer for not being under family government.

Grace Stoak not under family government as the law provides single persons ought to doe.

Grants. 1635. No. IV.

Aprill 20th, 1635. At a meeting this day held by the towne it was Agreed if any Timber or clay boards shall at any time hear after be carried out of this Towne without the Conset of the towne such timber or clayboards shall bee forth with forfeited the Towne: At the same meeting it was agreed & ordered by consent of Towne that no man shall Sell, lend, give or convey or cause to be conveyed or sent out of this towne any timber sawen or vnsawen, Riuen or unriven vppon paines of forfeiting the same or the price thereof to the vse of the towne.

Granted to william ffoster all the west end of the little Neck except ten acres of vpland ground lying next good man whites, and five acres of marsh Ground lying of each side the vpland.

There was Giuen & Granted to Thomas Dudley, Esqu'r in October, 1635, one percell of ground containing a bout nine acres lying Betweene goodman Cross on the west and a lot jntended to mr. Bradstreete on ye east uppon parcell of wch nine acres mr. Dudley hath Built an house.

Also there was granted to him twenty five acres Late Goodman Musseys lying Beetweene John Shatswell & a lot late goodman Crosses now mr. Saltinstalls also a ten acre lott in Reedy marsh also one hundred acres of meadow & one hundred acres of vpland at ye fair meadows whear he would chuse it: & wh now since he hath chosen all these parcells lying & esteemed to ly in Ipswich. All wch premises aforesaid with the houses built thereon and the palejng sett vp therein the said Thomas Dudley, Esqu'r hath sold to mr. hubbard and his heires:

Granted to william white a house lott bounded on the sout west by the River, on the North west by Mr. Saywells houselot, on the North east by Goodman Hassells house lott, on ye south east by mr. Easton house lott: Also their was Granted to him a place to set a house bounded on the south by John Whityers house lott on the north by the high street: on the west by goodman goodhu: on the east by a street yt goes to the mill: also there was Granted to him twenty acres of land part meadow, part vpland, lying on the east side of the Towne on the south east side the high way that leades to the great necke on the west side of mr. Braces land. Also their was Granted to him two hundred acres of land lying at the farther Chebacco, bounded on the south east by a Creek that lyes Between it and mr. Cogswells Land Bounded on the north by a Great Bare hill without Trees.

Their was Granted to John Shatswell about six acres of ground uppon percell whereof the said John Shatswell hath built an house lying betweene mr. wades house lott on the East & mr ffirmans on the west, haueing goodman webster house lott on the North east. Also a percell of land part marsh part vpland containing twenty-fiue-acres in the whole lying Betweene mr. Dudleys toward the south & humphry Bradstreet toward the North. Also a ffarme containeing two hundred acres lying beyond the North commonly called Egypt River ad Joyneing to the bounds of Newbery:

Granted to Jonathan Wade two hundred acres of land at Chebacco, haueing mr. winthroppe farme on the north west mr. Samuell Dudlys north east & a creeke called chebacco creeke on the south east. Also a six acre lott of planting Ground lying next the meadowes by a Creeke commonly called Labour in Vaine, wch meadowes belong to mr. Saltonstall & mr. Denison:

Granted to Mr. John Coggswell three hundred acres of land at the farther Chebacco, hauing the River on the south east, the land of Willm White on ye North west & a Creeke Coming out of the Riuer towards willm white's farme on the north east. Bounded also on the west with a creeke & a little brooke. Also there was granted to him a percell of ground containing eight acres, vppon part whereof the said John Coggswell hath Built an house, it being ye corner lott in Bridge streete and hath goodman Bradstreete houselott on ye s.e.

Their was also granted to him six acres of Ground late mr. John Spencers, Butting vppon the river on the sovth east haueing a lott of Edmund Gardners on the north east & alott of Edmund Saywards on the south west wch six acres of ground the sd John Coggswell hath sold to Jno Perkins the younger his heires and assignes:

Granted to Thomas Firman one hundred acres of land beyond Chebacco Creeke, haueing Robt Andrewes land on the north west & a great bare hill on the southwest. Also ten Acres of meadow in the marsh commonly Called Rockee marsh. Also a six acre lott of planting Ground on the sout side the Riuer lying betweene mr Saltonstals and mr woodmansees and ad Joyning to the Riuer at the northwest end:

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. IV IPSWICH, MASS., FEBRUARY, 1885. NO. LII.

GRANTS 1636. NO. V.

There was Granted to John perkins, Junr, six acres of planting ground beyond John manning's lying Between ffrancis Jordan on the one side & thomas Hardye on the other side: also there was Granted to him six acres of marsh lying vppon the Creeke commonly Called Labour in vaine haueing mr Bartholmewes on the one side & the Great River on the other side. Also a house lott containing an acre lying by the river, haueing Thomas Hardyes & Robert Andrewes house lotts on the South west side vppon wch John perkins hath biult an house & Inclosed it wth pdeing.

Their was also Granted to him fiue & fourty acres of ground lying beyond great Chebacco Riuer right against the ware bounded by the River on the northwest and by a swamp on the south east. There was also liberty Granted to bueld a ware wch he hath built & is to jnJoy the proffits thereof for seven years; beginning 1636, for the wch he is to sell the alewiues he their takes at 5 shillings a 1000 according to his agreement wch the Towne expressed in the towne Booke, wch fiue & forty acres and the wares the said John Perkins, Junr hath sold to mr John Cogswell his heires and Assignes:

Granted to John Cross one hundred acres of land haueing the North commonly called Egipt Riuer on the South east and the land of Humphrey Bradstreete on the north easte, likewise fiue and Twenty acres on the North Side the Towne haueing the land of Thomas Dudley, Esqur, on the North and Robert Andrews toward the south: likewise an house lott lying near the buryinge place, with six acres Lying on the hill adJoyning to it, to injoy to him his heires or assigns forever.

There was Granted to Thomas Howlett, Thirty acres of vpland and Ten of meaddow at the head Chebacco Creeke, the meaddow lyinge on both sides the creeke, and the upland on the west side of the meaddow. Likewise ten acres of land lyinge on the North Side of the towne towards the Reedy marsh, haueing John Gage his land towards the north: & Thomas Scotts towards the south. Likewise six acres of land lying on the Towne Riuer haueing Thomas Clarkes on the north east and John Gages on ye south west. Likewise six acres, part meadow part upland, haueing a lott of Edmd Gardiners on the South west. Likewise a houselott in the towne, adjoyneidg to Thomas Hardyes vppon wch he hath built an house, To Injoy the premises to him his heires or Assignes, &c.

Their was Granted to mr. ffoster the west end of a necke of land lyinge north east of the Towne, containing thirty acres of vpland with ten of meaddow, the one halfe lying on the north side, the other on the south side of the vpland. Likewise a houselott in the towne adjoyneing to thomas Hardyes, upon wch he hath bealt an house, to injoy the premises to him heires or Assignes, &c.

Their was Granted to mr. ffoster the west end of a necke of land lyinge north east of the Towne containeing Thirty acres of vpland, with ten of meaddow, the one half lying on the north side, the other on the south side the vpland Likewise a houselott in the towne lyinge on the west side of George Varnhams: to Injoy to him and his heirs for Ever.

Aprill the 13th, 1637. The examinaction of John Ropear of New Bucknam, carpenter, aged 26 yeares, and Alles his wife tageed 23 yeares, with two children Alles: and Elizabeth: are desirous to goe to New England.

From the Concord Freeman, Oct. 24, 1884.

EMERSON COGSWELL.

BY MRS. HARRIET H. ROBINSON, MALDEN.

The writer of this sketch, who is something of an antiquary, has been spending a part of a summer vacation in examining old deeds in the Middlesex Registry at Cambridge. Among others of interest were found those relating to the estate of Emerson Cogswell, a native of Ipswich, and a resident of Concord. He was one of the founders of the Social Circle in Concord, a Minute Man on the memorable 19th of April, and a Sergeant under Capt. John Buttrick on that eventful day. He was Second Lieutanant under Capt. George Minot in 1776, and served with his Company in Massachusetts and Rhode Island.

Mr. Shattuck in his History, gives some record of Mr. Cogswell's military life, and in the Paper written by his grandson, the late William S. Robinson, (*Warrington*,) is contained a sketch of his social and family history. (See *Centennial of the Social Circle*, in Concord, pp. 99-106.)

As a land holder his history has not yet been written, and is perhaps of no great value except to show how boundaries of land once stood, and how changeable are the fortunes of the persons who once owned the estates. In order to vary the natural dullness of old records, the writer will make a running comment concerning Mr. Cogswell's history. His ancestry shows that he was fitted to become a land owner in Concord, one of the founders of the Social Circle and an officer at the battle of the 19th of April. To state his ancestry in brief it may be said that he was a direct descendant in the fourth generation of John Cogswell, Thomas Emerson and Dep. Gov. Symonds, all early settlers of Ipswich.

His grandmother was Martha Emerson, cousin of Edward Emerson who was an ancestor of Ralph Waldo Emerson. Emerson Cogswell left Ipswich and was in Boston in 1771. The first purchase of land in Concord made by him was Dec. 19, 1771, of Isaac Merriam of Concord, "by Emerson Cogswell, jr., of Boston, in the county of Suffolk, hatter, a hatter's shop and land whereon it stands, bounded as follows: by the county road, by land of Joshua Bond and Abijah Bond."

Mr. Cogswell moved to Concord shortly after the above date, and Sept. 28, 1776, he bought of Jacob Walker of Concord, "A lot of land lying near the meeting house in Concord, containing about three-quarters of an acre, bounded by the county road, land of Jona. Fisk. Samuel Swan and common land, with all the appurtenances and buildings on or belonging to said land."

In 1781, "Emerson Cogswell, gentleman, bo't of Samuel Bartlett a piece of upland near the meeting house, running in a straight line to the garden and near the meadow on the side of the mill pond at high water." In the same deed is recorded another purchase of land of Samuel Bartlett that "he bought of Samuel Swan."

In 1795 the same bought of John Brooks "a certain piece of land lying near the meeting house in said Concord, bounded by his, Cogswell's, land and dwelling house, land of the town and land of Joseph Hoar." There is an agreement on record between John Brooks and Mr. Cogswell, that there shall be a passage way of 14 feet near the dwelling house of Emerson Cogswell and said John, "so that their servants and families may pass and repass freely forever." This way was bounded by land of Mr. Cogswell, land of John Brooks, land of the town of Concord and land of Joseph Hoar.

In 1799, Mr. Cogswell bought of Reuben Brown "a certain tract of land with all the buildings thereon standing, situated near the meeting house in said Concord, bounded by the county road leading by said meeting house, the common being the town of Concord's land," to mill brook.

In 1799, Mr. Cogswell bought of Asa Brooks, Reuben Hunt, Stephen Jones and William Mercer a piece of land "lying in the middle of said town

f Concord, whereon horse stables did stand, east-rly by said meeting house."

Mr. Cogswell also owned estates in Weston nd other places. About this time, (1799,) he ecame bondsman for one Joseph Brown of Con-ord, who ran away to Wellsburg, Va. Mr. Cogs-vell was obliged to meet the demands. Among he debts of Brown was one to Wheeler & Brooks or $254.80. "They recovered judgment of Emer-on Cogswell, gent, on account of his bond," and t was ordered that "if for want of goods and hattels, to satisfy the same aforesaid, we com-nand you to take the body of the said Emerson ogswell and commit him to the common goal, ntil he pays the full sum above mentioned, with our fees." The officers accordingly seized a part f his estate, described as follows: "An undivi-ed tract of land containing in the whole 32 acres nd 31 rods, bounded by land of Humphrey Bar-ett, Ball's swamp, land of heirs of Widow Ket-ell and Dr. Abel Prescott, of Peter Wheeler and Dea. John White; the tract of land owned in ommon by Emerson Cogswell, Reuben Brown nd Jesse Brown." By one of those strange coin-idences often seen in similar cases of sales made nder the law, Mr. Cogswell's part was sold for 254.80, just enough to pay the debt, "and in full atisfaction of this execution and all fees. Joseph osmer, Sheriff."

After this as his grandson relates, Mr Cogswell as obliged to sell the remainder of his estates to eet what was to his honest mind a just debt. he homestead and house which he had built, (the *d block* now owned by Geo. Heywood, Esq.,) e elm tree that he had planted, perhaps to bound e "passage way," that was to remain open for-er; and even the doorstone at which he and his scendants had so often sat in the cool of the ay, all went, and as a land-owner he was known more. The sale of his homestead is dated Mar. , 1799: "Emerson Cogswell of Concord, gent, ld to John Safford of Hamilton, two certain ets and pieces of land and all the buildings thereon standing, situate near the meeting house in said Concord, bounded northerly by the county road leading by said meeting house; no. westerly by land belonging to town or county till it comes within 14ft of John Richardson's store, then run-ning southerly about 90f to land of Joseph Hoars, thence easterly to said county road" Also another piece of land, "near the meeting house and the mill pond bounded by Morse's shop, southerly corner of said meeting house, the mill brook, to Joseph Hoar's land, then to Richardson's lane to the bound above mentioned." The money rec'd was $1440. Signed by Emerson Cogswell and Elizabeth Cogswell.

Thus the last of his property, some of which he had inherited, some of which he had honestly earned, passed into alien hands.

After Mr. Cogswell's reverses, he kept a tavern in Concord, and finally removed to the east quar-ter of the town, where he died May 13, 1808. "Warrington," in the biography of his grand-father, published in the "Centennial of the Social Circle in Concord," states that "he kept a tavern in the building which, when I first knew it, was occupied by Deacon Jarvis, the old bake house," now called the Wright tavern. In a note on pp. 58-9 in the publication above mentioned, the question is gravely considered whether men like Emerson Cogswell "would have been such an ad-dition to a town containing as Concord did, so many much more eminent men, as to lead to the formation of such an organization. The first year of the war," the writer continues, "brought Harvard College bodily to Concord, president, professors and students, and it may be wondered that the committee, [who compiled the book,] did not take this fact for the origin of the Circle." The principal objection to Mr. Cogswell accord-ing to this writer seems to be that he was a tav-ern keeper. The above records will show that he is nowhere spoken of as a tavern keeper, but as "hatter or gentleman." And yet one fails to see

any good reason why a hatter or tavern keeper would not be as likely to be one of the founders of a local club or social circle, as a Harvard student or professor.

Emerson Cogswell lies buried in the Hill burying ground, near the old powder house. Two of his wives and several of his children are buried near. His third wife outlived him and married also the third time, Dea. Amos Hayward of Winchendon. Two of Mr. Cogswell's daughters are living. Mrs. Eliza Ann Sweetser and Mrs. Eunice Whitney, both of Winchendon.

In closing this brief sketch it may be said, that of all his large family and of his numerous descendants, not one bears the name of Cogswell. They are scattered to all parts of the civilized world. Some of them are known to fame, others live in happy obscurity. A few have been so prospered as to be able to buy, if they wished, a fair portion of their ancestor's old time estate.

Revolutionary Papers. II.

Augst ye 11, 1779. We the Subscribers Severaly Inlist ourselves to Sarve for the Town of Ipswich, as Gardes In the Town of Boston untill the first day of October next:

Daniel Foster, Mikel hollond, Jonathan Ellsworth, Daniel Howe.

Aug. 17, 1779. Rec'd of Capt. Ephraim Kendall, one of the town's Committee, &c. £21, for Inlisting to go to Boston. (Signed,) Caleb Foster, Juner, Allen Perley.

Sept. 27, 1779. The following enlisted to "Dow Duty as Gards in about Boston," till November:—Bemsly Pirkins, Junr, Robert Wallis, Juner, Elisha Gould, Ephraim Brown, Junr, Jno. Anable.

Boxford, Sept. 28, 1779. We the subscribers Inlisted to do duty of soldiers for town of Ipswich:—William Perley, Jesse Perley, Moody Perley, Israel Herrick, Abner Wood.

Ipswich, Oct. 14th, 1779. Enlisted for th term of three months:

Charles Lord	Nathaniel Heard
Caleb Kimball	John Harris, 3d
Benjamin Lord, Jn	Aaron Craft
James Pickard, Ju	Jonathan Low
Moses Foster	John Story, Jnr
John How	David Choate, Junr
Solomon Choate	Thomas Burnham the 6
James Smith	John Whipple the 5
James Heard	Timothy Ross
Jonathan Lakeman	Abner Poland
John Sweet	Jonathan Whipple
John Day	Nathaniel Dane
Robert Stalker	Isaac Woodbury, Junr
Ebenezer Kimball	Joseph Tilton
Samuel Wallis	Robert Annable
Nathll Grant	

Oct. 17, 1779. Caleb Foster, jr., and Alle Perley, re-enlisted as "Gardes to boston."

A slip of paper without date: "Richard Ring 5ft 8 in. 25 years old, complection dark. Thoma Cutter, 5 ft. 11 in. 30 yrs old, Light complec tion."

1650, June 21. Whereas Mr. Wm. Bartholmew of Ipswich, and Mr. Henry Bartholmew of Salem have tendred themselves to suply ffifty shilling apeece in money towards the chardge of our com issioners of the collonjes, itt is ordered by thi Courte, that Mr. Wm and Henry Bartholmew shallbe pajd the same out of the next country rate in each towne of the best of the pay, wt allowance of sixepence vpon euery five shilling for forbearance and other inconveniencjes, vnless it be pajd in money in Nouember next.

ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS

Ipswich, Mass.

Twelve numbers Twenty-five cents.

AUGUSTINE CALDWELL, ARTHUR W. DOWE.

Antiquarian Papers.

VOL. IV IPSWICH, MASS., APRIL, 1885. NO. LIII

)ea. William Goodhue, Chebacco, 1712

(*Copied by May A. Goodhue.*)

In the Name of God, Amen. The third day f October, one thousand seven hundred and welve, I William Goodhue, Senr, of Chebacco in pswich, in ye County of Essex, within ye Provnce of the Massachusetts Bay in Newengland, eoman, being of perfect mind and memmory, hanks be given to God, therefore calling unto iind ye mortallvty of my body, do make and rdaine this my last will and testamen. That is rst of all I give my soul into the hands of God hat gave it & my body I recommend to the arth to a decent Christian burial nothing doubtng but to receive ye same again at ye generall essurrection by the mighty power of God.

And as touching such worldly estate God has leased to bless me withal I give, demise and ispose of the same in ye following manner and orme.

Imprimis. I give and bequeath unto Hanah, ıy dearly beloved wife, the improvement of that ıd of my dwelling house next my old orchard, oth garrits, chambers, lower rooms and cellers. Vith the old garden before ye doore, ye use of ıy well for water, and one third part of ye benifitt or yearly profitt of my old orchard, with ee egres and regress unto said premises, one ood cow, sd cow shall annually for her be well astured and well kept with winter meat, and ye se of one horse suteable for her to ride on as ıe may have occasion, allso I give her the sum f thirteen pounds money per year, to be paid er quarterly, if she so cause, each and every ear, & allso my Mallatto servant to be at her spose, all which before mentioned particulars all be and remaine unto my wife as aforesaid, dureing ye time yt she remains my widdow, furthermore I do give my sd wife dureing the terme of her life, ye use of all my household goods and at her decease my household goods shall be equally divided amongst my three daughters, viz. Hanah Cogswell, Marjerry Giddings & Bethiah Marshall.

Item. I give unto my son Nathaniel Goodhue all yt tennement of lands I formerly bought, known by the name of Hatfield's farme, with housings and orchard whereat ye said Nathaniel now liveth, together with eight acres of marsh at Dilly out of my salt marsh there. Bounded on land of Benjamin Marshall and land of Thomas Chote, with one thatch lot lying down Mr. Eppses River, and one new wood lot, allso I give to s'd Nathaniel one third part of all my quick stock, and one third part of my utensels for husbandry, or other tooles, onely, I do hereby order and oblige my said son Nathaniel Goodhue to pay unto his aforenamed mother ye sum of five pound money per yeare annually, so long as she remains my widdow. Which is part of the thirteen pounds per yeare given to her as aforesaid.

Item. I give unto my son Joseph Goodhue, ye house, orchard and barn with two acres of land ajoyning to ye house he now dwells in. With ye full halfe of all my other landes and marsh for quantytie & quallity excepting two acres of land aboute my dwelling house and old orchard, and allso half my common rights not disposed off before, and one third part of my quick stock, and one third of all utensels of husbandry or other tools, only I do hereby oblige him to pay ye sum of five pounds per yeare unto his mother in part of ye thirteen pounds per year I gave her during my widdow.

Item. I give unto my son John Goodhue, ye

dwelling house I now live in, with all houseing thereaboute, & ye old orchard with two acres of land ajoyning to ye homestead and halfe of all the rest of my marzh and lands to be equally divided between Joseph and him for quantity and quallity, With halfe my common rights, one third of my quick stock, one third of my utensels of husbandry or other tools. I allso do hereby order sd John to pay to his aforesaid mother the sum of three pounds money per year annually, which is also part of the thirteen pounds per year given her during my widdow, also I order yt ye aforesaid John do keep the cow and horse as above expressed for his said mother.

I do hereby order, ordaine, constitute and appoint my aforesaid sones, Nathaniel, Joseph & John Goodhue to be executors to this my last will and testament and do order them to pay unto my aforesaid three daughters, Hanah, Marjery and Bethiah, so much money as to make each of their portions (with what they have already had out of their granfather Goodhues estate and mine, as shall appeare by an account) the sum of seventie pounds a piece.

I allso do give unto my grandson Francis Dodge the sum of twenty pounds money to be paid him by my executors, allso if none of my son Goodhue's do put any of their sons to learning in order to bring them up to the Colledge, and my said grandson Francis Dodge should be brought up to the Colledge then I do give unto said Francis Dodge the library of books yt was my son Francis Goodhues, but if any of my grandson Goodhues be brought up to ye Colledge that grandson shall have said library of books.

Allso I order yt my executors before named do pay all my just debts and funerall expenses. And my just debts, funerall expences, ye legacies to my aforesaid daughter & to my grandson Francis Dodge, shall be paid by my aforesaid executors equally in proportion amongst them. And I do hereby utterly disallow, revoake and disanull all and every other former testaments, wills, legacies and bequests & executors by me in any wayes before named, willed and bequeathed. Ratifying and confirming this and no other to be my last will and testament.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seale ye day and yeare before written.

WILLIAM GOODHUE.

Signed, sealed, published, pronounced & declared by the said William Goodhue as his last will and testament in the presence of us the subscribers:—Ammi Ruh. Wise, Samuel Stevens, Wm. Giddings.

Will proved November 17, 1712.

☞ The *Antiquarian* has led and will lead a very straggling and uncertain existence. The reason is: Mr. Dow is pursuing his Art studies in Paris; and Mr. Caldwell will devote the Summer to historical search among Ipswich Records for the purpose of publishing in more substantial and permanent form.

Mr. Caldwell will be glad of copies of Records of Ipswich Families written in old Bibles or elsewhere. They will aid in the make-up of the Genealogical history of the town. Post-office address, —*Ipswich. Mass.*

DR. JONES, BEVERLY

Dr. Benjamin Jones of Beverly, a noted physician of the last century, was born of Ipswich parents. His father was Nathaniel Jones; and his brother William, felt-maker, built the house in Ipswich, in 1728, which is yet standing, next south of the residence of Wesley K. Bell, Esq. and nearly opposite the Town Hall. The following records were made by Dr. Jones and others, and have reference to his descendants and people connected with him by marriage.

Benjamin Jones, son of Nathaniel Jones of Ipswich, was born December 4th, 1716, and my dear wife Sarah, daughter of Capt. Samuel Endicott of Danvers, was born December 13th, anno 1720, old stile.

June 23d, 1794. My beloved Consort, Benja.

Jones, Esq., Departed this life about 9 o'clock in the evening, ÆT 78. Blessed be God we mourn not as those who have no hope.

Mrs. Sarah Jones relict of the late Benjamin Jones, Esquire, departed this life, February 28, 1798, aged 76, respected and loved by all her acquaintance while living and deeply lamented in death.

The names and Births of the children of Benjamin and Mary Jones:

Benjamin born October 5, 1739
Mary born February 8, 1741-2
Nathaniel born February 8, 1743-4
Lydia born June 28th, 1746

Children of Benjamin and Ginger Jones:

Hannah born June 17, 1750
William born December 7th, 1752
John born September 10th 1755

My son William departed this life, January 11, 1761, about 3 o'clock afternoon, aged nine years, one month and four days.

My daughter Mary was married to Billy Porter Nov. 1762. Delivered of a son September 20, 1763, and departed this life Octobr 15, 1763, about two o'clock in the morning, aged twenty-one years, eight months and some hours.

My son Benjamin departed this life January 4, 1776, between one and two o'clock afternoon in the thirty-seventh year of his age.

My Hon'd father-in-law, Capt. Samuel Endicott departed this life May 7th, 1766 in the 79th year of his age.

My son Nathaniel departed this life Sept'r 4th, 1779, in the thirty-sixth year of his age.

My Hon'd mother-in-law, Mrs Lydia Brown, departed this life September 9th, 1779, it is said in the ninetieth year of her age.

My brother-in law, Mr. John Endicott, departed this life May 10, 1783, between the hours of nine and ten o'clock at night, aged 69 years in April last.

My Sister-in-law, Margaret Clark departed this life, March 7th, 1776.

My daughter Hannah, wife of Mr. Henry Herrick, departed this life September 27th, 1786, about half after 7 of the clock in the morning, aged 36 years.

My son John we have reason to fear and believe was lost in a cartel from Halifax to Boston, having been taken by the British in the armed ship Starks in 1781, and sailed in a Cartel from Halifax in Dec'r, 1781, for Boston and never has been heard of.

March 2, 1747-8, about ten o'clock at night, my dear wife departed this life in the thirty-first year of her age. Dec. 13th, 1756, about three quarters of an hour after 6 o'clock in the evening, my dear wife Ginger departed this life in the thirtieth year of her age.

The births of ye Children of Josiah and Lydia Woodberry:

Josiah Woodberry, Jun'r was born Feb. 15, 1708
Lidia Woodberry was born Septembor 25, 1713
Mary Woodberry was born March 3d, 1716 7
Martha Woodberry was born May 5th, 1721
Sarah Woodberry was born March 15th, 1730

Billy Porter, Esq., died Nov 20, 1813, age 74.

Mrs. Mary Jones, widow of Benj. Jones, (who died Jan. 4, 1776,) died Feb. 15, 1829, aged 83.

Benjamin J. Porter son of Billy Porter, Esq., died August 18, 1847, at Camden, Maine, to which place he removed from Topsham in said State, where he had lived many years, filling a large place in the mercantile and political world, aged 84 years, 11 months and two days.

Mary Herrick, widow of Joshua Herrick late of Beverly and daughter of Benjamin Jones of said Beverly, departed this life August 9th, 1848, at two and half o'clock, A. M. aged 82 years and about ten months. She lived beloved by all and died lamented in full hope of a glorious immortallity.

ZABULON ROBINSON.

BY MRS. HARRIET H. ROBINSON, MALDEN.

The following letter, now in my possession, was written to Jeremiah Robinson of Concord, Mass., grandfather of William S. Robinson. It contains several items of family history, which may be of interest to those who read the Genealogy published in the *Antiquarian*, May, 1884. If this should meet the eye of any of the descendants of Zabulon, Jonathan or Daniel Robinson, or of "Aunt Williams" of Hampton Falls, I shall be under great obligation if they will communicate with me by letter.

Harriet H. Robinson, Malden, Mass.

To Mr. Jeremy Robinson, att Concord, Massachusetts State, Per favour of Dr. Adams.

DEAR SIR: it has been a Long Time Since I saw you. Many a day and Date has Past. I hant seen your face since the year 1766, if I remember Right, a long time. Indeed it seems to be somewhat Unnatural. I received a Letter from you last October, Dated Septr 26. You wrote that yon and your family was well, and Likewise the rest of our brethren & Sisters. I was Very Glad to hear from yon and your family with the rest of our Kindred, for I seldom Ever Heard from any of you, Living at some Distance from our main Post road. You Likewise Give me Account in your Letter of the death of our sister Cogswell, [Eunice Robinson Cogswell.] her Dieing Very suddenly, Therefore i think such near & other Daily Instances of mortality ought to mind us of our change.

I think that our near Kindred on the father's side, [Dr. Jeremiah Robinson,] are most all deceased, but two left, Uncle Jonathan in the Town i live in & uncle Daniel of Exeter. On the mother's side, but one alive, [his mother's name is unknown,] aunt Williams of Hampton falls.

You hant mentioned anything Concerning our honored mother-in-law, [Eunice Amsden Robinson.] whats become of her? I shud be very Glad to hear from her and her welfare if alive.

Your sister has Had Seven Children, all alive, I suppose, all at Home but one, furthermore ile thank you if you can send me an account of my fathers death, Day and date and Age.

times is Very poor in our Parts, business Exceeding dull. Money Very Scarce. None for Tradesmen.

Be kind Enough to Give a Little Intelligence of Master McClearys Faimily.

ZABULON ROBINSON.

Pembroke, February the 16 *Day*, 1787.

On the margin is written in another hand, "Oct. 19, 1771, My father decest" "1795, July 20 John was drowned in the North river."

Major John Whipple, Esq., departed this life ye 12th day of June, 1722, he went to bedd well at Night, and was found dead in the Morning.

John Edwards, Drum major, dyed April 6th, 1723, in ye 64 year of his age.

Amos Morris was drowned comieng over the Barr, May 10th, 1723.

1691-2. Thomas ffossey rang the bell, and was allowed to build a little house by the prison, to live in with his wife, near Mr. Wilson's barn, formerly so called.

1691. John Caldwell, sen'r appointed Searcher & Sealer & viewer of Leather, he refusing yt office as not being capable threw business & other wise.

IPSWICH ANTIQUARIAN PAPERS

Entered at Post Office as Second Class matter.

(TERMS—12 numbers 25 cents.)

Augustine Caldwell. *Arthur W. Dow.*

INDEX OF SURNAMES.

Abbe 30, 1[illegible], 180.
Abbott 7, 7[illegible], 87, 10[illegible], 11[illegible], 151, 158, 162, 1[illegible].
Adams, 34, 4[illegible], 65, 99, 100, 109, 11[illegible], 116, 124, 150, 1[illegible]6, 1[illegible]0, 181, 1[illegible]6, 19[illegible], 214.
Addington, 45.
Allen, 71, 89, 100, 108, 109, ~~117~~, 12[illegible], 124, 126, 1[illegible]0, 146, 1[illegible]3, 157, 202.
Alleyn, 163.
All[illegible]bridge 1[illegible].
A[illegible], 192, 19[illegible].
A[illegible], 151.
André, 76, 77.
Andre[illegible] 8, 1[illegible], 66, [illegible], 119, 1[illegible]2, 129, 132, 1[illegible], 144, 171, 1[illegible], 1[illegible], 189, 201, 206, 207.
Andros 56, 122.
Annable 2[illegible], 31, 35, 72, 87, 90, 7[illegible], 1[illegible]2, 150, 199, 205, 210.
Annesl[illegible]
Applet[illegible] 1, 13-1[illegible], 19, 24, 26, 30, 40, 41, 48, [illegible], 68, 71, 74, 7[illegible], 92, 93, 105, 111, 112, 118, 1[illegible], 1[illegible]7, 144, 14[illegible], 152, 159, 161, 166, 1[illegible], 17[illegible], 1[illegible], 179, 1[illegible]0, [illegible], 201, 204.
A[illegible]ld [illegible]
Att[illegible] 1[illegible].
Att[illegible]d, 105.
A[illegible] [illegible], 105, 1[illegible], 130.
[illegible] 76, 109, 119, 120, 1[illegible]2, 1[illegible], 176, 1[illegible].

Bacheler, 6[illegible], 1[illegible], 180, 1[illegible].
B[illegible], 11
Bad[illegible]k [illegible], 14.
B[illegible] 31.
B[illegible] 5, [illegible], 12, [illegible]
Bal[illegible]
B[illegible] 1[illegible]8.
B[illegible] 11
B[illegible]
B[illegible]
B[illegible] 1[illegible]6.
B[illegible]
B[illegible]
B[illegible]
B[illegible]
Ba[illegible], 2[illegible]
Bartholom[illegible]
B[illegible] 103
B[illegible], 104.
Ba[illegible]
B[illegible]
B[illegible] 103
B[illegible] 105.

Boardman, 9, 15, 31, 51, 52, 69, 79, 94, 116.
Bolton, 205.
Bond, 153, 208.
Boreman, 111, 132, 134, ~~161~~, 171, 202.
Bosworth, 125, 158, 186, 194.
Bowles, 16, 52, 62.
Boynton, 71, 117, 132, 9.
Brace, 206.
Bracken[illegible], 26.
Bradbury, 115.
Bradstreet, 4[illegible], 69, 93, 97, 105, 1[illegible], 129, 138, 143, 144, 148, 150, 152, 169-171, 180, 186, 1[illegible], 2[illegible], 207.
Bragg, 12, 52, 96, 133, 143, 1[illegible].
Bray, 101, 1[illegible].
Braybrook, 137.
Breadsale, 170.
Brewer, 91, 95, 157.
Bridges, 74, 118, 150, 194.
Bridgham, 14, 24.
Brockler, 101.
Brooks, 208, 209.
Broughton, 173.
Brown, 9, 19, 49, 51, 52, 66, 68, 71, 74, 78, 87, 108, 111, 114, 139, 146, 149, 156, 1[illegible]8, 159, 161, 1[illegible]2, 165, 166, 171, 172, 178, 180, 190, 193, 202, 205, 208-210, 213.
Buckley, 72, 108, 111, 158, 202.
Bulkeley, 25.
Buller, 153.
Burbank, 180.
Burdley, 22.
Burgess, 148.
Burgoyne, 79, 172, 203.
Burley, 16, 51, 52, 83, 85, ~~42~~, 185.
Burnell, 149.
Burnham, 9, 15, 16, 22, 24, 29, 41, 49, 52, 69, 71, 89, 91, 92, 94, 96, 101, 111, 118, 124, 125, 130, 132, 133, 144, 146, 154, 162, 163, 166, 180, 184-187, 189, 194, 201-205, 210.
Burr, 93, 115.
Burrage, 71.
Burry, 147.
Butler, 71.
Button, 152.
Buttrick, 192, 208.
Byles, 71.
Byley, 139, 140, 148, 150.

Cain, 193.
Caldwell, 4, 8, 9, 12, 16, 22, 23, 26, 27, 29-31, 34, 42, 47, 54, 58, 62, 66, 69, 7[illegible], 74, 95, 97, 98, 100, 102-104, 107, 109, 111, 115, 118, 119, 122, 123, 126, 130, 131, 135, 139, 146, 147, 151, 158, 162, 166, 167, 170, 174, 175, 179, 183, 190, 191, 195, 199, 202, 204, 210, 212, 214.
Calef, 4, 52, 80, 89, 123, 125, 162.
Call, 108, 115.
Calley, 15.
Calvin, 120.
Campernell, 204.
Capen, 28.
Carey, 183.
Carter, 71.
Cartrick, 171.
Cartwright, [illegible].
[illegible], 36.
Caverly, [illegible].
Cavin, 69.
Chadwell, 116, 123.
Chapman, 71, 85, 93, 100, 118, 144, 156, 157, 181, 182, 205.
Chase, 99.
Chaucer, 138.
Cheever, 14, 15, 23, 92, 96, 97, 105, 138, 177.
Cheney, 55, 67, 111, 112, 115, 116, 132, 177.
Chiezley, 104.
Child, 13, 45, 163.
Chipman, 6[illegible].
Choate, 9, 22, 24, 30, 41, 42, 48, 49, 51, 52, 55, 66, 79, 85, 94, 118, 122, 126, 132, 133, 143, 144, 152, 159-161, 166, 171, 181, 187, 202, 204, 210, 211.
Chub, 101, 157.
Chun, 9.
Chute, 5, 152, 164, 169, 188, 189.
Clark, 42, 56, 62, 66, 68, 11[illegible], 1[illegible], 1[illegible], 167, 180, 191, 198, 201, 202, 207, 213.
Cleaveland, 69, 94, 181.
Cle[illegible], 17, 191.
Clinton, 144, 159, 161, 166, 194.
Cobbett, 8, 9, 13-15, 22, 30, 31, 35-37, 72, 88, 92, 117, 124, 156, 182, 202.
Coburn, 9, 24, 49, 109, 149, 153, 190.
Coffin, 145, 177.
Cogswell, 12, 24, 25, 29-31, 39, 48, 52, 62, 69, 92-94, 97, 108, 109, 122, 125, 152, 153, 159, 165, 166, 181, 184-186, 192, 193, 198, 202, 204, 206-

Colb[illegible], 67, [illegible], 202
Colby, 29, 69, 94,
Coles, 2, 17, 18, 47, 50, 124, 157, 191, 198,
Coll[illegible], 71, 73, 75, 102, 118, 130, 139, 190,
C[illegible], 29, 7[illegible], 77, 94, 109, 106, 204,
Con ant 150,
Co[illegible], 28, 170, 197,
Coop[illegible], 198,
Co[illegible], 18,
Cotto[illegible], 1[illegible],
Co[illegible], 110,
Coy, 137,
Craft 29, 67, 94, 118, 210,
Cr[illegible], 111, 129,
[illegible], 9, 37-41, 45, 72, 77, 180, 1[illegible],
Cr[illegible] 28, 127,
Cross, 6, 7, 21, [illegible], 150, 1[illegible], 177, 1[illegible], 156, 201, 20[illegible], 207,
C[illegible]ell, 53, 65,
C[illegible]th, 17,
Cu[illegible]g, 167,
Cu[illegible], 191, 200,
Cu[illegible], 174,
Cu[illegible], 1[illegible],
Cu[illegible]g, 51,
Cutle[illegible], 204, 210,
Dale, 115,
Da[illegible], 18, 1[illegible],
Da[illegible], 1[illegible],
Da[illegible], 31, 38, 97, [illegible], 15[illegible], 210,
D[illegible]
150,
D[illegible], 10
Dexte[illegible], 67,
Dillingh[illegible], 1[illegible],
Dike, 167, 167,
Di[illegible]
D[illegible], 26, 153,
Do[illegible], 134,
Dod[illegible], 1[illegible], 18, 27, 34, [illegible], 111, 115, 119, 123,
Dorman, 129, 1[illegible], 167, 200,
D[illegible]
Dudley, [illegible]
D[illegible]
D[illegible]
D[illegible]
Eaton 1[illegible],
E[illegible] 100,
E[illegible], 100, 1[illegible], 132, 1[illegible],
Emers[illegible], 1[illegible],
[illegible]

Fairchild, 157.
[illegible] 205.
Farley, 9, 11, 18, [illegible], 30, 48, 60, 69, 78, 79, [illegible], 83, 123, 179, 200, 201.
[illegible] 24, 78, 134.
Farough, 71.
Farrow, 177.
Farwell, 71.
Fawne, 18.
Fellows, 9, 16, 22, 39, 66, 71, 92, 116, 145, 149, 153, 157.
Felt, 24, 69, 79, 99, 137, 157, 159, 195, 196.
Ferguson, 157.
Fewkes, 31.
Fifield, 180
Firman, 3, 35, 56, 122, 154, 178, 179, 200, 206.
Fisher, [illegible] 165.
Fisk, 186, 201, 208.
Fitch, 14, 23, 40, 105, 175.
Fitts, 30, 62, 78, 91, 111, 122, 124, 150, 154, 188.
Fitz, 53, 63, 66, 176.
Fleet, 1[illegible].
Flicht[illegible] 102.
Flint, [illegible]
Fogg, 1[illegible]4.
Folsom, 177.
Foss, 12.
Fossey, 214.
Foster, 51, 52, 55, 62, 69, 78, 83, 94, 96, 100, 104, 108, 111, 124, 127, 128, 130, 134, 141, 145, 147, 150, 158, 166, 194, 199, 202, 204, 206, 207, 210.
Fowler, 19, 22, 66, 74, 78, 79, 108, 111, 129, 158, 200, 201.
Franklin, 132, 191.
Freeman, 71, 181.
French, 92, 96, 100, 108, 109, 122, 124, 130, 146, 171, 187, 202.
Frisbie, 2, 4, 15, 38, 41, 53, 84, 104, 125, 126, 177, 182.
Frow, 87.
Fryer, 36.
Fuller, 30, 52, 62, 116, 131, 152, 154, 157, 185, 186, 194, 201, 205.

Gage, 17, 100, 152, 191, 207.
Gaines, 109, 111, 122, 1[illegible], 186, 20[illegible].
Gale, 49.
Galloway, 2[illegible], 31, 71, 78, 177.
Gallup, 123, 126, 146, 163, 164, 170, 174.
G[illegible], 124.
Gardner, 18, 206, 207.
Garfield 102.
Garner, 129.
Gates, 20[illegible].
Gawdy, 205.
Gay, 28.
Gedney, 7, 43.
George, 66, 94.
Ge[illegible]ish, 28, 105.
Gettings, 188.
Ghendal, 36.
Gibson, 29, 52.
Giddings, 29, 73, 79, 87, 122, 133, 137, 178, 1[illegible], 201, 211, 212.
[illegible] 87, 92, 100, 205.
Gilain, 158.
Gi[illegible], 115, 150.
Glazier 9.
Glover, 165, 194.
[illegible], 69.
Goodenson, 129, 164.
Goodhue, 9, 2[illegible], 23, 55, 56, 60, 62, 67, 78, 94, 110, 114, 118, 124, 130, 141, 157, 165, 167, 169, 174, 177, 178, 180, 182, 185, 189, 190, 194, 201, 206, 211, 212.
Goodrich, 71.
Goodsmith, 94.
Gooking, 194.
Gould, 71, 104, 111, 122, 130, 210.
Grafton, 147.
Grant, 31, ~~[illegible]~~, 52, 180, 210.
Graves, 17, 22, 78, 96, 111, 12[illegible], 151, 158, 173, 178, 205.
Green, 28, 59, 65, 69, 71, 78, 90, 105, 129, 146, 151, 157, 159.
Greenfield, 198.
Greenland, 54.
Greenwood, 46, 97, 105.
Gregory, 144.
Gridley, 147.
Griffin, 111, 129, 132, 171, 196.
Grover, 194.
Grow, 62.
Guilson, 71.
Gutterson, 96, 108, 111, 122, 186, 194.

Hadley, 149.
Hadlock, 71.
Haffield, 97, 201, 202, 211.
Haggett, 134, 194.
H[illegible]nes, 16.
Hale, 49, 117, 139, 140, 150, 151, 177, 178.
Halfield, 152.
Hall, 56, 84, 139, 141, 14[illegible], 151, 158, 161, 17[illegible], 178.

Halsell, 174.
Halwell, 144.
Hamilton, 76.
Hammatt, 1, 5, 10, 12, 14, 19, 23, 27, 28, 39, 48, 55, 68, 91, 107, 123, 125.
Hammond, 6, 62.
Hanson, 193.
Harden, 71, 84, 180.
Hardy, 8, 17, 22, 37, 101, 117, 191, 207.
Harriden, 71.
Harrington, 71.
Harris, 13, 25, 28, 29, 31, 42, 64, 66, 78, 91, 102, 108, 113, 115, 117, 123-125, 127, 128, 134, 141, 144, 146, 149, 155, 158, 162-164, 176, 182, 204, 210.
Hart, 26, 51, 52, 62, 69, 105, 141, 150, 158, 186, 187.
Hartshorn, 153.
Hartwell, 71.
Haseltine, 111.
Haskell, 55, 71, 181, 199.
Hassell, 111, 206.
Hatchet, 173.
Hatter, 205.
Hawkes, 192, 193.
Hawthorne, 15.
Hayes, 143.
Hayman, 156.
Hayward, 118, 210.
Hazen, 117.
Healey, 158.
Heard, 9, 16, 18, 29, 46, 48, 51, 55, 56, 66, 68, 69, 78, 94, 102, 124, 133, 141, 185, 195, 204, 210.
Hearrs, 9.
Heath, 158.
Heffer, 54.
Hoch
Henderson, 99.
Herrick, 210, 213.
Hewes, 170.
Heyford, 143, 184.
Heywood, 209.
Hi[illegible]
Higgi[illegible], 13, 104.
Hirst, 13, 115.
Hitchcock, 90, 111.
Hoar, 208, 209.
Hobbs, 62.
Hodges, 100, 108, 169, 188.
Hodgkins, 9, 31, 52, 66, 69, 78, 80, 82, 84, 90, 93, 94, 98, 101, 102, 106, 110, 111, 114, 118, 120, 122, 126, 132, 137, 142, 165.
Holbrook, 53.
Holland, 26, 97, 97, 104, [illegible], 210.
Holliday, 71, 84.
Holmes, 2, 90, 118, 185.
Holyoke, 13, 159.
Homan, 181.
Homer, 138.
Honiwell, 205.
Hook, 150.
Hooke, [illegible]
Hopkins, 109.
Horton, 129.
Hosmer, 209.
Hovey, 62, 66, 92, 118-120, 132, 177, 186, 188, 194, 202, 205.
How, 9, 47, 49, 51, 62, 108, 106, 1, 122, 142, 146, 150, 178, 180, 192, 194, 203, 204, 210.
Howard, 31, 47, 51, 68, 71, 118, 177, 180, 203.
Howlett, 17, 56, 100, 122, 132, 178, 186, 191, 194, 202, 207.
Hoyt, 46, 116, 117.
Hubbard, 5-7, 12, 14, 16, 19, 23, 27, 28, 36, 44, 59, 70, 74, 87-89, 97, 102-105, 113, 118, 117, 125, 126, 128, 133, 134, 138, 139, 143, 152, 186, 187, 190, 194, 202, 205.
Hu[illegible]chens, 200.
Hudson, 110.
Hull, 62, 88, 89.
H[illegible], 122.
Hunt, 52, 92, 111, 1[illegible], 1[illegible], 18[illegible], 186, 201, 20[illegible].
Hunt[illegible], 1[illegible].
Hurd, 133.
Huse, 66.
Hutchin[illegible], 110, 1[illegible]4, 20[illegible].
Hutley, 143.

Ilsley, 202.
Ingalls, 92, 93, 108, 130, 146, 182, 202.
I[illegible]on, 11[illegible].
In[illegible]an, 88.
Irory, 194.

Jackman, 177.
Jackson, 1[illegible], 180.
Jacobs, 87, 108, 109, 140, 152, 1[illegible], 189, 204.
Jaffrey, 129.
Jameson, 76.
Jarvis, 209.
Jefferson, 15.
Jenkins, 147.
Jennings, 10[illegible].
Jewett, 15, 26, 46, [illegible], 62, 66, [illegible], 115-117, 130, 1[illegible], 150, 157, 117, 180, 181, 186, 204.
Job, 120.
Johnson, 1[illegible], 117, 111, 175.
Jones, 29, 30, 5[illegible], 61, [illegible], 95, 143, 182, 208, 212, 213.
Jordan, 55, 11, 12, 101, 111, 158, 169, 191, 194, 207.
Jupe, 18.

Kelby, 128, 131.
Kelly, 53.
Kendall, 27, 81, 123, 142, 210.
Kenning, 200.
Kent, 11, 44, 102, 200, 201.
Kenton, 148.
Kettell, 207.
Keyes, 1[illegible].
Killam, 87.
Kimball, 1, 1[illegible], 18, 29, 31, 45, 48, 49, 53, 56, 62, 64-66, [illegible], 94, 96, 97, 1[illegible], 111, 113, 1[illegible].

122, 125, 130, 131, 143, 146, 151, 154, 157, 186, 190, 194, 197, 201, 202, 204, 210.
Kincaid, 157.
Kindrick, 118, 122, 124, 202.
Kingsbury, 97, 109.
Kin[illegible] 9, 51, 52, 79, 92, 100, 104, 108, 109, 111, 118, 123, 130, 150, 186, 194, 201.
Knight, 85, 86, 92, 132, 144, 150, 154, 170, 171, 200.
Knowlton, 16, 22, 26-28, 30, 50, 51, 56, 78, 79, 83, 87, 89, 95, 108, 118, 119, 121, 130, 139, 143, 145, 154, 162, 164, 169, 171, 187, 200, 201, 204.
Knot, 76.

LaFayette, 42, 76-78.
Lake, 91, 113, 123, 155, 163, 164, 170, 174.
Lakeman, 9, 29, 52, 66, 69, 78, 79, 94, 159-161, 165, 166, 182, 210.
Lamb, 76.
Lambert, 69, 96, 122, 134, 153, 186, 194, 201, 202.
Lampson, 49, 96, 100, 132, 143, 153, 154.
Lane, 69, 94.
Langley, 180.
Langton, 129, 169.
Larkinn, 96.
Lathrop, 113.
Law, 117.
Lawrence, 34.
Leach, 117.
Learned, 192.
Leatherland, 165.
Lee, 81, 97, 106, 124, 137, 182, 190, 205.
~~Lees, 81.~~
Leverett, 73, 96, 97, 156.
Lewis, 69, 94, 104, 181.
Light, 46, 115-117, 165.
Lighton, 118, 158.
Lincoln, 75.
Lime, 139, 140.
Little, 12, 69, 71, 95, 78, 90, 102, 104, 132.
Littlehale, 18, 19, 69, 194.
Lomase, 202.
Loney, 19.
Long, 200.
Longfellow, 78.
Lord, 2, 9, 15-17, 19, 22, 29-31, 38, 41, 42, 48, 52, 53, 62, 66, 69, 78, 79, 83, 85, 92, 94, 96, 108, 110, 111, 115, 121-123, 142, 152-154, 156, 158, 162, 164, 169, 171, 177, 178, 194, 201, 204, 210.
Loring, 157.
Loth, 137.
Lovell, 92, 95, 108, 118, 133, 137, 158.
Loverill, 87.
Lovering, 87.
Lovkin, 204.
Low, 9, 69, 71, 89, 93, 94, 101, 111, 118, 122, 124, 144, 186, 204, 210.
Lowndes, 128.
Lufkin, 204.
Lull, 31, 68, 167, 199.
Lumkin, 184.
Lummis, 19, 31, ~~52~~, 69, 115, 126, 150.
Lumpkin, 122, 143, 152, 154, 169.
Lunt, 104, 200.

Madison, 65.
Madockawando, 37.
Main, 50.
Manning, 2, 5, 9, 11, 15, 30, 47, 51, 53, 66, 142, 154, 191, 201, 207.
Mansfield, 29, 69, 94, 99.
March, 78.
Marchant, 124.
Marey, 107.
Marshall, 29, 137, 182, 211.
Martin, 71, 123, 135, 136, 179, 194.
Mary, Queen, 4.
Mascononet, 37, 73, 159.
~~Mason, 65.~~
Masterson, 93.
Mather, 35, 120.
Matthews, 148.
Maxul, 87.
Mayberry, 144, 170.
McBleary, 214.
McGee, 171, 172.
McKean, 49.
Melcher, 62.
Mercer, 208.
Merriam, 128, 149, 208.
Merrifield, 29, 78.
Metcalf, 62, 95, 111, 132, 153, 188, 200.
Milton, 11.
Minor, 174.
Minot, 175, 208.
Moffitt, 71.
Monroe, 95.
Moody, 163, 200.
Moore, 151, 158.
Morgan, 50.
Morrir, 181, 214.
Morse, 34, 55, 92, 108, 111, 129, 152, 158, 169, 189, 194, 200, 209.
Moseley, 103, 104.
Mosse, 84, 88.
Moulton, 87.
Mayre, 140.
Mugg, 37.
Mullet, 204.
Muncy, 109, 111.
Muzzy, 177, 200, 201, 206.

Nason, 84.
Nelson, 76, 108, 122, 128.
Newman, 9, 62, 69, 94, 150, 162, 171, 186, 191, 194, 202.
Newmarch, 31, 100, 101, 104, 108, 118, 154, 205.

Nichols, 76 [illegible]
Nixon, 147.
Noble, 118.
Norton, 1, 6, 8, 10, 14, 16, 18, 17, [illegible], 28, [illegible], 39, [illegible], 2, 6, [illegible], 73, 88, 100, 107, 109, 111, 118, [illegible], 140, 150, 153-156, 171, 187.
Norvell, 129.
Nowell, [illegible]
Noyes, 7, 18, 49, 69, 105, 131, 146, 154, 166.

O'Brien, [illegible]
Orbart, [illegible]
Osborne, [illegible], 98, [illegible], 123, 130.
Osgood, 16, 73, 127, 144, 171, 200.
Owen, 200

Page, 3,
Paige, 152.
Paine, [illegible], 20, 22, 46, [illegible], 73, 77, 105, 107, 115-117, [illegible], 145, 148, 152, 153, 157, 187, 194.
Palmer, 133.
Parker, 17, 27, 51, 71, 84, 104, 133, 147.
Parsons, 7, 117, 160, 177, 179.
Patch, 71, 119, 159-161, 165, 166, 171, 173, 190.
Pattison, 28.
Pearce, 108, [illegible], 146.
Pearson, 116.
Peirce, 170.
Pens, 170.
Pettibone, [illegible]
Peck, 204.
Peckham, 185, 192, 197.
Pearne, [illegible]
Peirce, [illegible]
Pennington, [illegible]
Pennoyer, [illegible]
Penn, 73.
Pennitan, 94.
Perkins, [illegible], 24, [illegible], 30, [illegible], 60, 61, [illegible], 101, 107, 118, 118, [illegible], 121, 122, [illegible], 167, 171, [illegible], 177, 181, 187, 201, 204, 210.
Perley, [illegible], 73, [illegible], 132, 143, [illegible], 162, 171, [illegible], 186, 187, 210.
Petmenter, [illegible]
Perry, 118, [illegible]
Persons, 81, 87.
Peters, 78, 108, 118, 125, 132, 163.
Phelps, 148, 173.
Phillips, 65, 176, 182, 184.
Phipps, 71.
Pickard, 7, 80, 149, 216
Pierce, 51, 67, 79, 114, 154.
Pigot, [illegible]
Pike, 200.
[illegible], 14, 16, 117, 124, 186.
[illegible], 71.
Pingree, [illegible], 171,
Piper, 87, [illegible], 116, [illegible], 146, 158, 202.
Pitman, 172.
Pillsbury, 202.
Platt, 11.
Potter, 71, 117.
Plumb, 103, 107
Plummer, 81, 100.
Poage, [illegible]
Pland, [illegible]
Pool, 128.
Pope, 112.
Porter, 1, [illegible], 18, [illegible]
Potter, 4, 11, 26, 30, 41, 4[illegible], 51, [illegible], 102, 113, [illegible], 147, 149, 161, 165, [illegible]
Prince, [illegible]
Prescott, [illegible], 101.
Proctor, [illegible]

[illegible], 101, [illegible]
[illegible], 15
[illegible], 15.
[illegible]
[illegible]
Philadelphia, [illegible], 94, [illegible]
[illegible]

Quarles, [illegible], 159.
Quillen, 19, [illegible], 111, [illegible], 194, 198.
[illegible], 54.

Rand, 111.
Ransom, [illegible], 174.
Read, [illegible], 14
Reed, 16, 100, 108, [illegible], 141, 190, [illegible], 194.
Richards, [illegible]
Richards, [illegible], 91.
Rindge, 47, [illegible], 71, 71, 105, [illegible], 174, 176, 179, 191, 201, 204, 210, [illegible], 122, [illegible], 186, 188.
Ripley, 172, [illegible]
Robert, [illegible]
Robert, 27, [illegible], 111, [illegible], 174.
Robins, [illegible], 12, [illegible], 171, 172, 173, 179, [illegible], 208, 211.
Rockwell, [illegible]
Rogers, 1, [illegible], 7, 10, 13, 16, 17, [illegible], 21, 26, 28, 29, 40, 41, 44, [illegible], 61, 71, 72, [illegible], 86, 88, [illegible], 97, 17, 105, 108, 111, 116, 117, [illegible], 124, 125, 13[illegible]-137, 139, 141, 144, [illegible], 147, 152, 156, 162, 175, 177, 182, 185, 187, 189, 190, 191, 197, 200, 202.
Robbe, 28, 74, 77, 144, 148.
Roper, 22, [illegible], 204.
Rose, 12.
Ross, 1, 1, [illegible], 19, [illegible], 66, [illegible], 78, 79, 94, 12, [illegible], 130, 146, 186, 201, [illegible], 216.
Row, 110.
Rowell, 101.

Rowlington, 152.
Russell, 13, 23, 64, 141, 146.
Rust, 11, 22, 55, 71, 78, 125, 146, 180, 181, 185, 201, 204.

Safford, 9, 111, 113, 122, 146, 185, 186, 190, 194, 202, 209.
Saltingstone, 178.
Saltonstall, 7, 9, 15, 17, 20, 31, 68, 79, 87, 107, 147, 148, 152, 153, 180, 206.
Sam, 32, 33.
Sams, 100.
Sanborne, 180.
Sanford, 170.
Sargent, 55, 116.
Satchwell, 178.
Saunders, 107.
Savage, 13, 15, 28, 170.
Sawkin, 178.
Sawtel, 78.
Sawyer, 34, 53, 71, 180.
Sayward, 47, 54, 103, 117, 127, 133, 143, 205, 206.
Saywell, 206.
Scammon, 147.
Scofield, 132, 133, 171.
Scollay, 128, 134.
Scott, 8, 18, 19, 69, 92, 100, 117, 125, 132, 143, 152, 207.
Searle, 15, 125, 127, 155, 186, 202.
Sellen, 17.
Sends, 204.
Sergeant, 17, 177, 191.
Sewall, 2, 7, 10, 13, 19, 22, 28, 30, 43, 47, 52, 96, 99, 101, 105, 152, 154, 176, 181, 190, 198, 200.
Shakespeare, 11.
Shatswell, 9, 17, 47, 54, 67, 68, 83, 92, 96, 110, 134, 143, 146, 152, 153, 157, 177, 180, 186, 189, 198, 201, 206.
Shattuck, 193, 208.
Shay, 75, 173, 177.
Sheffield, 46, 122, 134.
Shepherd, 105.
Sherman, 134.
Sherwin, 202.
Shorte, 201.
Shove, 180.
Shute, 32, 34.
Sleigh, 180.
Smibert, 129.
Smith, 2, 9, 12, 17, 19, 28, 46-48, 51, 52, 55, 66, 69, 71, 78, 83, 94, 96, 97, 99, 100, 101, 102, 105, 108, 111, 112, 114-118, 122, 124, 131, 132, 144-147, 150, 154, 158, 159, 161, 165, 166, 182, 188, 200-202, 205, 210.
Spark, 22, 28, 113, 125, 144, 181.
Spencer, 151, 191, 198, 201, 206.
Spiller, 9, 39, 40.
Stackpole, 30.
Stacy, 11, 12, 22, 57, 78, 91, 108, 109, 111, 113, 118, 122, 141, 146, 150, 158, 189, 202, 205.
Stalker, 69, 94, 210.
Stanborough, 163.
Stanford, 39, 48, 52, 62, 63, 64, 94, 110, 123, 124, 145, 163, 170, 176, 177, 180, 205.
Stanwood, 66, 101.
Stearns, 49.
Sternhold, 109.
Stevens, 52, 87, 114, 174, 212.
Stewart, 43-45, 71, 95, 99, 114, 131, 185, 189.
Stickney, 66, 180.
Stoak, 205.
Stocker, 19.
Stockman, 71, 173.
Stoddard, 157.
Stone, 31, 35, 52, 78, 102, 106, 141.
Story, 12, 29, 69, 94, 114, 118, 124, 130, 142, 143, 146, 181, 210.
Stoughton, 178.
Sullivan, 75, 78.
Sutton, 9, 116, 172, 181.
Swain, 139-141, 148, 151, 173.
Swan, 134, 208.
Swasey, 51, 185.
Sweet, 69, 78, 84, 210.
Sweetzer, 210.
Swett, 9, 29, 94, 200.
Symmes, 94, 157.
Symonds, 6, 8, 10, 14-16, 18, 47, 108, 118, 123, 139, 141, 143, 144, 148-153, 158, 159, 161-163, 169, 171, 172, 178, 180, 184, 185, 189, 192, 194, 200, 208.

Taston, 147.
Taylor, 43, 115, 158.
Tenney, 180.
Thing, 150.
Thompson, 52, 92, 100, 111, 124, 134, 146, 152, 192, 193, 205.
Thorn, 87.
Thorndyke, 17, 46, 54, 124, 134.
Thrisley, 124.
Thurston, 117.
Tilton, 22, 24, 32-34, 42, 69, 87, 97, 176, 199, 210.
Tinge, 129, 171.
Titcomb, 150.
Todd, 56, 71, 167.
Towsey, 22.
Treadwell, 9, 28, 31, 41, 48, 49, 65, 66, 75, 77-80, 86, 91, 98, 101, 104, 109, 122, 124, 130, 150, 154, 156, 181, 186, 194, 204.
Trumbull, 150, 180.
Tuck, 116.
Turner, 156.
Tuttle, 7, 87, 131, 133, 146, 147, 169, 171, 178.
Tuxbury, 49.
Tyler, 173.

Varham, 167.
Varnum, 108, 122, 130, 171, 207.
Vincent, 92, 150.

Wade, 2, 14, 2[illegible] 7, 40, 42, 49, 51, 54, 66, 75-80, 82, 84, 91, 101, 102, 104, 110, 111, 113, 118, 121, 124, 126, 133, 142, [illegible]-198, 162, 170, 173, 177, 178, 180-182, 194, 201, 206.
Wainwright, 17, 1[illegible], [illegible] 26, 30, 41, 4[illegible], 59, 56, 62, 68, 87, 76, 105, 111, 118, 130, 146, 158, 157, 165, 172, 175, 176, 185, 181, 202.
White, 5, 12, 17, 18, 31, 47, 51, 55, 62, 66, 69, 94, 96, 106, 112, 122, 187, 185, 204.
Wakefield 180.
Waldo, 2[illegible], 71, 76, 108, 109, 122, 130, 170, 153, 180, 185, 186, 172.
Walker, 87, 124, 130, 149, 202, 208.
Waldron, 171.
Wallinger, 163.
Walley, 1, 31, 47, 51, 52, 53, 4[illegible]1, 177.
Wallingford, 205.
Wallis, 9, 31, 47, 55, 73, 75, 108, 109, 113, 118, 122, 143, 146, 151, 154, 157, 187, 210.
Walner, 180.
Winer, 62.
Ward, 9, 17, 47, 56, 67, 112, 113, 117, 138, 177, 180, 192, 195.
Warbel, 180, 1[illegible], 201, 202.
Wardwell, 50, 107, 150.
Warner, 18, 46, 67, 72, 75, 100, 108, 109, 111, 118, 122, 130, 134, 153, 167, 194, 202.
Warren, 128, 182.
Warrington, 172, 173, 178, 208, 209.
Washburn, 182.
Washington, 71, [illegible]7-78, 81, 10, 11, [illegible], 151, 112.
Wasson, 71.
Waters, 52, 53, 55, 102, 133.
Watson, 26, 74
Watt 1[illegible]7.
Webb, 56.
Webber, 71.
Webster, 87, 133, 178, 187, 200, 205, 206.
Wedgwood, 20, 150.
Weed, 1.
Welch, 7, 17, 174, 201.
Wellman, 71.
Wells, 3, 1, 2, 69, 75, 77, 107, 116, [illegible] 179, 186, 194, 202.
Wesley, 75.
West, 108, 122, 202.
Westbrook, 3.
Wheeler, 72, 209.
Wharf, 78.
Whipple, 6, 10, 11, 14, [illegible], 40, 52, 54-57, 66, 72, 67, 72, 96, 100, 103, 104, 107, 111, 112, 122, 124, 127, 132, 133, 141, 143, 146, 149, 150, 153, 158, 167, 171, 175, 180, 181, 186, 189, 199, 201, 202, 210, 2[illegible]4.
Whitcomb, 153.
White, 6, 9, 11, 44, 95, 102, 177, 201, 206, 207.
Whitefield, 46, 50, 97.
Whitman, 11, 150.
Whitney, 210.
Whittal, 13, 100, 129, 144, 171, 188.
Whittemore, 1.
Whittier, 9, 183, 206.
Whittingham, 15, 22, 137, 144, 171, 179.
Wiate, 188.
Wicom, 116, 17.
Wiggin, 117, 170.
Wigglesworth, 48, 52, 196, 17[illegible].
Wilbur, 129, 165.
Wilder, 2, 19, 71.
Wilkins, 93.
Willard, 206.
Willey, 6, 46, 55, 102, 132.
Willett, 47.
Willing, 11.
Williams, [illegible] 76, 91, 211.
Willis to
Wilson, [illegible], 8, 1-[illegible] 111, 11[illegible], 1[illegible], 76, 141, 156, 1[illegible], [illegible], 171, 174, 1[illegible], 180, 190, 2[illegible], [illegible], 214
Wimball, 2[illegible]
Winchester 1[illegible]
Winthrop, [illegible] 17, 2, 3[illegible], 31, 1[illegible], 46, 6, 107, 11[illegible], 172, 173, 189, 19[illegible], 1[illegible], 162-165, 176, 192, 1[illegible], 201, 202.
Wise, 2[illegible], [illegible] 109, 47, [illegible], 101, 102, 177, 178, 21[illegible].
Withem, 71.
Wood, 12, 72, 105, 1[illegible], 11[illegible], 1[illegible], 123, 131, 1[illegible], 1[illegible], 1[illegible], 182, 186, 171, 2[illegible], 202, 209, 210.
Woodam, 1[illegible]7.
Woodbridge, 138.
Woodbury, [illegible], 210, 213.
Woody, 141.
Woodman, 103, 2[illegible]6.
Woolmansie, 1, 1[illegible].
Woods, 107, 1[illegible].
Woodward, 18, 1[illegible], 146, 202.
Worster, 41, 113, 178.
Worcester, 1[illegible], 17[illegible].
Wright, 128, 2[illegible]1.
Wyatt, 46.

Yell, 2[illegible].
Yo[illegible]k, 1[illegible]7.
Young, 12, 195.
Youngtave 3, 67, 111, 13[illegible], 156, 188.

Zacharias, 205.

INDEX OF SUBJECTS.

Adams, Rev. Wm., 176
Appleton, Col. John, 74
Baker, Mrs. Alma (Stewart), 1-1
Joseph, 49
Belcher, Rev. Samuel, 145
Bartholomew, Wm. 56
Berry, Col. Thomas, 156
Bishop, Thomas, 176,
Bibles, Old, 46
Perkins, 109
Bradstreet, Anne, Poems, 138
Bridges, 30, 42.
Castle Hill farm, 159, 171
Celebration, July 4, 1817, 64
Choate, Benj. 132
Cogswell, Emerson, 208
Mary Pecker, 184
Cobbett, Thos., Captivity, 36
House, 35
Funeral, 22
Estate. 8
Cross, Ralph, 177
Dana, Rev. Joseph, 63, 176
Deeds, Abstracts of Ipswich, 129, 132, 143, 152, 169, 171, 178, 179, 184, 187.
John Newmarsh's, 100.
Denison, Gen., Day, 105, 127, 130, 133.
Will, 135.
Grave, 59.
Draft, Ancient, 18
Dunton, John, Visit. 43
Dutch, Robert, 103
Emerson, 25
Flint, Tutor, in Ipswich, 96
Fright, Great, 183
Genealogies, Harris, 127, 134, 144, 155.
Paine, 3, 97.
Genealogies, con., Perley. 98
Poor, 112
Potter, 149, 154, 157.
Warrington, 192
Goodhue, Rev. Francis, 190
Jonathan, 174
Dea. Samuel, 167
Sarah, 55, 60
Grants, 191, 198, 200, 206, 207
Graves, Gen. Denison's, 59
Pres. Rogers', 94
Gedney, Mrs. Anne, 7
Haffield, Richard, 202
Hamlet, The, 1712, 87
Hodgkins, Col. Joseph, 79
Houses, 9, 30, 31
Caldwell, 199
Castle-Hill, 159, 171
Cobbett, 35
Hammatt, 1
Hovey, 119
Knowlton, 143
Proctor, 3
Rogers, 85
Rust-Foster, 55
Shattswell, 67
Smith, 83
Walley-Dana, 71
Winthrop-Burnham, 163
Hawthorne, Ancestry of, 15
Hubbard, Rev. Wm, 27, 70, 88, 134
Inscriptions, 4, 13, 20, 25, 101, 107, 113, 117, 123, 124, 149, 166, 173, 174, 190, 194, 203.
Ipswich, 1634, 112
Historical Society, 136
Jewett, Mrs. Deborah (Light), 115
Jones, Dr. Benj. 212
Miss Eunice, 95
Lake and Gallops, 174
Letters, Gould to Newmarsh, 104
Col. Joseph Hodgkins, 79, 84, 90, 93, 98, 102, 106, 110, 114, 118, 120, 132, 137, 142.

Letters, con., to Madam Symonds, [illegible]
148, 151, 158, 161, 172, 178
Col. Nathl. Wade, . . 126
Mrs. Lake to J. Winthrop, jr., 170
Mascomonet, . . 7[illegible]
Meeting, Boys and Girls at, 1700, 2[illegible]
Meeting House Window, 1688, 185
Meeting Houses, . . . 17[illegible]
South Parish 51
James, Early, . . . 205
Norton, Mr., and Mr. Rogers, . 16
Poetry, "Ipswich Town," . 50
Pudding Street, . . . 121
Records, Early, . . . 17
Births, Marriages and Deaths, 71, 95, 100, 108, 111, 122, 124, [illegible], 146, 150, 182, 186, 188, 194, 202
Reminiscenses, . . . 177
Revolutionary, Coat money, 94
Letters, . . 20[illegible]
Papers, 147, 154, 204, 21[illegible]
Soldiers, . 9, 69, 71
Robinson, Zabulon, . . 214
Rogers, Mr., and Mr. Norton, 16
Schools, Grammar, 5, 10, 11, 23, 28, 39, 48.
Madam Rogers', . 179
Ipswich Classical Seminary, 125, 165
Scollay, Samuel, . . 128
Seals, . . . 41, 1[illegible], 3[illegible], 157
Sewall, Henry, . . 47
Judge, in Ipswich, 28
Gift, . . 200
Slaves, . . . 11, 18[illegible]
Smith's, Thomas, son, . 202
Spinning, . . . 151
Story, Jesse, . . 12
Sword, An Old, . . 31
Taverns, Rogers', 150, 162
Tilton, The, Spoons, [illegible], 181
"Tragick Scene", 1722, . 32
Tributary Lines, . . 38
Wade, Col. Nathl., . . 2[illegible]
Papers, 147, 1[illegible], 173, 177
Wainwright, [illegible]
Madam's, Portrait 4[illegible]
Webster, Mary, . . 1[illegible]7
Welch, Descendant of [illegible] 1[illegible]7
Wills, Giles Burley, . . 8[illegible]
Robert Choate, . 1[illegible]7
Lionel Chute, 18[illegible]
Gen. Denison, . 1[illegible]
Lea, Wm. Goodhue, . 2[illegible]
Rev. John Norton, 1[illegible]
John Patch, 100 10[illegible]
Col. Francis Wainwright, 17[illegible]
Year, A Busy, 1667, . 118

ILLUSTRATIONS.

Coats of Arms, Denison, ... 20, 127, 133
Emerson, ... 25
Wainwright, ... 13
Denison's Tombstone, Diagram on, ... 59
Houses, Caldwell, ... 199
Castle Hill, ... 159
Cobbett, ... 35
Hovey, ... 119
Knowlton, ... 143
Rust-Foster, ... 55
Saltonstall, ... 17
Shattswell, ... 67
Smith, ... 83
Waldo, ... 25
Walley-Dana, ... 71
Winthrop-Burnham, ... 163
Howard, William, Gravestone of, ... 203
Meeting-House Hill, View of, 1839, ... 5
Meeting Houses, North, 1749-1846, ... 21
South Parish, first, 1747-1838, ... 51
Portraits, Mrs. Anna (Stewart) Baker, ... 131
Joseph Baker, ... 99
Rev. Joseph Dana, ... 63
Abraham Hammatt, ... 27
Dea. Jacob Harris, ... 127
Col. Joseph Hodgkins, ... 79
Mrs. Deborah (Light) Jewett, ... 115
Miss Eunice Jones, ... 95
Samuel Scollay, M. D., ... 128
Col. Nathaniel Wade, ... 75
Seals, Robert Choate, ... 187
Gen. Denison, ... 20, 136
Robert Fitts, ... 91
Dea. John Staniford, ... 123

LB Nov '31

H 77 78

THE LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

JAN 78
N MANCHESTER
INDIANA

LIBRARY OF CONGRESS
0 014 078 642 1